



M. 12

Gc  
974.401  
Es7esa  
v.16  
1449186

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01101 1431









Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2013

ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

v. 16

VOLUME XVI.

20.00



Gc  
974.401  
Es7esa  
v. 16

SALEM:

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.

1879.

PRINTED AT  
THE SALEM PRESS,  
SALEM, MASS.

## CONTENTS.

## PART I.

The First Glass Factory: where? communicated by JAMES KIMBALL, . . . . .	1
Notes and Extracts from the "Records of the First Church" of Salem, 1629 to 1736 communicated by JAMES A. EMMERTON M. D. (continued), . . . . .	8
Parish List of Deaths begun 1785, recorded by Rev. WILLIAM BENTLEY D. D. of the East Church, Salem Mass. (continued), . . . . .	18
Some old estates, communicated by E. STANLEY WATERS, . . . . .	37
Records of the First Church, at Salisbury Mass., 1687-1754, communicated by WILLIAM P. UPHAM, . . . . .	55
Inscriptions from the old Fairfield Burial Ground in Wenham communicated by Wellington Pool, 1878, . . . . .	69
The First Book of the Intentions of Marriage of the city of Lynn, copied by JOHN T. MOULTON of Lynn, . . . . .	71

## PART II.

Biographical Notice of James Upton, communicated by Rev. R. C. MILLS D. D., . . . . .	81
Genealogical Notes, Ashby, 88; Blaney, 90; Bowers, 94; Blythe, 95; Chapman, 95; Cook, 97; Derby, Dynn, Haskett, 100; Eastie or Estes, 104; Flint, 106; communicated by EDWARD STANLEY WATERS, . . . . .	88
Notes on the Richardson and Russell Families, communicated by JAMES KIMBALL, . . . . .	110
The First Book of Intentions of Marriage of the city of Lynn, copied by JOHN T. MOULTON, (continued), . . . . .	127
Children and Grandchildren of William and Dorothy King of Salem, communicated by HENRY F. WATERS, . . . . .	144
Records of the First Church at Salisbury Mass., 1687-1754, communicated by WILLIAM P. UPHAM, (continued), . . . . .	150

## PART III.

Notice of Portrait of Washington, communicated by CHARLES HENRY HART, . . . . .	161
Historical Sketch of the Salem Female Employment Society, by LUCY P. JOHNSON, . . . . .	166
Notes on the Richardson and Russell Families, by JAMES KIMBALL, (continued), . . . . .	171
Parish List of Deaths begun 1785, recorded by Rev. WILLIAM BENTLEY D. D. of the East Church, Salem Mass., (continued), . . . . .	191
Records of the First Church at Salisbury, Mass., 1687-1754, communicated by WILLIAM P. UPHAM, (continued), . . . . .	203
Genealogical Notes,—Webb Family, communicated by EDWARD STANLEY WATERS, . . . . .	213
Baptisms at Church in Salem Village, now North Parish, Danvers, communicated by HENRY WHEATLAND, . . . . .	235

## PART IV.

The Gedney and Clarke Families of Salem, Mass; compiled by HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS, . . . . .	241
Records of the First Church at Salisbury, Mass.; 1687-1754, communicated by WILLIAM P. UPHAM, (concluded), . . . . .	290
Baptisms at Church in Salem Village, now North Parish, Danvers, communicated by HENRY WHEATLAND, (continued), . . . . .	302
Index of names, . . . . .	319
Errata, . . . . .	328

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS  
OF THE  
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

---

---

VOL. XVI.

JANUARY, 1879.

No. 1.

---

---

THE FIRST GLASS FACTORY.—WHERE?

COMMUNICATED BY JAMES KIMBALL.

A correspondent (G. W. P.) of one of the leading newspapers in Boston some months back,— writes :—

“I notice in a communication from your New Ipswich, N. H. correspondent, S., the following statement: ‘It may not be generally known, that near the borders of this town the first glass factory in the United States was established.’ It is probably not known, ‘generally known,’ for the very good reason that it is not the *fact*. One of the earliest glass factories of which there is any definite or particular account was established about 1754 in Brooklyn, N. Y., by a wealthy Dutch gentleman, by the name of Bamper. ‘The first bottle ever made at this factory, having blown on it a seal bearing the name of Bamper, and the date 1754, is still preserved among the curiosities of the Long Island Hist. So.’

The factory mentioned by ‘S,’ must be the one established in 1779 or 80, at Temple, by a Mr. Hewes, of Boston.

This may be a trifling matter, but such statements, carelessly made, upon insufficient authority, are liable to

be quoted, and I write in the interest of historical accuracy in small matters."—G. W. P.

Writing in the same spirit, we present a few extracts from the first book of the town records of Salem, which would locate the First "Glass-house" in Salem, Mass.

We here find the recorded evidence that, Essex County, Mass., can claim the establishment of the "First Glass-house" in New England.

The first reference found in our early records referring to "Glass-house" is under date of the 27th of the 11th mo., 1638.

"Graunted to Obediah Hullme, one acre of land, for a howse, neere to the glasse howse; and 10 acres more, to be layd out by the town."

The second reference is under date of the 11th day of the 10th mo., 1639.

"*Graunted to the Glassemen severall acres of ground ad-  
ioyning to their howses, viz; one acre more to Ananias  
Concline; & 2 acres a peece to the other twoe, viz.,  
Laurence Southick, & Obediah Holmes, each of them  
2 acres, to be added to their former howse Lotts.*"

The third and last reference is under date of the 14th of 7th mo., 1640.

"John Concline receaued an Inhabitant of Salem. Granted to John Concline ffiue acres of ground neere the glasse house.

Granted half an acre more of land for the said John Concline, neere the Glass howse."

Previous grants had been made to Ananas Conklin as appears from the records under date of the 25th of the 4th mo., 1638. "It is ordered that Ananas Conkelin & William Osbourne shall haue an acre a peece for a house lot.

Ananias Conkelin shall haue that 10 acres of land w<sup>ch</sup>



was Killams lot, he haueing it exchanged for another on Cap An side."

"Granted to Ananias Conclyne a yard conteyning 20 pole of ground to be laid out before his dore."

The records show that grants were made to four persons who were styled glass men. These names appear on the records of the first church in Salem, under date of viz. : —

Mr. Ananias Concklin,	1638.
" Lawrence Southwick and his wife Cassandra,	1639.
" Obadiah Holmes & wife Catharine,	1639.
" John Conckline does not appear on the Church list, but received as an inhabitant, as above, in	1640.

The importance of this early industry to the wants, and convenience of the early settlers, led to the application by petition to the Gen. Court, for assistance to enable the "undertakers" to perfect these works, as a great public benefit and necessity; for we find under date of Dec., 1641: "Att a General Court held in Boston, it was voted;—That if the towne of Salem lend the "glassemens" 30<sup>£</sup>, they should bee alowed it againe out of their next rate; & the glasse men to repay it againe if the worke succeed, when they are able." (Mass. Rec., Vol. 1, page 344.)

From the following petition of John & Ananias Coneckline, it appears that these works were controlled by parties who were styled undertakers, or as we would say at the present day, stockholders; the petitioners no doubt believing that these works could be rendered more profitable, and useful to the community; carry their grievances up to the Gen.<sup>1</sup> Court, as appears from the following petition; dated,

Oct., 1645;—"Upon y<sup>e</sup> petition of John Cauklin & Ananias Coukclayne, (who have bene implied about y<sup>e</sup> glasse worke, w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> und<sup>r</sup>tak<sup>r</sup>s have for y<sup>s</sup> three yeares neglected,) y<sup>t</sup> they might be freed fro<sup>m</sup> their engagment to y<sup>e</sup> form<sup>r</sup> und<sup>r</sup>takers, & left free to ioyn<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> such as will carry on y<sup>e</sup> worke effectually, except y<sup>e</sup> former und<sup>r</sup>takers will forthwith do y<sup>e</sup> same."

The Court conceive it very expedient in regard to y<sup>e</sup> publick interest to grant this petition.

Provision was made, giving the parties interested therein, opportunity to appear at the next Quarter Court at Boston and show cause, &c.

Mass. Rec., Vol. 2, page 137.

The operations of these works were of vital importance to the petitioners, for we find at the close of the year 1642-3, the following vote passed at a gen<sup>l</sup>all towne meeting, Dec. 27th.

"Its promised by the towne that the 8£ that hath ben<sup>t</sup> lent by the Court by the request of the towne to Ananias Concklyne & other poore people shall be repayed the Court, at the next Indian Corne Harvest."

The Town appointed in 1658, Samuel Ebourne, & Thos. Gardner as surveyors, for the fences, for the North Neck, & the Glasse house fences. This Com. lived in that locality.

The earliest glass made at Salem, was probably cast, and of small size, and used for the small diamond window panes of that period, small pieces of which have been turned up from time to time in the cultivation of the field. The scorix or slag which is still plowed up, seem to indicate that the glass was much lighter in color than the common bottle glass of early times. The more common articles for domestic use, including window glass, according to tradition, were here made.

Some fine specimens of slag from this early furnace have been turned out within a few months, and has been deposited by Gen. William Sutton (the present owner of the field) in the collections of the Essex Institute.

The glassmen do not appear in our records in their distinctive calling, much after 1670, although tradition has conveyed to us the belief, that they were continued about to the close of the 17th century. The trouble attending the continuing of these works, was evidently want of capital, rather than that of skilled labor, for at that early period, the demand was for the more common wants of every day life. It is possible, that more particulars may yet be discovered in relation to these works, and some memoranda will no doubt be gleaned out from the collections of miscellaneous papers and manuscripts that are being from time to time deposited in the collections of the Essex Institute.

The Glass House field is shown on a plan of the Common lands, delineated by Joseph Burnap, Surveyor, and Jonathan Wade, of Ipswich, for the Committee of the Proprietors of Common lands, in 1722, and contained about 30 acres. It was situated in the western part of Salem, bounded by the present line of Aborn street, southerly and southeasterly; a portion of strong-water brook running through land of Sutton, into the North River at the Stone bridge northwesterly; Boston street northerly.

The Gen.<sup>l</sup> Court in 1660, anticipating troubles and difficulties that might arise in the future, from claims for portions of the Common lands, enacted that no cottage, or dwelling house should be admitted to the right of Commonage, but such as have acquired the right in 1660; or those who may have erected since by authority of the town. This law was re-enacted in 1692.

Difficulties arising from time to time, in relation to the rights of the Commoners petitioning for portions of these unappropriated Commons, finally led to a mode of adjustment, by which a wise, and equitable division of these lands was made, satisfactory to all parties interested.

In 1722 a careful survey of all of the Common lands was made, under the direction of a Committee styled the Grand Committee for the Common, and undivided lands, in Salem; and in this Com. was vested authority to sell and convey these lands, as they might deem just and equitable to all concerned.

"This Plan contains all the great Common in Salem between Spring Pond & Boston Road westerly. On Lyn line southerly. South Field easterly. Road from Butts. to Salem northerly. Measured Anno 1722. Lines run to divide Anno 1723. P Joseph Burnap, Surveyor with Jonath Wade of Ipswich."

In dividing these lands, portions were sett of to the 1st & 2d Parishes in Salem; to the Parish in Salem village, & the Middle Precinct. 60 acres for the Poor, large tracts for local commonage &c, the whole amount of land so divided was between 3500 & 4000 acres.

Under the act of 1660 claims were made, and filed for cottage rights in the Glass house field, and the Depositions of some of the oldest inhabitants were made and recorded in the Essex Deeds, Vol. 32, L. 73 & 254; for 10 or 12 Cottage rights," for Cottage, or Dwellings, that existed, at, or before y<sup>e</sup> year 1661.

"Deposition of Samuel Abourne, aged 78, & Daniel Southwick aged 81, depose & say, that John Trask 3d is in poss.<sup>n</sup> of 3 certain pieces of land in Salem, viz. his homestead in lot in Glasshouse field &c, on which 3 pieces were erected, and in being 4 cottages at or before 1661; viz. upon his lot at Glasshouse field, 2 Cottages,

one of which was built by Lawrence Southwick, dec.<sup>d</sup>; the other by John Concline dec.<sup>d</sup>, both Glassmakers and of Salem; and on that piece that is now his homestead there was a Cottage, erected & built at or before ye time aforesaid by William Scudder formerly of Salem Yeo. dec.<sup>d</sup>; & on his piece of land near Ely Gyles, there was erected a Cottage, at or before 1661, by Thomas Avery, of Salem, blacksmith dec.<sup>d</sup>” (Dated Dec. 16th, 1717.)

Other Depositions, referring to the subject of Cottage rights will be found in Essex Deeds.

The Plan of the Common lands, before referred to, is but little known, and it would be a valuable contribution to our local history, if some *one*, of the few persons who are conversant with the localities therein described, would make it the subject of some future contribution to our Hist. Coll., preserving the names and localities of what were once monuments, referred to in our early deeds, and locations, but are now lost to those who seek to find them; by changes of names, and alterations and improvements in the surroundings of these old and ancient landmarks.



# NOTES AND EXTRACTS FROM THE "RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH OF SALEM, 1629 TO 1736."

COMMUNICATED BY JAMES A. EMMERTON, M. D.

[Continued from page 85, Part 2, Vol. XV.]

In making out the subjoined list of names found in the church-records, I soon discovered that a collection of all the names would be cumbered with many repetitions; endeavoring to avoid this, I have retained only such names as illustrate or supplement the list of baptisms (in some instances proving the new-readings that appear in the *errata*) or introduce fresh genealogical facts.

- 19, 12, 1661, Eliz Hill, w. of Zebulon.
- 12, 11, 1662, Ab' Bachiler, dau' of John.
- 12, 11, 1662, Eliz Bachiler, dau' of Joseph.
  - 6, 1663, Mrs. Helwis, dau' of Maj Hawthorn.
  - 6, 1663, Rachel Raiment, dau' of T. Scrugs.
  - 6, 1663, Eliz Haskal, dau' of J. Hardy.
  - 6, 1663, H. Baker, dau' of J. Woodbery.
- 27 Mch., '64, Freeborn Sallo's, dau' of bro Wolfe.
- 27 Mch., '64, Margery Williams, wife of Isaac.
- 27 Mch., '64, Jone Pitman, wife of Thomas of Marblehead.
- 4, 11, 1665, Edmond Gale, "being non-members."
- 4, 11, 1665, Henry West, " "
- 4, 11, 1665, Elizabeth West, his wife, " "
- 4, 11, 1665, Thomas West, " "
- 4, 11, 1665, Mrs. Hanna Brown, }
  - 4, 11, 1665, Love Stevens, } born in the church, or rec'd with
  - 4, 11, 1665, John Massy, } their parents in their minoritie.
  - 4, 11, 1665, John Ingersall, }
- 23, 5, 1666, John Maskall, non-members.

- 23, 5, 1666, Mrs. Endecott, non-members.  
 23, 5, 1666, Sara Henly, of M<sup>h</sup>ead, "  
 23, 5, 1666, Thomas Giggles, }  
 23, 5, 1666, Mrs. Anne Gardner, }  
 23, 5, 1666, Mrs. Elizabeth Grafton, }  
 23, 5, 1666, Mary Suasy, }  
 23, 5, 1666, Lydia Pitman, } born in the church, or rec'd  
 23, 5, 1666, Mary Herick, } with parents.  
 23, 5, 1666, Lydia Herick, }  
 23, 5, 1666, Hannah Woodbery, }  
 23, 5, 1666, Elizabeth Patch, }  
 23, 5, 1666, Mary Looms, }  
 23, 5, 1666, Joseph Grafton, Jun., }  
 6 Nov., 1666, Hanna Gidney, w' of Bartholomew.  
 6 Nov., 1666, Rebecca Putnam, w' of John.  
 6 Nov., 1666, Eliz' Hollinwood, w. of Richard.  
 4, 5, 1667, sister Hollinwood, her dau' Starres children.  
 4, 5, 1667, sis' Rootes had adopted Mary Hodges child.  
 6 Mch., 1677, Eliz<sup>h</sup> Allen, sister Cliffords' dau'.  
 6 May, 1677, Mrs. Anna Brown, w. of W<sup>m</sup>, Junior.  
 Apl., 1682, Mrs. Phipeny, a French woman.  
 5 June, 1682, Margaret Becket, w' of John.  
 1 Apl., 1684, Sam' Gardiner, ye baker.  
 6 June, 1684, Thomas Baston, of ye village.  
 13 Oct., 1684, Hanna Putnam, w' of Jo', Jun.  
 5 July, 1685, Mrs. Joseph Hardy and Mrs. Andrews ye 2 sisters.  
 Aug., 1685, widow Estwick.  
 7 Sep., 1686, Robert Follet and Persis his wife.  
 7 Sep., 1686, Eliz' Comer, bro' Stacyes daughter.  
 26 June, 1687, widow Flint.  
 4 Dec., 1687, Benjamin Putnam and Sara his wife.  
 2 June, 89, widow Jones.  
 9 June, 1689, J. Chaplin, admonished by church.  
 6 July, 1690, John Stacy, son of Thomas.  
 1 Apl., 1692, Priscilla, w' of Henry Skerry.  
 1 Apl., 1692, Mary, w' of Samuel Elson.  
 2 Apl., 1693, Mary Pascho, w' of Hugh.  
 2 Apl., 1693, Sarah Hill, w of Philip.  
 2 Apl., 1693, Elizabeth Louder, w' of John.  
 7 May, '93, Captain Steven Sewall.  
 7 May, '93, Eliz<sup>h</sup> Marston, w' of W<sup>m</sup>, a ch' of this ch'.  
 1 Apl., '94, Lieftenant Pickering.  
 5 Aug., '94, Jane Pickering, w' of Jonathan.  
 5 Aug., '94, Elizabeth Horn, dau' of John.

- 26 Aug., '94, Abigail Smith, w of John.  
 27 Jan., '94, Martha Robinson, w' of Samuel.  
 Feb., '94, Tamizen Woodwell, w' of Samuel.  
 30 June, '95, Mary Gale, w' of Samuel.  
 21 July, '95, Deborah Mechum, w' of Jeremiah.  
 11 Aug., '95, Rebecca Gillingham, w' of James.  
 15 Dec., '95, Benj. Pitman, Junior, ch' of this ch'.  
 15 Dec., '95, Susanna Flint, w of Sam<sup>l</sup>, ch' of this ch'.  
 15 Dec., '95, Mary, wife of s'd Benjamin.  
 3 May, '96, Anne Ropes, a ch' of this ch'.  
 10 May, '96, Elizabeth Booth, wid' of George.  
 27 May, '96, widow Candish.  
 7 June, '96, Sarah Rop, w' of James.  
 21 June, '96, Mr. John Higginson, *tertius* and Hannah his w'.  
 Aug., 1696, Judah Mackentire, w' of Daniel.  
 Aug., 1696, Joanna Shaw, w of William Jun'.  
 Aug., 1696, Mrs. Elizabeth Nichols.  
 1 Nov., 1696, Felton, w' of John.  
 14 Nov., 1696, Deborah Gold, w' of James.  
 7 Feb., 1696, Mrs. Hannah Higginson, w' of John, Jun'.  
 14 Mch., 1697, Elizabeth English, dau' of sis' Stevens.  
 14 Mch., 1697, Sarah Gardner, w' of Abel.  
 2 May, 1697, Elizabeth Woodwell, w' of John.  
 9 May, 1697, Dorothy Lord, widow.  
 6 June, 1697, Beadle, w' of Nathaniel, Sen'.  
 6 June, 1697, Ashby, w' of Benjamin.  
 ?7 June, 1697, Susannah Misservey, w' of Aaron.  
 4 July, 1697, Abigail Williams, w' of Hilliard.  
 Sep., 1697, Mr. Samuel Gidney, ch' of this ch'.  
 3 Oct., 1697, Bethia Peters, w' of Richard.  
 10 Oct., 1697, Benj. Hutchinson, of Salem village, ch of this ch .  
 3 Apl., 1698, Mary Gale, w' of Samuel.  
 3 Apl., 1698, Mrs. Barbara Wells.  
 6 Nov., 1698, Hanna Gavet, w' of William.  
 1 Jan., 1698, Marshal, widow.  
 2 Apl., 1699, Sarah Carter, w' of John.  
 2 Apl., 1699, Sarah, their eldest dau., about 13 years.  
 20 Aug., 1699, John Orn, Junior.  
 24 Sep., 1699, Nathaniel Felton, son of bro' John.  
 26 Nov., 1699, Mr. John Hawthorn, Junior.  
 4 Feb. 1699, Rebecca Bly, w' of John.  
 4 Feb., 1699, Remember Moses, widow.  
 2 M'ch, 1700, Margery Pasco.  
 2 M'ch, 1700, Mary Pasco.



- 4 Aug., 1700, Anne Smith, w' of John.  
 1 Sep., 1700, Mary Collins, w of John.  
 1 Sep., 1700, Hannah Moses, w' of Eleazer.  
 22 June, 1701, Mary Waters, w' of Samuel.  
 24 Aug., 1701, Mary Lambert, w' of Ebenezer.  
 14 Sep., 1701, Sarah Peach, dau' of bro' W<sup>m</sup> Stacy.  
 28 Sep., 1701, Anne Andross, w' of John.  
 4 Apl., 1702, Elizabeth Waters, dau' of John.  
 19 Apl., 1702, Abigail Neal, dau' of Lieutenant.  
 31 May, 1702, Hanna, Sarah, Martha, dau' of our sis' Mrs. Hasket.  
 5 July, 1702, Priscilla Arthur.  
 28 June, 1702, Hannah Beadle, w' of Nathaniel.  
 12 July, 1702, Mary Turner, w' of Captain John.  
 2 Aug', 1702, Ruth Flint, w' of David.  
 7 Feb., 1702, Mr. John Gardner, son of Captain Samuel.  
 7 Feb., 1702, Mrs. Price, w' of Captain Walter.  
 28 Feb., 1702, Joseph Hardy, a ch' of this ch'.  
 28 Feb., 1702, William Punchin.  
 28 Mch., 1703, Sara Bowditch, widow.  
 28 Mch., 1703, Abigail Birch.  
 1 Aug., 1703, Abigail French, w' of Humphrey, ch' of this ch'.  
 1 Aug., 1703, Dina Ingols, w' of Stephen.  
 1 Aug., 1703, Anna Leech, dau. of John, ch' of this ch'.  
 19 Sep., 1703, Mercy Mastor, w' of Nathaniel.  
 17 Oct., 1703, Hanna Follet, w' of Isaac.  
 6 Feb., 1703, Hanna Foster, d' of our bro' John.  
 2 Apl., 1704, Elizabeth, dau' of our bro' Thomking.  
 2 Apl., 1704, Abigail, dau' of our bro' John Waters.  
 7 May, 1704, Mary Collins, w' of Adoniram.  
 2 July, 1704, James Kettle and wife.  
 3 Sep., 1704, Elizabeth Verry, widow.  
 10 Sep., 1704, Mr. Nathaniel Marston.  
 10 Sep., 1704, Bethia Fits, w' of Isaac.  
 10 Sep., 1704, Elizabeth Jeoffrey, w' of Simon.  
 1 Oct., 1704, Mrs. Marston, w' of Deacon.  
 15 Oct., 1704, Nathaniel Waters & Eliz<sup>h</sup> his w', ch' of this ch'.  
 6 May, 1705, Mary Tomkins, w' of bro' T.  
 6 May, 1705, Christian Abbot, w' of Captain.  
 30 Sep., 1705, Michael Bacon, ch' of this ch'.  
 7 Oct., 1705, Mr. Francis Ellis.  
 7 Oct., 1705, Jemima Verry, w' of Benjamin.  
 14 June, 1706, Daniel Lambert, ch' of this ch'.  
 1 Sep., 1706, Rachel Pomery, ch' of this ch'.  
 2 Mch., 1707, Mrs. Susannah Maston.

- 23 Mch., 1707, Hannah Herbert, widow of Robert.  
 6 Apl., 1707, Bethia Maskol, w' of bro' John, Junior.  
 18 May, 1707, Elizabeth Pomery.  
 5 Oct., 1707, Samuel Philips, Junior.  
 7 Mch., 1708, Sarah Maskol, dau' of our bro' John.  
 6 June, 1708, Anne Gyles, w' of John.  
 16 Sep., 1708, Mary Battin, w' of Christopher.  
 3 Oct., 1708, William King and Hannah his wife.  
 3 Oct., 1708, Christopher Bavage & Lydia his wife.  
 21 Nov., 1708, Elizabeth Frost, w' of William.  
 21 Nov., 1708, Judith Reeves, w' of Cockerel.  
 2 Jan., 1708, Martha Willard.  
 6 Mch., 1709, Mrs. Elizabeth Gardner, w' of Cap<sup>t</sup> John.  
 27 Mch., 1709, Mrs. Mary Willoughby.  
 5 June, 1709, Robert Pease.  
 5 June, 1709, Prudence Witheridg, dau' of Mary, w' of Benj' Proctor.  
 2 Apl., 1710, Elizabeth Collier, dau' of John dec'd.  
 23 Apl., 1710, Mary Collins, widow of James.  
 4 June, 1710, Elizabeth Neal, w' of Jeremiah, Jun'.  
 4 June, 1710, Elizabeth Gerrish, w' of Mr. John.  
 June, 1710, Elizabeth Mash, dau' of Susanna.  
 1 July, 1711, Silence Rogers, w' of Daniel.  
 16 Sep., 1711, Elizabeth Foot, w' of Malachi.  
 23 Oct., 1711, D<sup>r</sup> Thomas Barton, his w' and Eliz<sup>h</sup> Barton, his sis.  
 30 Dec., 1711, Anne Ropes, w' of Benjamin.  
 30 Dec., 1711, Mary Philips, dau' of Mr. Samuel.  
 10 Feb., 1711, Mary Hunt, dau' of Mr. Lewis Hunt.  
 23 Mch., 1712, Rebecca Mackmalion, w' of Alexand'.  
 6 Apl., 1712, Dorithye Ropes, w' of John, Jun'.  
 6 Apl., 1712, Rebecka Massy, w' of Nathaniel.  
 13 Apl., 1712, Sarah Archer, w' or widow of Stephen.  
 26 Apl., 1713, Lauzford, w' of Elias, formerly Mary Eager.  
 31 May, 1713, Elizabeth Barton, w of Mathew.  
 31 May, 1713, Ruth Loader, relict of William.  
 28 June, 1713, Hebsiba Leech, w' of Samuel.  
 4 Oct., 1713, Mary Marston, dau' of John, Jun', dec'd.  
 6 Dec., 1713, Mrs. Maston, relict of Cap<sup>t</sup> Manasseh.  
 2 May, 1714, Sarah Ropes, w' of William.  
 27 June, 1714, Mary Star, wid' & her d' Mary Mackmilion, w' of James.  
 27 June, 1714, Elizabeth Orms.  
 1 Aug., 1714, Mary Becket, w' of William, Junior.  
 1 Aug., 1714, Susanna English, w' of Clement.  
 29 Aug., 1714, Sarah Bavage, w' of Christopher.  
 5 Sep., 1714, Sarah Bly, w' of Jonathan.

- 31 Oct., 1714, Mary Murry, widow.  
 6 Dec., 1714, Hannah Bethel, w' of Richard.  
 26 June, 1715, Nathaniel Phippen & w' Margaret.  
 26 June, 1715, Margaret Skerry, w' of Ephraim.  
 10 July, 1715, Hannah Neal, dau' of Joseph, dec'd.  
 19 Aug., 1715, Martha Silsby, w' of Nathaniel, Jun'.  
 28 Aug., 1715, Martha Legroe, w' of John.  
 26 Feb., 1715, Susanna Marston, widow of John, Jun'.  
 26 Feb., 1715, Hannah Willard, w' of Richard.  
 4 Mch., 1716, Elizabeth Westgate, dau' of widow W'.  
 29 Apl., 1716, Mrs. Eliza Gerrish, dau' of Deacon G', dec'd.  
 20 May, 1716, Mary Driver, w' of Thomas, ch' of this ch'.  
 20 May, 1716, Dinah Wytherill, w' of Joshua, ch' of this ch'.  
 27 May, 1716, Dorcas Chapman, w' of Steven.  
 24 June, 1716, Hannah Neal, w' of Robert.  
 15 July, 1716, Sarah Saunders, w' of Philemon, ch' of this ch'.  
 Aug., 1716, Hannah Abrahams (married widow).  
 26 Aug., 1716, Mrs. Mary Butler.  
 30 Dec., 1716, Mary Howard, dau' of our bro' Samuel.  
 27 Feb., 1716, Jane Willard, w' of Mr. Josiah.  
 7 Apl., 1717, Samuel West, Sen' & Jun', Mary, w' of S', Jun.  
 30 June, 1717, John Brown, s' of Bartholomew.  
 30 June, 1717, Mary Collins, d' of John.  
 21 July, 1717, Eunice Pope, d' of Samuel.  
 21 July, 1717, Jemima Ashby, w' of Jonathan.  
 25 Aug., 1717, Mary Sympson, w' of John.  
 3 Nov., 1717, Hannah Beadle, widow of Samuel.  
 3 Nov., 1717, Elizabeth Black, w' of Nathaniel.  
 28 Dec., 1718, Eliz<sup>b</sup> Darby.  
 1 Mch., 1719, Eliz<sup>b</sup> Ruck, d' of Samuel, adult.  
 1 Mch., 1719, Mary Cole, w' of John.  
 26 July, 1719, Elizabeth Tailer, w' of John.  
 30 Aug., 1719, Abigail Twist, w' of John Twist.  
 4 Oct., 1719, Abigail Elkins, widow of Henry.  
 27 Mch., 1720, Recompense Orne.  
 3 July, 1720, Mary Atkinson, w' of Theodore.  
 24 July, 1720, Sarah Symonds, w' of John.  
 11 Sep., 1720, Elizabeth Chapman, w' of John.  
 30 Apl., 1721, Elizabeth Ropes, w' of Joseph.  
 17 Sep., 1721, Ann Cox, w' of Benjamin.  
 1 Oct., 1721, Sarah Bacon, w' of Daniel.  
 1 Oct., 1721, Remember Norrice, w' of Edward.  
 22 Oct., 1721, Margaret Cook, w' of Joseph.  
 22 Oct., 1721, Margaret Cox, d. of Benjamin.

- 17 Mch., 1723, Elizabeth Devoreux, w' of John.  
 4 July, 1725, Mary Dowce, w' of Richard.  
 18 July, 1725, Mary Beans, d' of Joshua.  
 5 Sep., 1725, Mary Ropes, w' of John, Junior, and Elizabeth Dean,  
*Twins.*  
 26 Sep., 1725, Samuel Odel, s' of Benjamin.  
 28 Nov., 1725, Elizabeth Marston, d. of W<sup>m</sup>, dec'd & Eliz<sup>h</sup> his w'.  
 5 Dec., 1725, Bethiah Bickford, d' of John.  
 30 Jan., 1725, James & Sarah Odell, children of Benjamin.  
 20 Feb., 1725, Mary Darling, d' of Daniel.  
 24 Apl., 1726, Eunice Bowditch, adult, d' of William.  
 13 Nov., 1826, Joseph Bowditch & Elizabeth his w.  
 13 Nov., 1726, Margaret Hill, w' of John.  
 3 Sep., 1727, Margaret Beadle, d' of Thomas.  
 3 Dec., 1727, Hannah Hooper, w' of Charles.  
 3 Dec., 1727, Patience Phillips, dau' of sister Phillips.  
 3 Dec., 1727, Mary Manning, dau' of Jacob.  
 3 Dec., 1727, Mary Gyles, dau' of bro' John.  
 3 Dec., 1727, Mary Pike, dau' of Richard.  
 3 Dec., 1727, Rachel Phippen.  
 3 Dec., 1727, Hannah Ingols, w' of Ephraim.  
 3 Dec., 1727, Margaret Kalton, dau. of sister.  
 17 Dec., 1727, Hannah Hathorne, w' of Benjamin.  
 31 Dec., 1727, James Gibson.  
 31 Dec., 1727, Hannah Higginson, dau' of Nathaniel, dec'd.  
 31 Dec., 1727, Hannah Osgood, dau' of bro' Nathaniel.  
 31 Dec., 1727, Hannah Pickering, dau' of sister Hannah.  
 31 Dec., 1727, Elizabeth Pickering, dau' of sister Hannah.  
 31 Dec., 1727, Mary Elkins, dau' of sister E., Junior.  
 31 Dec., 1727, Isabella Armstrong, dau' of widow.  
 14 Jan., 1727, Sarah Dalten.  
 14 Jan., 1727, Elizabeth Crowell, w' of John.  
 4 Feb., 1727, Edward Norrice.  
 4 Feb., 1727, Abigail, Hannah, Susannah, dau' of John Pratt.  
 11 Feb., 1727, Daniel Bacon, Jun', and his sis' Sarah.  
 3 Mch., 1728, Benjamin Lambert, s' of Eben., dec'd.  
 3 Mch., 1728, Elizabeth Bickford, w' of George.  
 3 Mch., 1728, Lydia Murray, w' of William.  
 3 Mch., 1728, Esther Cabot, dau' of John.  
 17 Mch., 1728, John Giles, s' of bro' John.  
 17 Mch., 1728, Sarah Osgod, dau' of bro' Nathaniel.  
 31 Mch., 1728, Elizabeth Smith, dau' of John, Jun'.  
 23 June, 1728, Mercy Aborne.  
 11 Aug., 1728, Mary Cook, dau' of widow Hannah.

- 15 Dec., 1728, Elizabeth Higginson, dau' of sis' Batters.  
 15 Dec., 1728, Lydia Henfield, dau' of Joseph.  
 5 Jan., 1728, Susannah Glover, w' of Benjamin.  
 31 Mch., 1729, Eunice Lambert, dau' of widow Mary.  
 20 Apl., 1729, Margaret Devoreux, widow.  
 20 Apl., 1729, Mary Tailer, dau' of John.  
 11 Jan., 1729, Susannah English, dau' of Clement.  
 25 Aug., 1729, Seeth Lambert, dau' of sis' Mary.  
 3 Jan., 1729, Bethiah Hacker, d' of George.  
 1 Aug., 1731, Edward Kitchen and Friek his wife.  
 6 Aug., 1732, Sarah and Elizabeth Price.  
 6 Jan., 1733, Sarah Ewel (formerly Sarah Lambert), w' of John Ewel.  
 (She had dwelt several years at Boston.)  
 17 Feb., 1733, Sarah Ropes, w' of Thomas.  
 28 Sep., 1735, Hannah Skerry, dau' of Ephraim.  
 9 May, 1736, Lydia Neal, dau' of Jeremiah.  
 6 June, 1736, Abiel Burton, w' of Benjamin.  
 14 Nov., 1736, Sarah Kempton, dau' of John.  
 26 Dec., 1736, Sarah Ruck, dau' of bro' Samuel.  
 26 Dec., 1736, Mary Ruck, dau' of Deacon James.  
 3 Apl., 1737, Anna Gerrish.  
 30 July, 1738, Joseph Orne, Jun', "nigh unto death."\*  
 6 May, 1739, Margaret Gold, dau' of Thomas "and was baptized."  
 18 May, 1740, Joshua Witherel, Junior.  
 29 June, 1740, Sarah Reeves, w' of Benjamin.  
 18 July, 1741, Mary Mazury, dau' of James.  
 18 Apl., 1742, Sarah Marston, dau' of James.  
 2 May, 1742, Sarah Marshall, dau' of Robert.

Even at the risk of repetition it seems desirable to reprint the following extracts from the old record. They make accessible, certain facts of interest to the genealogist, and correct some inaccuracies of former publications.

- 22, 11, 1661. The church consented to ye baptizing of Mrs. Eliz' Conants' child, upon ye letter from ye church at Corke, testifying of her membership there.  
 30 Mch., 1663. Mary Balsh, Eliz' Williams, and Dammaris Mansfield (ye daughter of our bro' Conant; of H. Skerry: of Mr. Stileman).

---

\*"At the dwelling-house of his Uncle Joseph Orne, who educated him publicly from his youth up. This is the Dwelling-house where the First Church met and worshipped God for several Lord's Days after it was, with its Pastor, driven from the public Meeting House, on Lord's day April 27, 1735."



7 Sep., 1663. Eunice Smith, ye wife of bro' Potter, now living at Fairfield.

6, 9, 1664. Mrs. Lydia Banks — absent twenty-two years — dismissed to a church in London of which Mr. Nye is pastor.

5 Oct., 1665. Mrs. Sherman, ye dau' of Mr. Johnson (our brother) living at Boston, but belonging to this church.

4 July, 1667, Mr. Felt, p. 557, gives the list of members dismissed to Bass River. He omits Goodie Biose (or Biofe), and adds Sarah Conant and Bridget Loofe. The record adds this list of "members yet not in full communion" (who) "desire to be dismissed with their parents."

Peter Woodbery.

Jo Dodge.

Jo Black.

Sam Corning.

Nath. Howard.

Humph' Woodbery.

Sus' Woodbery.

Jo Woodbery.

Is Woodbery.

W. Dodge.

H. Rayment.

Sara Conant.

H. Herick.

Eph' Herick.

Jo Herick.

Eliz' Herrick.

Ab' Stone.

Eliz Howard.

Jos Rootes.

Tho' Woodbery.

Jos Lovet.

Bethiah Lovet.

Rem' Stone.

Eliz' Howard.

9 Nov., 1681. The 3 Skeryes are neighbors of John Massy.

7 Nov., 1681. Bro' Grafton, Tho, Giggles, Jo Ingerson, and Eliz Gardner are neighbors of Abigail Kippins.

13 Aug., 1684. The only difference between the list printed by Mr. Felt (p. 558), of those "church members, living at Marblehead," (who) "desire to become a church by themselves" is substituting Joanna Hawley for G. Hanly, and though the latter (G. for goodie?) is very plain in the list, the former is nearly as plain in the record of her admission the month before.

See "N. E. Congregationalism," additional, note p. 307.

10 Nov., 1689. "Was presented ye desire of ye Church Members at ye village" (Danvers) "to have their dismission, for themselves and their children, that they might be a church for themselves."

Mr. Felt (p. 558) gives the list correctly, except that the record calls Sara Putnam "ye wife of James."

25 June, 1713, and 25 Dec., 1718. Mr. Felt's lists of members dismissed to form the churches at middle precinct (Peabody) and the East Church in Salem, are correct.

The subjoined list supplements the latter.

Some members dismissed to East Church later than 25 Dec., 1718.

- 24 Jan., 1719. Sara Ward, † w' of Miles.
- 23 Apl., 1721. Mary Waters, w' of Ezekiel.
- 1 Dec., 1723. Richard Elvins and Sarah his wife.
- 7 Mch., 1725. Margaret Skerry, w' of Ephraim.
- 2 June, 1728. John Beckett and w' Susannah.
- 2 June, 1728. Elizabeth Foot, w' of Malachy.
- 2 June, 1728. Lydia Murray, w' of William.
- 2 June, 1728. Sarah Löwwater, w' of Elias.
- 2 June, 1728. Elizabeth Tapleigh, widow.
- 2 June, 1728. Jane Turner, widow.
- 2 June, 1728. Kezia Mazury, widow.
- 2 June, 1728. Mary Manning, dau' of Jacob.
- 2 June, 1728. Mary Daniel, dau' of Stephen.
- 2 June, 1728. Hanna Masters, dau' of widow.
- 2 June, 1728. Margaret Beadle, dau' of Thomas.
- 17 July, 1728. Martha Silsby, w' of Nathaniel.
- 17 July, 1728. Anstis Crowningshield, w' of John.
- 1 Sep., 1728. Warwick Palfry and w' Elizabeth.
- 1 Sep., 1728. Elizabeth Crowell, w' of John.
- 6 Jan. 1733-4. Sarah Ward, † w' of Miles, Senior.

Pages 118-19 of the N. E. Congregationalism, give an interesting account of the "perilous captivity" of this "venerable old Church Book."

In stating that after its recovery the church voted "that a copy of this ancient record be made for the church," the author was led into error.

---

† Miles Ward married Sarah Massey and Sarah Ropes. See Vol. V, p. 207 of these Colls.

The vote reads, "a copy of *this* book," meaning the small quarto which had served for records since the reorganization on Aug. 5, 1736, and in which the vote was recorded. A copy of these records begins the volume still in use.

---

## PARISH LIST OF DEATHS BEGUN 1785.

---

RECORDED BY REV. WILLIAM BENTLEY, D.D., OF THE EAST CHURCH, SALEM, MASS.

---

[Continued from Vol. XV, page 100.]

### DEATHS IN 1801.

537. Jan. 22. Mary, of William and Anna Foster. Worms, 4 years 4 months. They have another child. She a Knapp. Essex Street between Turner and Becket.

538. Jan. 30. William, of William and Anna Foster. Throat distemper, 4 months. They have no other child, have lost three.

539. Jan. 30. Margaret, daughter of Joseph and Margaret Strout. 10 months. Their only daughter, they have 4 sons. Essex Street between Herbert and Curtis. Father a Lieut. in the American Navy.

540. Feb. 3. Sarah Burroughs, child of Daniel Geering. Fever, 20 years. Her mother a Stillman.

541. Feb. 4. News of the death of Jacob Whittemore. Fever, 23 years. 2 sons and daughter left with the mother Mary. At Martinico.



542. Feb. 6. John, son of Maj. Gen. John Fiske. 21 years. Only two sisters are left, married to Allen and Putnam. Essex Street between Beckford and Dean.

543. Feb. 13. Mary, wife of Christopher Beals. Bilious Fever, 33 years. One year married. She was a Bacon of Lexington. The second wife of her husband. Two children, one by each wife, males. They had lived but a little time in Salem. He from Boston, a ship-joiner. Essex Street, corner of Turner.

544. Feb. 21, Sarah, widow of Capt. Oliver Webb. Fever, 35 years. Married at 17 years, and time in marriage 15 years. She was an Elkins. Her husband died 1798. Three sons and a daughter left. Born E. part of Salem. Essex Street, corner of Turner.

545. Feb. 27. Elizabeth Manning, maiden. Complication, 72 years. There are two brothers and two sisters living together, rich and unmarried. Essex Street between Herbert and Curtis.

546. March 3. Sarah, wife of Robert Smith, aged 80. Married at 18 years, a Gatchell, with whom she lived 12 years. Has lived with Smith 43 years, and leaves one child, who married a Phillips of Marblehead. Her maiden name was Knights. She lived in her native town, Marblehead, till the war. Mr. Smith's second wife lived near Essex Bridge. Smith is a fisherman, and had children by his other wife.

547. March 13. Judith, dau. of George and Judith Archer. Scarlet fever and throat distemper, 5 years. He was lost at sea last year. The widow was dau. of Daniel Hathorne; has had three children, one male. The child sick three weeks. Resided in Winter Street.

548. March 20. Hannah, wife of Emmons Smith. Consumption, 51 years. Married at 22. She a dau. of Thomas Dimon. Four sons and three daughters left. Resides on neck, below Ingersolls.

549. March 21. Hannah, wife of Joshua Phippen. Consumption, 60 years. Married at 23. She was a Sibly and left four sons and three daughters. Was very active in early life, long sick and confined. Resides Hardy, below Derby Street. He a cooper.

550. April 11. William Scott, son of Thomas and Mary Ashbey. Atrophy, 15 months. She was a White. They have four children, one son. Resides Essex Street, between Orange and Curtis. He a Captain.

551. May 8. Moses Stickney, of Brentwood, N. H. Drowned, 25. Has no relations in this town in which he has lived about two years. He was born at Newburyport and educated at Brentwood. He was assisting to load a sloop with rocks, and in a high wind attempting to get from the neck to the sloop was drowned. See D. B.

552. June 6. Female child of Michael and Mary Bateman. Convulsions, 6 days. She was a Batten, four children, one male. He a foreigner, mariner. Child taken suddenly. Resides Turner Street, between Derby and Essex.

553. June 29. Mary, widow of Henry Chipman from Newburyport. Aged 84. Married at 18. First marriage sixteen years. Second marriage thirty-four years. She was a Carr; married a Nowell and lived at Newburyport, then a Chipman; left two sons and three daughters. She had lived above a year in the family of her son-in-law, Joseph Vincent, and died under the natural infirmity of age. Born in Newbury.

554. July 8. Lydia, widow of Abraham Valpy. 66 years. Married in 1756, at 20; 18 years married. She was a Clough. Her father from Boston. One daughter survived her. Born in Salem near the windmill. Resides in Daniels Street. He a fisherman.

555. July 24. Mary Foot, dau. of William and Rebecca Oliver. Canker on Bowels, 3 weeks. They

have three children, two sons. She a Whitford. Resides in Webb Street. He a soapboiler.

556. July 25. Sarah, widow of George Dean. Consumption, 28 years. Married at 18 years, and 8 months married. She was a Phippen, and left one child, a male. Resides in Hardy Street, below Derby. Long sick. Lost a sister and mother within two years, by Consumption.

557. Aug. 4. Benjamin, son of Samuel and Sarah Ropes. By accident, 19 years. Mother a Chever, have six children, left three sons. A worthy youth. First interment in the new ground in Brown Street. He was helping to lower the fore top-mast of the ship Bellisaurus, at Union Wharf, and was crushed between the two at the cap; death instant. See D. B.

558. Aug. 5. Hannah, wife of James Perkins, yellow fever, 26 years. Married at 24. Was a Porter, born in Nova Scotia. Left one child, a female. Essex Street, corner of Hardy. He a blacksmith. See D. B.

559. Aug. 16. Stephen, child of William and Hannah Webb. Obstructed breathing, 2 years 9 months. She was an Allen of Marblehead. They have four children, two sons. Resides Hardy Street, between Essex and Derby. He a mariner.

560. Sept. 2. George Underwood, son of John and Hannah Macewen. Vomiting, 8 months. She was a Townsend of Salem. He from Scotland, three children left, two sons. They have lived at Kennebunk.

561. Sept. 7. Female child of Joseph and Sarah Traske. Atrophy Infantile, 18 months. She was a Dodge, both from Beverly. A young couple. He a blockmaker. Resides Daniel Street, below Derby.

562. Sept. 13. Micah, son of Nathaniel and Deborah Kinsman. Dysentery, 1 year 7 months. She was a

Webb and lived formerly at the Fort. Two sons left. Resides Essex Street, opposite East. He a Captain.

563. Sept. 18. Elizabeth Stone, dau. of Gamaliel and Sarah Hodges. Dysentery, 2 years 8 months. She was a Williams, four children, three sons left. Resides Essex Street, between Orange and Daniel. He a Captain.

564. Sept. 24. Elizabeth, of Jeremiah and Susanna Abbott. Dysentery, 10 months. He was from Andover last May. She a Center, from Charlestown, Mass. One daughter. Living below Ash Street, on the bank of North River. He a truckman.

565. Sept. 25. Elizabeth, dau. of John and Nancy Pierce. Dysentery, 10 months. She was a Sibly; her father from England, her mother from Beverly. Two daughters left. Living in Turner Street below Derby. He a blacksmith.

566. Sept. 26. Judith, wife of Joseph Miller. Consumption, 23 years. Married at 20. Her father was Deacon Kinsman of Gloucester, and her *father's* father, Col. Warner of Gloucester. They have lived in Salem two years. He was from Gloucester. Ropemaker and painter. Two daughters left. Resides on Brown Street on the common. She born in Gloucester.

567. Sept. 29. Hannah, wife of John Collins. Dropsy in the head, 52 years. Married at 20. She has left five of her own children, two sons; one dau. lives of his first marriage, besides two daus. married Batchelder and Chever. She was a Porter, born in Littleton. Her parents removed from Wenham. She lived long in Danvers. He a fisherman and lived with his former wife six years.

568. Sept. 30. Judith, dau. of Joseph and Judith Miller. Atrop. Infant, 10 months; youngest child.

569. Oct. 1. Mary, dau. of John and Mary Berry.

Fever, 15 months, only dau. They have three sons. She was a Ward. He a Captain. Resides Essex Street, corner Turner.

570. Sept. 28. Robert, son of Robert and Hannah Bartlet. Dysentery, 2 years. She was a Tarbox; by marriage a Stanley. Has five children by Stanley and one by Bartlet. Resides Liberty Street, between Vine and Water. He a mariner.

571. Oct. 4. Emmons Smith. Fever, suddenly; 54, married at 25. His wife a Dimon; died in March last. Four sons and three daughters left. He was born in Ipswich.

572. Oct. 5. Miriam, wife of John Lewis. Dysentery, 52 years. Married at 51 years. She was a Maley of Marblehead; lived in Fort Gerry, then with son Fiske, then Jacob Crowninshield. Upon death of her sister married sister's husband, removed five months since to Salem. Resides Brown Street, on Common. He of Newburyport, ropemaker; has seven children.

573. Oct. 4. Nathaniel, son of William and Elizabeth Hampson. Dysentery, 13 months 16 days. From Marblehead, ropemaker. He has lived in Salem eleven years. She an Eliot from Marblehead. Four children left, one daughter. Daniels Street.

574. Oct. 5. Edward, of Daniel and Bethiah Shehane. Dysentery and fever, 18 months. His father from Isle of Wight. She a Widger from Marblehead. Three children left, one son. Mariner. Becket Street.

575. Oct. 5. Joseph, son of Joseph and Mercy Webb. Dysentery, 2 years and 3 months. She was a Devereux of Marblehead. He a boat-builder. Left two daughters. Becket Street.

576. Oct. 8. Elizabeth, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth Archer. Fever, 2 years and 6 months. She was a



Phippen, one son left. He a ropemaker, child long sick. Bridge Street, opposite Locust Street.

577. Oct. 9. Edward, son of above. Fever and dysentery, 1 year. No child left.

578. Oct. 8. Lydia, dau. of Joseph and Lydia Walden. Fever, 1 year and 8 months. She was a Flint from Lynnfield. He from Danvers. Four sons left. He a ropemaker. Pleasant Street.

579. Oct. 10. W. Browne, son of Samuel and Nancy Masury. Fever and dysentery, 1 year. She a Browne. Four children left, two sons. Captain, mariner. Charter Street, corner Fish.

580. Oct. 11. Lemuel Winchester, of Andover. Dysentery, 36 years. Married at 24. He has four children, two sons by his wife, who had two children by a former marriage. He came to work the season in town as a carpenter, leaving his family in Andover, came with *her* daughter. Bridge Street, opposite Locust, same house with E. Archer.

581. Oct. 12. Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Mary Browne. Fever and dysentery, 1 year and 7 months. She was a Becket. They have four sons left. Captain, mariner. Essex Street, opposite Pleasant.

582. Oct. 13. John, son of Mary Gardiner. Dysentery, 4 years. She was a Collins; married Simon Gardiner. Three children left by him, two sons. Essex Street, corner of Herbert.

583. Oct. 14. Patty, daughter of Joshua and Ester French. Dysentery, 3 years and 6 months. She was a Butman. They have four children left, three daughters. He a truckman. Lives Flint Street, between Essex and Chestnut.

584. Oct. 15. Lydia, daughter of Joseph and Mary Peele. Dysentery, 1 year and 3 months. She was a

Lufkin, one son left. Derby Street, near Blaney Street. He a mariner, absent.

585. Oct. 16. Samuel, son of Samuel and Susanna Caban. Dysentery, 1 year and 2 months. She was a Ruee. His father came in early life from France. Their only child. Becket Street. He a mariner, absent.

586. Oct. 19. Mary, dau. of Moses and Lydia Townsend. Dysentery, 8 years and 6 months. They have four children left, one son. She was a Lambert. He a captain of a ship. Derby Street, below Turner.

587. Oct. 20. George, son of John and Lydia Albree. Chin cough, 1 year and 4 months. He from Medford and his wife also. She from the ancient family of Tufts. Lived in Salem several years, then left and returned two years since. He a trader. Two children left, one son. Daniels Street between Essex and Derby.

588. Oct. 29. James, son of James and Mary Clearage. Fever and dysentery, 8 years. He was from Kittery, Maine. She a Foote, of Salem. He married 15 years ago, and afterward removed to Newfield, 90 miles. He has lately returned to Salem. Five children, one male. He a ship carpenter and caulker.

589. Nov. 3. Mary, dau. of William and Elizabeth Carlton. Cough and dysentery, 9 months. A twin child, two daughters left. She a Cooke. He a printer.

590. Nov. 7. Susanna, dau. of Ebed and Deborah Stoddard. Cough and fever, 13 months. She a Marsh from Hingham. He from Hingham, a shoemaker. Six children left, one son. Derby Street, near corner of Daniels.

591. Nov. 12. Margaret, wife of Charles Johnson. Fever, 27 years; married at 26. She a Whitefoot. He from Gothenburg in Sweden. One child, a son. Williams Street.

592. Nov. 15. Patience, wife of Richard Nichols. Fever, 39 years, married at 19. First marriage one year. Second marriage sixteen years. She was a Collins; first married a T. Stevely; four children, one son, one dau. by Stevely included. Broad Street, west end.

593. Nov. 22. Male child of John and Elizabeth Bonnemaison. Convulsions, 9 months. He came from Martinico, and married at Salem, 20 Aug., 1794, then removed to Martinico. She daughter of Rev. Johnson. She at Salem on a visit, Court Street. He a merchant.

594. Nov. 30. Male child of Ester White. Hooping cough, 9 months. Her grandfather a Masury. Her mother married a Burke.

595. Dec. 5. Eunice, widow of William Cooper. Consumption, 48 years; married at 22, married 8 years. She was a Swasey. He an Englishman; 18 years absent, where, unknown; left no children.

596. Dec. 7. News of the death of William, son of John and Elizabeth Reath. Fever, abroad, 23 years. He was born on Salem plains, but lived till lately at Marblehead. His parents have not lately lived in Salem. He died at sea. Mate with his brother John.

597. Dec. 8. Mary, widow of Asa Whittemore. Consumption, 52 years. Married at 17; 27 years married. She was a Potter from Beverly, born at Chebacco, Ipswich. He was from Danvers. He died at Boylston. Left two sons and one daughter. Mrs. Whittemore's father killed by Ellingwood, of Beverly. Always feeble. A good mother. Husband a mariner. At first a blacksmith.

598. Dec. 13. Notice of the death of John, son of Samuel and Mary Knapp. Fever abroad, 40 years. Married at 18 years. First marriage seventeen years. Second marriage, three years. He was born in Ports-



mouth. His first wife a Gavett of Salem; left three daughters. His second wife a Dodd of Salem, has one son. He was on his passage from Batavia to Philadelphia, in the Brig Harriet, Capt. Isaac Hagar.

599. Dec. 13. Ester, wife of Joshua French. Debility, 40 years; married at 22. She was a Butman, left four children, three daughters. From Wenham. Flint Street.

600. Dec. 13. Mary, wife of Thomas Ashby. Debility, 36 years; married at 26. His second wife, she was a White. He lived but a short time with the first wife. Three daus. and one son. Essex Street between Curtis and Orange.

601. Dec. 16. Capt. John Baton, of Isle of Oleron. Rupture, 72 years; married at 21. He was a Huguenot from Rochelle. He came early [in 1745, see D. B.] to Salem and married a widow Lander, who was a Slade. Four daughters survived him. He was of good character, much esteemed and respected. Long infirm but not confined. English Street, below Derby.

602. Dec. 17. Ruth, widow of Capt. Johnson Briggs. Fever, 46 years; married at 17, married 22 years. She has left six sons and three daughters. He died abroad in 1794. She was a Stileman. Union St.

603. Joshua, son of Joshua and Ester French. Fever abroad 14 years. The mother and another child have died this year at home. He was at Batavia with Devereux when he died.

604. Capt. Samuel Townsend. At sea, 39 years; married at 28. He has left a wife and five children, two sons. He sailed from Salem and has not been heard of. She a Stevens.

605. Samuel son of Samuel and Elizabeth Masury. At sea, 19 years. The mother a Webb. He was with Capt. Townsend.

606. James, son of James and Hannah Collins. At sea, 19 years. Parents dead. He was with Capt. Townsend.

607. William, son of William and Elizabeth Fairfield. At sea, 17 years. His mother a Becket. He was with Capt. Townsend.

608. Richard, son of Richard and Mary Collins. Fever abroad, 26 years. His mother a Cox. Two daughters left. A mariner, had been three years absent; died at Philadelphia.

#### DEATHS IN 1802.

609. Jan. 2. Edward, son of James and Hannah Murray. Fever, 2 years. The mother a Cox. Two children left. Curtis Street.

610. Jan. 3. Susannah Welden, a maiden. Palsy, 84 years. Her parents came from Scituate before her birth. She has lived thirty years in Danvers. She had been paralytic before the last shock. Her mother's name Elizabeth.

611. Jan. 3. Mary Ann Richardson. Lung fever, 90 years; married at 20, married 51 years. She had ten sons and two daughters. One son and one daughter survived her. She was a Dupy of Boston. Lived in Salem nine years with her daughter Sweetzer. Her husband David Richardson, of Woburn. Her son blind by accident, living in Woburn. Derby St. near Daniels.

612. Jan. 4. Deborah, wife of James Becket. Palsy, 42 years, married at 23. Left four daughters and two sons. She was a Peabody from Haverhill. This was the second stroke, the other six months before. Her mother a paralytic. Becket Street, below Derby.

613. Jan. 29. Mary, widow of William Cox. Pleurisy fever, 67 years, married at 27, married three years.

She was a Village. Left one daughter, widow Macdaniel. See D. B.

614. Feb. 12. Nicholas, son of Nicholas and Elizabeth Martin. Convulsions, 3 years. She was a Bartlett. The husband was drowned several years since, one son, John, left. Daniels Street.

615. Feb. 20. Female child of William and Elizabeth Cody. Quincy, æt. 10. The mother a Welcome. A son left. She married a Williams and Jeans since.

616. March 7. A child of James and Hannah Murray. Fever, æt. 10. One child left, they buried one in January last. The mother lays sick. Curtis Street.

617. March 19. William Sage from Connecticut. Consumption, æt. 53. Married at 33 years. He was from Middletown, Conn. He left one child, a son. His wife a Welcome, has two children by Smith. Webb St.

618. March 27. John, son of John and Priscilla Clark. Atrophy, 20 years. Father and mother long time dead. Only one surviving sister, Priscilla. Curtis Street.

619. April 2. Thomas Palfrey. Scrofula, 33 years, married at 25. Left three children. He was a son of Warwick P., formerly a Dept. of the Customs of Salem, by a second wife, who was a widow Bickford, a Ward. He married widow Gale, who was a Crowninshield. His father left him an estate of great value. He was an active man. She had children by Gale and three sons by Palfrey. Derby Street, near Daniels Street.

620. April 7. Hannah, wife of James Murray. Consumption, 33, married at 20. Left one child, a dau. Her husband has not been heard of for several years. She was a Keen, and has lost two children this year. Curtis Street.

621. April 18. Reuben, son of Reuben and Catharine

Shad. Dropsy in head, 7 years. She has been long a widow. Two children left, one son. She a Coffin. Derby, corner of Daniels Street.

622. May 12. Elizabeth, of Jona. and Sarah Browne. Fever. 21 years. Her mother a Twiss. She addressed by B. Waters. They have two sons and a daughter left. Taken Saturday of malignant scarlet fever, and died Wednesday morning. Lived on Allen's farm on the Neck.

623. May 28. Hannah, daughter of Daniel and Deborah Sage. Fever, 5 years. She was daughter of S. Silsbee. He from Scotland and at sea. A son and daughter left. Daniels Street.

624. May 29. Daniel, brother of Hannah, last named. Fever, 3 years. (See 1795, three children lost by same fever.) Sick 41 hours only.

625. May 29. Mary, widow of John Ward. Fever, 51 years, married at 18 years. Lived with her first husband, an Emerton, 7 years, and with her second husband, Ward, 5 years. He died Dec., 1789. She a Lufkin from Ipswich. Had son and daughter by first marriage. Daughter married Luke Heard.

626. May 30. Sarah, wife of George Sinclair, of consumption, 25 years; married at 23 years. One child, a son left. She was a Mascoll, married in 1799. Her husband a foreigner and absent. Complaining 9 months, removed during her sickness to her mothers. Derby Street, between Carlton and Becket Streets.

627. May 31. George, son of Sarah Sinclair, above. Fever, 9 months; buried in same coffin with its mother.

628. June 5. News of the death of Samuel Rantoul. Abroad, 21 years. His mother a Preston. Father died abroad. A brother and sister living. His father from England, worthy, died in 1782. He had been an apothecary in Salem and his health directed a voyage, and he

died of consumption in Bilboa, 20 April. With Capt. Haskell, of Beverly.

629. June 14. Olive, wife of Isaac Perkins. Fever, 35 years, married at 23. She was a Phippen. No child. She was seized violently with scarlet fever on Monday; sick seven days, had been complaining. On Derby Street near Neck.

630. June 22. Hannah, one of the twins of William and Elizabeth Carlton. Fever, 18 months. One child, a female, left. The other twin died in November last. She a Cooke. Essex between Newbury and Union Streets.

631. June 26. Mary, of James and Mary Stocker. Measles and consumption, 5 years. The father has one female child left. His wife (a Herrick) died a few years since. Child under care of grandparents. County Street, near Ash.

632. July 1. Charles, of Charles and Margaret Johnson. Fever after measles, 1 year. The mother died in Nov. last. The father at sea. A Frenchman.

633. July 8. Susanna, of Susanna Preston. Consumption, 17 years. The mother a daughter of Capt. Andrew Preston. His wife a Lambert. Sick a year, confined six months. Essex, opposite Pleasant Street.

634. July 8. Capt. Thomas Dean. Mortification, 79 years, married at 28 years; lived one year with first wife and forty-one with second wife. Leaves one dau. by each wife. He was son of Capt. Thomas Dean and leaves a brother and two sisters. Derby Street. See D. B.

635. July 12. Lois, wife of Andrew Cole, of Beverly. Consumption, 33 years, married at 30. She was a daughter of John and Elizabeth Fairfield. Lived much in Beverly and married there. Long sick; came over to her parents and died while on her visit. Only child died. Turner Street between Essex and Derby Streets.



636. July 30. Deborah, of Daniel and Deborah Sage. Dysentery, 19 months. One son left, absent with his father in the East Indies.

637. July 31. George, of William and Patty Boyd. Atrophy inf., 3 months. He from Ireland, she a Franks. Two children left, one male.

638. July 31. News of the death abroad of John Gray, of fever, 31 years, married at 23. Left three children, one daughter. He a son of John Baton, and a worthy man; married a Browne. Died mate of a ship at Batavia. Barton Court.

639. Aug. 16. Elizabeth, of George and Hannah Hodges. 7 months. Their youngest child. She a Phippen. He has two children, one son by former marriage and one daughter left by the present. Hardy Street, below Derby.

640. Aug. 17. Mehitable, of John and Miriam Perkins. Complication, 29 years. The parents from Topsfield, 1785. She a Smith. They have four sons left, two by a former marriage; moved to farm on Neck, then to last house on Derby Street, near Neck.

641. Aug. 18. Hiram, of Nathaniel and Eunice Shed. 2 years and 3 months. The parents lately from Amherst, N. H. Three children, one daughter. She a Fairfield, of Amherst. Derby Street, between Daniels and Hardy, on Palfrey's land.

642. Aug. 24. Mary, wife of Luke Heard. Dropsy, 33 years, married at 21. She was an Emerton. Her mother died in May last, and had married a Ward; one child, a son, left. Heard from Lancaster. He had been for many years infirm. Derby Street, between Daniels and Hardy Streets.

643. Aug. 24. Elizabeth, wife of Capt. John Edwards. Dropsy, 56 years, married at 24. She a dau. of Rev. Samuel Fiske, of Salem, and he a foreigner.

She has left a son who married a Browne and a daughter who married a Street. She had long been infirm. See D. B. Essex Street above Elm.

644. Aug. 28. Susanna, widow of John Hathorne. Aged 80 years, married at 25 years. Her husband died after three years of marriage. She was a Tousel, and descended from the ancient families of English and Hollingworth. Col. Hathorne is her son. Daughter married an Ingersoll. See D. B.

645. Aug. 15. Stephen Shehane, killed by lightning at sea, 22 years. There is a widowed mother and three sons, two married. Benjamin married and one child; Daniel married, four children, one son. He was in the Belisarius. See D. B. Several were injured, he only was killed.

646. Aug. 28. News of the death of William Becket. Scurvy, at sea, 30 years, married at 26. He has left a widow (a Waters) and one son and one daughter. The mothers of both, widows. He sailed with Capt. Felt from Isle of France, and they both died on the passage. W. Becket died 2 July last.

647. Sept. 8. Jonathan Twisse, farmer on the Neck. Palsy, 69 years, married at 23 years. One child left. He came from Danvers upon the Neck farm, then Ives' farm, and lived there twenty-eight years. His only child married a Browne and lives on the farm. He was a large, strong man and very honest and esteemed.

648. Sept. 10. Mehitable, widow of Capt. William Paterson. Dysentery, 60 years, married at 27 years; lived with husband twenty-four years. She was a Smith; the family lived near ferry. Her husband dead nine years. Left four children, one daughter married a Byrne. She was complaining, confined ten days. Her eldest son married. In Herbert Street.



649. Sept. 11. Sarah, widow of George Underwood. Dysentery, 67 years, married at 20. She was a Lambert. Married Matthew Butman, of Beverly, 1755, lived with him nine years; married John Underwood 1768, and lived with him eight years. A child John and a son by Underwood, George, left. Her second husband died abroad. The collateral branches of family numerous. Essex Street, corner of Becket.

650. Sept. 14. Ezra Trask from Beverly. Dysentery, 79 years. Married at 23 and lived fifty years with first wife, Joannah (Green), who died 1797, aged 81 years. He took his 2d woman before Dr. Putnam, of Danvers, in 1801, and she died soon. He had lived in Danvers and not long in Salem.

651. Sept. 15. Eunice, of Nathaniel and Eunice Richardson. Consumption, 23 years. She was their only daughter. They have four sons. She was addressed by a S. Hunt, of Charlestown, N. H. Father from Woburn, mother from Danvers, a Putnam. East Street.

652. Sept. 19. Joseph Lambert, of Moses and Lydia Townsend. Dysentery, 16 months. They have three daughters left. The father at sea; she a Lambert. Derby, corner of Carlton.

653. Sept. 21. Amelia, daughter of William and Sara Patterson. Atrophy Inf., 23 months. They have four children left, two sons. She an Archer, daughter of John. Walnut Street.

654. Sept. 24. Thomas, son of William and Hanna Webb. Dysentery, 16 months. They buried one child thirteen months ago. They have three left, one son. She an Allen of Marblehead. Hardy Street.

655. Sept. 30. Susanna, of Andrew and Hanna English. Dysentery, 3 years. They have three children left, one son, all sick. She a Patten. Williams Street.

656. Oct. 10. John, of James and Elizabeth Archer.

Atroph Inf., 17 months. They have four children left, two sons. She an Archer. Essex St., corner of Pleasant.

657. Oct. 3. John Andrew, of Rev. Nathaniel and Mary Stone. Dysentery, 7 months. She an Andrew, on a visit from Windham. Their only child. Winter St.

658. Oct. 10. Olive, wife of Zechariah Marston. Dysentery, 38 years, married at 33 years. She a Shelden, of Danvers. Two children, one son. He had also two children by a former wife. Essex St., corner of Union.

659. Oct. 11. John, of Zechariah and Olive Marston. Dysentery, 1 year.

660. Oct. 11. Hannah, wife of Andrew English. Dropsy, 36 years; married at 21. She a Patten. Three children, one son.

661. Oct. 12. Mary, wife of John Williams. Dysentery, 46 years; married at 26. She a Webb. Three children, one son. A daughter has married a Victory and a Rind. He born in London. Becket Street. Infirm for a long time.

662. Oct. 13. Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth Emerton. Fever, 3 years. She a Bartlett from Marblehead farms. He from Chebacco. Three children left, one son. Turner Street below Derby.

663. Oct. 14. Charles, of John and Sarah Babbidge. Dysentery, 15 mos. She a Becket. Six children living, three sons. Essex Street, near Union.

664. Oct. [ \*]. [ \*] s of Joseph and Lydia Walden. Dysentery, 8 mos. They have four children, all sons. He a ropemaker, industrious. She a Flint from Lynnfield. Baptized in 1801. Long sick and the mother and children. Pleasant Street.

665. Oct. 21. Isaac Perkins. Dysentery, 88 years, married at 25 years; 1st marriage, forty-one years, 2nd

sixteen years. Left widow and four children, three sons in town, dau. widow Woods. See D. B. All came from Topsfield into the town of Salem. Derby, Neck Gate.

666. Oct. 23. Samuel, of Samuel and Abigail Webb. Atrophy Inf., 10 years. Son of John Webb, she a Palfrey, two children, females. Hardy Street below Derby.

667. Oct. 28. Thomas Mascoll. Dysentery, 64 yrs. Has two sisters, widow Mary Welman and the widow of Pasca Foot, called Tammy. Derby, corner of Becket.

668. Nov. 28. John Hubbard, of John and Martha Fairfield. Scarlet fever and throat distemper, 3 years. They have two daughters left. She a Hubbard of Ipswich Hamlet. He a son of Dr. W. Fairfield of Wenham.

669. Dec. 13. Priscilla Lambert, of Matthias and Hannah Rice. Scarlet fever and throat distemper, 4 years. She was a Lambert of Salem and married M. Rice, a physician, of Saco, and removed to Blackpoint, Me. He died several years ago. Left three males, child born at Scarborough, widow removed to Salem last year.

670. Dec. 14. Female child of Henry and Sarah Prince, at birth. He was from Ipswich. She a Millet. They have six children, two males.

671. Dec. 15. Thomas, of Thomas and Mehitable Rue. Scarlet fever and throat distemper, 3 years. She an Archer. One male child. Her mother Kimball, past 80, and his mother's mother, a Becket, past 70, at the funeral. Essex, corner of Turner Street.

672. Dec. 17. Richard Goss, of Bradford. Apoplexy, 53 years, married at 27 years. 1st marriage, one year; 2nd, sixteen years; 3rd, four years. Leaves five children. He born in Bradford, a ship carpenter. Third wife a Eulen. His surviving children by second wife.

673. Missing. Capt. Hardy Millet. Lost at sea, 25 years, son of John Millet. Full name was Joseph Hardy.

## SOME OLD ESTATES.

---

COMMUNICATED BY EDW. STANLEY WATERS.

---

It has happened that the families of which some account has been printed in the COLLECTIONS have many of them owned or occupied homes in that part of the city which is now comprehended between Dean and Beckford streets, bordering on Essex street, or in their neighborhood.

This necessitated a somewhat thorough study and careful collation of the boundaries of these premises, and the use of considerable time and research in ascertaining them and reconciling apparent discrepancies, and to save some future explorer of this region that trouble, and as the results obtained are somewhat definite and correct certain errors which exist in regard to the location of some of the earlier homesteads, they are here presented.

On the upper or western side of Dean street lay the homestead land of Edw. Flint, who died in 1711, leaving it to his son Benjamin. It extended from Essex, then Main street, to the bank of the North river, along which ran a way which in 1760 was supplanted by the present Federal, then called New street. This was probably hardly a recognized town road, as I gather from some of the deeds. In 1734 the bank at the north end of the Flint land is spoken of as *claimed* by the town.

Benjamin Flint sold to Thomas Blaney a lot from this

on Essex street,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  rods in width, next east of the then Quaker meeting-house and adjoining ground, in 1725, and here then Blaney's house stood, newly built; in 1770, his widow Alice sold this or a part of it to Edmund Needham.

At Benj. Flint's death in 1734 all this land was divided among his heirs, and as Thomas Blaney married his niece Desire Dean he obtained a part.

This was the most westerly strip, 140 poles long and 18 feet broad, of a piece of that length, and 72 feet broad, which Flint's sister Eliz. Dean received with other property as her part. It was a front lot on Essex street, beginning at a point fifty feet from the corner of Dean street. The corner lot went in the division to Edw. Flint, a nephew of Benj., and his sister Mary Wainwright. Blaney also bought the next strip to his, a piece of the same size, which came to John and Mary Ropes.

Between Blaney's homestead land and this came the front lot assigned to another sister of Flint's, Sarah, wife of Jacob Willard, who I think sold hers, and it was bought in 1744 by Wm. Deadman.

Eliz. Dean's other heirs, Eliz. Field and Joseph Dean, received respectively the next two quarters. Dean soon afterwards bought his sister Field's, and then sold the front half of their united portion to John West, who in turn sold it to Wm. Deadman. Dean afterwards bought the corner lot of Edw. Flint and his sister, and this was transmitted through two or three generations of Deans, until it came, about 1800, into the possession of Abner Chase, who married into the family.

In 1763 we find Deadman owner of all the front land on Essex street from Dean's to Blaney's, and April 26 of that year he sold it to Dr. Eben Putnam, who lived there the remainder of his life, having also added to it by purchase from the widow Alice Blaney.



In 1793 his heirs sold it to Major Joseph Hiller,\* whose residence it was for some time. There was apparently some difficulty in regard to that strip which had been set off to Desire Blaney. I gather that Blaney's second wife and widow sold the whole to Dr. Putnam, not realizing that that portion of it which came by his first wife should go to that wife's children or heirs, but at any rate a claim was made, and successfully it proved, by Abigail White's heirs, the daughter of Desire Blaney, and a separate conveyance from them to Major Hiller was made Sept. 20, 1793.

The old mansion-house at present on the premises, and owned and occupied by William Ives, Esq., was built, I think, before 1800.

The next, and corner lot, as we have said, became the property of the Dean family. It was the home of Capt. Jonathan, the son of Joseph, and perhaps of his son Jonathan, and of his daughter Sarah Chase. The house which he built here remained until within a few years.

Turning the corner and keeping along the western side of Dean street we follow the Dean homestead, but in 1799 the heirs sold a large strip with a front on Dean street of 124 feet to Major Hiller, which ran back to his land. The owner of the next land in 1799 was James Fabens, who was here also in 1770. This land too was formerly of Thomas Blaney, who in 1740 bought of Hannah, widow of Robert Orange of Boston, another sister of Benjamin Flint, for 250 £ all her part of his homestead, being  $3\frac{3}{4}$  acres, bounding all these above mentioned premises on the north, and thence extending to the bank of the North river. Through this of course Federal street was laid out and many house lots thereon were sold from

---

\*Mary Stevens, wife of Samuel of Gloucester, and daughter Abigail, wife of Jos. Hiller of Boston, Gent., Apr. 17, 1752.



the Blaney land. The following advertisement relates to them :—

"To be sold at a reasonable rate by Alice Blaney, a number of house-lots lying near the bottom of Dean's Lane. They are allowed to be some of the best in the New Street."

Gaz. of Apr. 4, 1769.

Other occupants on this side of Dean, between Essex and Federal streets, were Daniel Jacobs, Ezra Johnson, and Eben Hutchinson, in 1764.

Back from or west of James Fabens' was Benjamin Nourse's land, bought after 1765.

When Federal street was laid out, about 1760, lots upon the south side of it were sold as follows: the most westerly, containing 28 poles, to Joseph Ross, June 25, 1770 (the next estate\* on the west being then owned by "John Rowe, Esq."); next east to him a lot of the same size to Benj. Hathorne, Nov. 28, 1772; next to him one of 56 poles, June 5, 1773, which touched the Putnam land on the south. These first named lots sold for 33 £, 12 s. apiece, the latter one for 57 £, 17 s., 4 d.; the frontage of the former was 3½ poles, of the latter 5 poles.

I have no note of the sale of the corner lot.

Crossing Federal street the lot on the other corner of Dean street was sold by the Blaneys to John Dampney for 26 £, 13 s., 8 d., Aug. 5, 1766. It was then bounded east on Dean's lane, as the fence there stands, 8 poles; on the New street, 2½ poles; and north on the bank by

\* It appears as if this must have been bought from Sam. Buffum, to whom, Sept. 9, 1766, Blaney sold 32 poles, bounded N. W. on a Town Way lately laid out and commonly called New street, 4 poles; S. W. on land of Jno. Buffum, 8 poles; S. E. by B.'s other land, 4 poles; and N. E. the same.

Edmund Needham.

Robert Blaney.

J. B. appeared Sept. 13, 1766, and, being almost blind, the within instrument being read to him, he acknowledged it.

the wall there, with the right to the bank, beach and flats, continued to the channel of the North river, also "the rocks and stones which stand on my land next said Dane's land reserving to Sam. Williams his flake stuff, and liberty to remove it next spring, and to improve the land I have leased him."

Joseph Dampney, his administrator, sold this land in 1769 to David Britton. The next lot west was sold June 26, 1769, to Nathan Kimball for 33 £, 12 s., 3 poles in front on Federal street. The next was bought by Joseph Janes, Oct. 5, 1769, and a narrow strip in 1770, giving a front in all of about  $3\frac{1}{2}$  poles. The next by Billings Bradish,\* with a front of 4 poles, Sept. 4, 1770. The next, Nov. 26, 1772, by Wm. Lang, on Federal street,  $3\frac{3}{4}$  poles in front. The next with a frontage of 3 p., 21 l., to Jerathmeel Peirce, May 13, 1773, and the next and most westerly, 3 poles on the street, bounded by land of Jona. Buffum on the west, had been previously sold to Joseph Brown, Aug. 19, 1771.

Crossing Dean street at its foot, we come to the land now occupied by the Hacker school-house, sold to the town for that purpose by Jos. Sprague in 1789.

This must have been the land sold to George Dean, Sen., by John Cole and George and Priscilla Bowers in 1686 and 1687, whose position a little further research has freed from the doubt which existed when the "Dean Family" was begun.

The northern portion was sold by John and Mary Ropes, to whom it came by division of the Dean heirs, to the Cooks, who had already bought the southern portion of Joseph Dean. It may have included also the land extending from the school-house to Federal street, which Mr. Sprague sold to Thomas Whittredge in 1799.

---

\* Married Sarah Austin at Charlestown, Feb. 1, 1765. Coll., Vol. VII, p. 24.

Whether or not this passed directly from the Cooks to Sprague I do not know.

Returning to Essex street we come to the present Stearns estate. This was inherited from their grandfather Joseph Sprague, who bought it in 1774 of John<sup>4</sup> and Joseph<sup>4</sup> Dean, the sons of Joseph<sup>3</sup>. It then had a front of 107 feet, and extended back on Dean street 174 feet, the land next north and east of it being then owned by James Grant, formerly of Joshua Hicks. Joseph Dean<sup>3</sup> inherited this from his father Joseph<sup>2</sup>, who bought it in 1700 from Capt. Thomas Flint, who bought it in 1672 from Elizabeth Spooner, when it was bounded north and east by land of Joseph Duglass.

The next, the present Silsbee estate, we learn as above was in 1672 of Joseph Duglass; in 1720 it belonged to Joshua Hicks, who apparently owned considerable land north of it also; he married a daughter, Martha, of Roger Derby, who lived a little farther down the Main street. In 1774 this land was of "late Joshua Hicks, now James Grant and wife Mary."

From here all the land down nearly to the present Monroe street, which was not laid out until 1801, and including the present Rogers, Wheatland, and Bertram estates, and running back to the North river, about seven acres in all, belonged in 1704 to Thomas Ruck, and perhaps before him to his father-in-law Joshua Buffam. In Ruck's inventory, who died that year, we find two items of real estate: "Old Spooner's and barne and seven acres in ye towne," and "House and land formerly John Symson's." The latter land lay probably down by the river, next east of the Dean land on Dean street.

In regard to the former I incline to think that "old Spooner" was the husband of Elizabeth, from whom Tho. Flint bought the corner lot in 1672, one-quarter of which

the deed says that he had sold to Edmond Bridges, dec. ; that this quarter was bought by Jos. Duglass, being next east, but that another part of the said Spooner's property, the most easterly and containing his house, etc., was bought by Thomas Ruck and is mentioned in his inventory. The said Ruck in his will gives all his real estate to his sons John and Thomas (the latter probably died young, as I find no farther mention of him), except that next Joseph Duglass, of which he gives his daughters Hannah and Damaris 20 poles apiece. Damaris died unmarried, and her portion was inherited equally by the three children of her sister Hannah, who married George Dean, viz., Hannah Chapman, Mary Ashby, and Damaris Brackett.

After John Ruck's death, in 1740-1, these Dean heirs sold to his administrators Joshua Hicks and Samuel Pope the 20 poles which were the inheritance of their aunt Damaris, though not until after some doubt as to which should be considered hers, the portion *immediately* next to Douglass', or next but one ; finally it was agreed by "the administrators empowered by the General Court" that it should be the lot immediately next, and that next but one should be theirs in right of their mother. This latter they sold in 1742 to Daniel Grant, and as its western boundary then was land of Joshua Hicks, it shows that John Ruck's heirs had sold Damaris' part to the said Hicks. Each of these said lots was in width  $2\frac{1}{2}$  poles, in length 8 poles, and they would about include on Essex street the land now belonging to and occupied by the Rogers family.

We next come to John Ruck's homestead,\* described as

---

\*John Ruck et ux. Esther to Col. Sam. Browne, Jan. 4, 1719-20, B., 36 p., 198, 120 £.

All that J. R.'s homestead : dwelling-house, shop, eight out-housing + about 7 acres. South with the street or highway, west partly the land beg'd to Hannah

in the note. The mortgage was satisfied after his death as it appears. Whereas John Ruck, dec., mortgaged by deed of Jan. 4, 1719, his dwelling-house, shop, etc., etc., and whereas Sam. Browne, Gent., and Wm. Browne, Esq., executors of the estate of Samuel, dec., recovered judgment against the said John, July 12, 1737, in the sum of 210 £, 8 s., or possession of the premises with costs 2 £, 12 s., which hath not been executed on account of the lunacy or distraction of the said John, they hereby release for £213, the said premises to his administrators. Jan. 15, 1740.

This mortgage does not seem to have interfered with his selling the premises in question, for so he did in 1730 and 1734, in two parcels; the eastern one containing his then dwelling-house, with 140 poles adjoining, also "the highshop" at the north-western corner of the premises on Main street, and fronting thereon 7 p., 15 f., he sold to Jos. Cook, Jr., Dec. 26, 1730, who in 1734, June 6, sold it to Sam. Sibley.

The other portion he himself sold to the said Sibley, Sept. 30, of the same year, whose heirs sold it, 1761-5, to John Ropes<sup>4</sup> and his widow Jane, who sold it afterwards in separate parts. The northern portion, between the North River and Federal street, she sold to Mr. John Appleton in 1774; the middle portion, on the southern side of Federal street, to Jona. Ireland, 1781; and the front portion, on Essex street, to Mr. John Higginson, 1772.

The Wheatland estate includes the western portion of this, and of the other a part was the home of the Plummer family, of whom Miss Caroline added to it, by pur-

---

and Damaris Ruck, from father Tho. Ruck, dec., and partly land formerly Jos Douglass', now Joshua Hicks', and partly Benj. Flint's; north by ye highway and ye bank of ye North river; east partly John Bickford and partly Sam. Ropes and partly Mrs. Eliz. Derby. A mortgage.



chase of the south-eastern portion, from Joseph Sewall of Boston, an heir of Miss Mehitable Higginson, in 1846. Of the Plummer family it was bought by Mr. John Bertram, who built a brick residence thereon.

We next come to the homestead of Roger Derby, bought in 1678-9 of John Darland, being then the western part of his homestead. The compiler of the "Derby Family" is right in his location of the homestead. It was upon the western corner of Essex and Munroe streets, but it also inclosed what is now a part of Munroe street itself, that part which was given to Richard Derby being entirely included in the street. But his conclusion that Roger Derby's soap-house stood upon the other side of the street, near what is now Chestnut street, seems to me a mistaken one.

Roger Derby in his will gives his wife his "now dwelling house garding and yard excepting twenty-six feet of front and the sope house runing or kept in the bredth next Joseph neals," etc. ; and again to his son Richard he gives "my sope-house with the twenty-six foot of land fronting to the street and so quite backward across the garding," etc.

It is evident from this that the premises were all adjoining each other. Moreover, Joseph Neal's was the very next estate in Essex street, adjoining this on the east ; and were this evidence insufficient, the mention of the boundaries of these Derby premises in succeeding conveyances settles the point beyond a doubt. The "sope-house" must have stood where Monroe street now is.

The Derby estate, then, at the death of its owner was bequeathed in two parts. The larger and western portion, about  $59\frac{1}{2}$  feet in depth and  $73\frac{1}{2}$  feet in front, was bequeathed to his widow, and at her death to his son



Samuel, but as he died before his mother, about 1728 (she about 1740), it went to his sons Roger and Samuel, who in 1741 sold it to Roger Peele. He was unfortunate enough to lose it, or a part of it, by sundry executions, about 1748, to Samuel Ropes<sup>4</sup> and John Beckett, the former of whom bought the latter's portion, his own being the western strip, and Beckett's the eastern; and then added the middle portion with a house, etc., upon it, by purchase from Robert Peele in 1749, who, I think, was a son of Roger.

Ropes sold it in 1773 to Richard Derby, the son of the Richard to whom had been bequeathed the other or eastern part of the homestead, to which we now come. This was of about the same depth as the other, and 26 feet in width, and inherited probably from his father. By this purchase from Ropes he became owner of the whole original homestead. The deed of a part of this to Benjamin Ropes, mentioned in "Ropes' Family," I think must have been a mortgage, which was afterwards discharged, and probably the sale mentioned there of a part of the next estate from John<sup>3</sup> to Samuel<sup>3</sup> was of the same nature. This Derby land was in 1796 the property of Jacob Very. In 1801, when Monroe street was laid out, it was "over land on Essex St. belonging to Capt. Lawrence & Esqr. Manning." In 1846 the western portion was land of Hannah Wallis, whose shop was on the corner until about 1866, when it, together with the two-story dwelling next above, were removed or demolished by Mr. Bertram, the owner of the land, which was added to his grounds.

The next property, that which now forms the lower corner of Monroe and Essex streets, we read was John Darland's homestead in 1678. It appears afterward as belonging to Joseph Neale, who was afterwards of Newcastle, Penn., in 1709, and deceased in 1716; he mar-

ried Judith, a daughter of Richard Croade, whose estate lay next east of his. This homestead extended from a point about three feet west of the eastern corner of Monroe street to a point east about 116 feet, which would be perhaps in front of the western half of the present house of Mr. Johnson. It was of an irregular shape, at about a distance of 93 feet back from Essex street making an angular turn and running west, behind the Derby land to the Ruck land, and then stretching north 247 feet, and beyond what is now Federal street.

It was sold Nov. 7, 1709, by his brother and Attorney Lieut. Jeremiah Neal to the brothers John<sup>3</sup> and Samuel<sup>3</sup> Ropes; the latter, father to the one who owned for a time the Derby land adjoining. At this time it was bounded north by land formerly Bishop's and Robbins', and east at its northern part by land of Mr. Robert Kitchen.

The brothers divided it, and in 1734 exchanged portions, Samuel taking the western and John the eastern, and here were their homes. Samuel married a daughter, Lydia, of Joseph Neal and thereby inherited, and also bought of the other heirs small portions of the next estate, his wife's grandfather Croade's, after the death of his widow Frances in 1716. He died about 1762, and his real estate, about half an acre with a dwelling-house, went to his son Benjamin.<sup>4</sup>

He reserved the part of the estate which was the immediate homestead, extending from Essex street north about 152 feet, but sold the next lot north, in 1781, to Nath. Gould, 27 rods in size and fronting on the southern side of Federal street. The piece on the other side, which had been cut off by the laying out of the latter street, he sold in April, 1782, to Nath. Chamberlain. It was next east to that of Mr. John Appleton, sold him by widow Jane Ropes from the Ruck or Sibley estate, and was

bounded on the north by land of Benjamin Goodhue, jr., which was of Benjamin Bickford in 1774, and of John Bickford in 1734. The portion on Essex street, at his death in 1790, was inherited by his children, of whom Hardy<sup>5</sup> and Timothy<sup>5</sup> bought the shares of the others in 1796, and in 1799 Timothy became the real owner. He lived here until 1813, when it passed into the possession of his brother-in-law, Ichabod Nichols, Esq., who I think built the present mansion-house upon it. It was while it was in possession of Capt. T. Ropes that Monroe, then called "Ropes," street was laid out. It did not pass over that part of his land which abutted on Essex street, but over that part which, as has been said, lay back of the Derby land. It also took portions of the Ireland and Gould land.

The other half of the land on Essex street was the homestead of John Ropes<sup>3</sup>. He and his brother Samuel made divers minor purchases from the Neal and Croade heirs, which I think were incorporated in this one mutual estate; and John also purchased of them the next eastern land, which was kept as a separate portion, and sold as such in 1741, to his son John<sup>4</sup>. He died about 1754, and his real property, "a mansion house shop, barn, and 100 poles of land," went by agreement of the heirs to his son Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, who resided here for a time, but afterwards built himself another mansion-house upon his land on the northern side of Federal street, which at his death went to his only grand-child, Jona. Waldo, jr., and afterwards became the property and present residence of Mr. Thomas Perkins, on the corner of Lynn street.

Twenty feet of his land on Federal street he conveyed to Benj. Goodhue in 1782, who wished to lay out a street from Federal to the water-side. It was 20 feet in width, and about the same in depth. The street is now Lynn

street. Goodhue in return conveyed to him a piece of land next north of his own, fronting on Lynn street, and running back behind Chamberlain's to Mr. Appleton's land 131 feet; in breadth at its rear 16 feet; in front on Lynn street 60 feet. Next north of this was another piece bought of Goodhue by Nath. Long; and of this, Sept. of the same year, Mr. Ropes bought a strip, thus completing the property upon which he probably afterwards built the present house. At his death, in 1799, his house in Essex street was occupied by his son-in-law, Jona. Waldo, the property running back to Federal street and being valued at \$3,000. It is at present the residence, I believe, of Mrs. Emery Johnson, Sen., though probably a part of it, the eastern, is incorporated into the next estate, that of her son.

Together with such part, the next property is now occupied by the mansion-house of Mr. Emery Johnson, built within ten or fifteen years, and, if my memory serves me rightly, about as far back from the street as the old house, which it displaced. This, too, belonged to John Ropes<sup>3</sup>, and was bought by him from the Neals and Croades, heirs of Richard and that Frances Croade, mentioned in "Dean Family," who in 1680 thought "my neighbour male" disposed to overstep his own boundaries.

The said John<sup>3</sup> sold it in 1741, then 148 feet in depth and of 36 feet front, to his son John<sup>4</sup>, "shopkeeper," who lived here, as did his widow Jane and her children after him. At his death in 1773 it went to his son John<sup>5</sup>, who the next year sold it to his mother, who by her will in 1781 left it to her daughters, and they soon after, dying, to their nephew John<sup>6</sup>; but he dying in 1788, it was sold by order of General Court, in 1790, by their administrator, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, who owned the next estate. He sold it to Wm. Vans, Esq., and immediately re-purchased it,

and owned it the rest of his life. He also added to it by buying the land next north of it, reaching to Federal street, of Wm. Pickman, Esq., formerly of Mr. Edw. Kitchen in 1734, and of Mr. Turner's heirs in 1790. At Mr. Ropes' death, 1799, being then in the occupation of Dea. Thomas Hartshorne, and valued at \$1,100.00, it was bequeathed to his grandson Jona. Waldo, jr. It was afterwards, I think, moved to Mason street in North Salem.

From here to the corner of Bickford street the estates at present are respectively as follows: first, the gambrel-roofed two and a half story house, fronting lengthwise upon the street, and occupied, in 1866, the western end by Capt. Richard Wheatland, the eastern by the Misses Morgan; here in 1791 dwelt the Clarkes, of whom Capt. John and wife Sarah, John, jr., of Boston, Clerke, and Eliz., singlewoman, agree with Jona. Ropes, that year, as to their boundary line, which it was settled was to extend back 70 feet from the street. Next the double-house built a few years ago by the Fries, father and son, and occupied by them. Next the large open field, with the painter's shop at its southeastern corner, making the corner of Beckford street, and where a few years ago stood Dr. Stearns' mansion-house,\* formerly the residence of Edw. Kitchen, Esq.

Nearly two hundred years ago this same tract of land was similarly owned in three estates, the most western being Richard Croade's; this went to his heirs, the Neales and others, as above mentioned. The second was the homestead† of George Deane<sup>1</sup>, perhaps set out to him by the town, and of which he sold the western part to the noted Thomas Maule in 1674, who probably sold it to

---

\*Coll., Vol. V, p. 248.

† See "Dean Family." Further research has enabled me to identify it.



another Quaker, Matthew Estes, as he was its owner in 1691, and who afterwards added by purchase from Mr. Kitchen. He lived here until his death, when it went by his will to his grandsons Richard of Lynn and Abijah of Salem, the former of whom sold his share to the latter in 1736, the buildings on it having then been burned down. Next came a five-feet way between this and the remainder of the Deane homestead, laid out by agreement when Maule bought the land; and next, probably including the eastern part of the Frye land, though I have not the data to determine its exact position, was the original Deane land. George Deane, who lived here, died about 1696, leaving it to his widow Elizabeth, who sold it in 1698 to her son Joseph<sup>2</sup>; May, 1706, he bought the land on the corner of Dean street and soon removed there, selling this homestead the next month to Robert Kitchen, who owned the next land east of his. By this deed we find that it was  $47\frac{1}{2}$  feet on the street, and 120 feet deep. Mr. Kitchen sold it the next day, June 25, to Matthew Estes of Lynn, mariner.

The next and corner property belonged to the Kitchens as early as I have any record of it; Robert was perhaps the father of Edward, who had his home in the mansion-house, afterwards of the Turners, and remembered by the present generation as the property of the Stearns family. They were a prominent family in their time, and owned land extending westward of this, in the rear of the Deane, Estes, and Croade land to that of the Ropeses. It was on these premises that the open-air ordination of Rev. Dudley Leavitt took place in 1745. It was upon this land, I think, on the southwest corner, that the bow-fronted two-story building used as a tin-shop used to stand, which was afterward removed to Boston street.

As we return in fancy to the time when this region



presented so different an aspect from its present one, primitive houses at intervals placed along the Main street, with gardens and orchards between, and fields stretching back down to the river bank, and these gradually giving place to closer neighborhoods and improved buildings, and finally in our own time presenting so marked a change in the outward evidences of comfort and prosperity, and as we people these scenes with characters equally primitive and uncultivated, though improving also in their successive generations, as their surroundings improved, and especially when one has been dealing and delving among them, until they almost come to possess a personal reality to him, it is not unnatural to wish that these old denizens could return to this life and see with their own eyes, and with their own old ideas, the changes that have taken place.

Thomas Blaney, probably, hardly expected that his ground, sacred to fish-flakes, would ever echo to the strains of Catholic masses. Perhaps, however, he would have endured it, at the thought of the increased demand for the product of the said flakes, which would hence accrue, on Fast-days.

Widow Orange, if told that one day a part of her land would be covered with glass-houses, for the production of grapes and perhaps specimens of her own family tree, would in all probability, with the enlightenment of her time, have pronounced it a clear working against Providence, to try to raise in that way what God had not made "naterally" grow there.

We doubt if now the venerable John Cook and Wm. Reeves would swear to Capt. Flint's land, refreshed though their faculties be by their long rest, or if "old Spooner" or his equally antiquated widow would recognize their "house and barne" on the premises now occu-

pied by Mr. Silsbee's solid mansion; nor do we think that neighbor Joshua Hicks, whatever other thoughts he may have had as he walked in his garden, ever dreamed that there a new grape would be produced, that should carry the name of his old town, wherever it went.

Roger Derby would undoubtedly rejoice in the relaxation of the laws in regard to attendance at meeting, and could probably be induced to "depone" as to the exact location of his "sope-house." Thomas Maule would also imitate his example, and tell us where his "new-house" was. "My neighbour male," too, being of a progressive turn, would probably prefer stepping from his door-step to the horse-car, and ordering his meal down town, to having to shell his two bushels of corn, and then "pack" his grist on his "beast" up to Capt. John Traske's mill, especially if the "Captenn" was as careless or tricky about his "grindinge" and "toule," as some of his customers claimed.

Poor Maule's "aple trees" long ago bore their last fruit, and for "such as gathered plumbs in ye widow ffrances Croade's orchyard" there would now be but small pickings. Mistress ffrances herself might answer her husband's sarcasms by a reference to the "Counter-irritant" displayed upon the handbills which usually embellish the fence of the Kitchen estate, and explain to him what the "but woeman's talke" means in these days.

Perhaps no one of the defunct Ropeses would have the courage to appear, were he to know that it would be required of him to elucidate the transactions in real estate, which he and his family indulged in within the limits here treated of, to locate the positions, and to define the boundaries of those frequent conveyances from father to son, from uncle to nephew, and a host of other perplexing relationships, which, to any one who had not happened

to have given a little attention to the genealogy of the family, "to have known the Ropes," in fact, would have been sufficient to reduce him to the condition of neighbor John Ruck, "lunatic or distracted." However, in this matter we believe we have reached the Ropes' end, and that the locations of the different premises of the family, upon these pages, will be found correct and complete.

"Robbins, and Bishop," and John Simpson, shadowy personages, perpetually mentioned in deeds as "formerly" owning land on the "north," if they were to appear, could they enlighten us as to where that land was? I never met with deeds to or from them, and firmly believe that the hyperborean regions in which they dwelt are now the bed of the North River, or else that they only existed for the purpose of bounding land on the "North;" legal fictions, like John Doe or Richard Roe.

One is forcibly impressed, though, in this tracing of estates and families from one generation to another, by the changes wrought in the latter; in many cases a melancholy one, sometimes the result of misfortune, more often of folly and indiscretion, or worse.

What a fruitful theme, "the vicissitudes of families!"

# RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT SALISBURY, MASS., 1687-1754.

COMMUNICATED BY WM. P. UPHAM.

[19]<sup>1</sup>

The names of those yt were of ye Ch.<sup>a</sup> Salisbury when  
I was ordained.

## *Males.*

Maj'r Robt. Pike.  
Capt. Bradbury.  
Lieut'nt Buswell.  
Serg't Price.  
Sam'll Fellows, Sen'r.  
Rodger Easman.  
Joseph French.  
Jno. French.  
×<sup>2</sup>Sam'll French.  
×Searg't Stevens, Sen'r.  
Henry Brown, Sen'r.  
×John Gill.  
William Brown.  
Isaak Morrill.<sup>3</sup>

---

William Barnes.  
Serg't Hoit.  
Garret Hadden.

---

## *Females.*

Mrs. Pike.  
Mrs. Bradbury.  
Mrs. Buswell.  
Mrs. Stockman.  
××Mrs. Carr, Widdow.  
Mrs. Carr (William's wife).  
Jane True.  
××Susanna French.  
Mary French.  
Abigail Brown.  
Goodwife Sarah Easman, Sen'r.  
Mrs. Wheeler.  
Mrs. Hubbard.  
Nath'l Easman's wife.  
John Easman's wife.  
Serg't Brown's wife.  
Jno. Stevens wife.  
××(Wm. Brown's wife.)<sup>4</sup>  
Isaak Morrill's wife.  
Mrs. Mudgett.  
Goodman Gill's wife.  
Widdow Eaton.  
Mrs. Fletcher.  
(Sam. French's wife.)<sup>4</sup>

---

Goodwife Currier.

---

Goodwife Blazedell.  
Goodwife Challice.  
Goodwife Huntington.

[NOTE.—A brief notice of the first five ministers of this church is entered on pages 133 and 138 of the original record, and will be found next after the memoranda of church votes. Pages 19, 20, and 21 of the manuscript are in the handwriting of James Allen, the third minister.]

<sup>1</sup>The figures in brackets at the right indicate the pages of the manuscript.

<sup>2</sup>Cross marks as in original.

<sup>3</sup>In copying the original it has been found to be often impossible to distinguish with certainty between the names *Merrill* and *Morrill*.

<sup>4</sup>Cancelled in the original.

[20]

The names and number of persons admitted to full  
comuniõ ab 4th May, '87.

- 1687, 3 July. Good. Page, Benj. Easman.  
24 July. Mrs. Hews admitted.  
24 July. Mrs. Allin, ye wife of Wm. Allin.  
Sept. 4. John Easman, Joseph True and his wife, Ruth True.  
Sept. 25. Goodwife Shepherd.  
Dec. 18. Goodwife Long.  
Jan. 29. Mrs. Allin, ye wife of John Allin.

Anno 1688.

- May 20. Robert Pike, Jun'r.  
June 10. Phillip Browne.  
1689, Apr. 14. Goodwife Macrest.  
1690, July 20. Mrs. Bayly.  
1691, Sept. 6. Mercy Cluff, the wife of Jno. Cluff.  
1693, May 7. Rachel Allin, ye wife of Benj. Allin.

[21]

- 1693, June 11. Symon French.  
16 July. Mr. Rich. Hubbard and Dorithy Stevens, his daughter.  
13 Aug. Mara, daughter of Nath. Easman.  
20 Aug. Mrs. Elizabeth Honiwell.  
20 Aug. Goodwife Blodged.  
17 Sept. Goodwife Downer.  
8 Oct. Widdow Foot, Goodwife Sergeant, both of Aimesbery.  
5 Nov. Mariah Bradbury.  
A Dec. Elizabeth Wheler, wife of Josiah Wheler.  
1694, 18 Mar. Hañ. Brown, wife of Henry, Jun'r.  
15 July. Hannah Evens, wife of Tho. Evens.  
26 Aug. Mr. Henry Wheeler.  
1695, 16 June. Ann Easman, wife of Ben. Easman.

(Handwriting of Caleb Cushing, the fourth mintster.)

[58]

Persons admitted into ye church.

- 1698, Dec. 11. William Bradbury, Abigail Wadley ye wife of Jno.  
Wadley, Margaret Allin ye wife of Stilson Allin.  
1698-9, Feb. 5. Nath. Brown, William Allin, Nath. Eastman, William  
True, Susanna Pike, Jane Hubbard.  
Feb. 19. Sarah Page, Martha Flanders, Mary Eaton.  
Mar. 5. Ann Allin.  
1699, Apr. 2. Naomi Flanders.  
Apr. 9. Ruth Heard.  
Apr. 30. Francis Pritchett of Amsbury.



- 1699, May 28. Sarah Grealy, Hanah Stevens and Elizabeth French.  
 Aug. 6. Abigaill Morill.  
 Oct. 8. Elizabeth Eastman.  
 1700, Apr. 7. Abigaill French.  
 May 26. Richard and Sarah Fitts, by letters of dismission from  
 Ipswitch Chh.  
 Feb. 22. Susanna Morrill.  
 1701, Mar. 2. Jane True.  
 1702, Aug. 23. Mary Hall.  
 1703, Aug. 1. John Hubbard.

[59]

- 1704, July 30. George Brown.  
 Feb. 25. Susanna Long.  
 1705, Mar. 25. William Allin Jun.  
 Sept. 16. Ephraim Brown and Sarah his wife, Ruth Brown.  
 Nov. 11. Abigaill Felloes wife of Sam'll Felloes.  
 Mar. 24. Judith Eastman.  
 1706, July 28. Martha Eastman.  
 Aug. 25. Ruth Watson.  
 Oct. 20. John Webster.  
 1707, Sept. 7. Ephraim Wensley Sen'r, John Eaton Sen'r.  
 Feb. 1. Jacob Bradbury.  
 1708, July 18. Onesiphorus Page.  
 Feb. 27. Amos Page.  
 1709, Apr. 24. Jemimah Hubbard.  
 Jan. 1. Abigail Smith.  
 1710, May 21. Moses Merrill and his wife.  
 June 11. Abigail Allin.

[60]

- July 23. John True and Martha his wife.  
 Oct. 1. Bethia Shepperd, maid.  
 Dec. 3. Philip Flanders and Eliz. Brown.  
 Feb. 11. Sarah Clough, maid.  
 1711.  
 1712, Oct. 26. James Thorn.  
 1713, May 10. Hanah Hoit, Mary and Jane Eaton.  
 — 24. Keziah True.  
 July 26. Mr. Will. Hook and Eliz. Herd.  
 1714, July 18. Nath. Brown and Sarah French.  
 Sept. 12. Hanah Thorn, Dorcas Hubbard, Jabez True and Sarah  
 his wife, Joanna Allin.  
 1715, June 5. Bethia Osgood and Sarah Dow.  
 July 3. Jonothan Clough and Hanah his wife.  
 Oct. 16. Henery Ambross and Susanna his wife.



[61]

- 1715, Feb. 26. Mary, wife of Jno. Evins.  
 1716, Aug. 26. Abraham Morrill, Isaac Morrill and John Griffin.  
     Jan. 20. Mary Allin.  
 1717, July 14. Solomon Shepperd.  
 1718, June 8. Jno. Merill and Mary his wife, Elizabeth Merill, Phebe Tucker and Sarah Fitts.  
     July 27. Thos. Clough and Ruth, his wife.  
     Nov. 9. Jeremiah Stevens and wife Eliz., Elizabeth French wido.  
 1719, Mar. 29. Benj. True and Mary his wife.  
     June 7. Mrs. Mary Bradbury wido, Mrs. Eliz. Moodey wido.  
     — 21. Mary, ye wife of Steph. Merill.  
     Aug. 30. Mrs. Mary Hook and Eliz. Brad'ry wido.  
     [June?] Thos. Felloes, Judith Gill, Jud'th Gill Jun'r.  
     Oct. 25. Anna Buswell wido.  
     Dec. 6. Josiah Wheeler, Edw'd French Jun'r, Stephen Merrill.  
 1720, Apr. 17. William Baker.  
     June 5. Eliz. Brown.

[86]

- 1721, July 16. Henry True and Abigail his wife; Abigail, wife of Joseph Easm'n.  
     Sept. 10. Elizabeth Hook maid.  
     Feb. 18. Rich'd Carr Jun'r, and Ellin'r Grealy.  
 1722, Apr. 22. Rebecca Bradbury.  
 1723, July 28. Mathew Pettingal and Joa'ña his wife; Nathan Clough and Rachel his wife.  
     Sept. 22. Mary Carr wife of Sand'rs.  
     — 29. Lt. Jacob Stevens and Sarah his wife; Sarah ye wife of Nat. Easman.  
     Dec. 1. Elizabeth wife of Jacob Hook Jun'r.  
 1724, Feb. 21. Sam. [Yman?] Esq., Elias Pike.  
 1725, Aug. 15. Robt. Car and Susa'ña his wife.  
     Nov. 28. Wm. Carr, Nath'l Fitts, Sarah, Hanah and Tabbitha Walker.  
 1726, Sept. 25. Sarah ye wife of Brown Emerson, Martha and Ward Fitts.  
     Dec. 25. Edw. French and Mary his wife, Joanna Bradbury.  
 1727, Mar. 19. Elizabeth Felloes wife of Thos. Felloes.  
     Aug. 20. Jeremy Wheeler.  
     Nov. 19. Thomas Bradbury and Sarah his wife.

[121]

- Nov. 26. Jno. Eaton and wife, Benony Silly and wife, Isaac Buswell and wife, Aaron Clough and wife, Wm. Gill and wife, Elizabeth Collins, Hanah Allin wife of Jno., Caleb Cushing Jun'r, Abigail and Sarah Brown.

- 1727, Dec. 31. William Boynton, Henry Eaton and wife, Jacob French and his wife, John Bradbury and his wife, Mary Stevens, Hannah French, Rebecca and Elizabeth French, Jno. Pike and Mary Hook, Mrs. Mary Hook, Judith Norton, Eliz. Worster, Eliz. Silley.
- Jan. 28. Phebe Brown, Benj'n Eaton, Judith Pettingal, Jos. March and wife, Mary and Sarah True.
- [122]
- 1727, Jan. 28. Rich. Long and wife, Jno. Stevens, Jno. Buswell, Lydia French, Sarah True, Eleazer Hubbard, Wido. Sarah Carr, Mary French, Wm. Allin and wife.
- Feb. 18. Wido. March, Capt. Eaton, Dorithy Pike, Jno. Stockman and wife, Hanah Hacket, Patience Wheeler, Jno. Allin, Sarah Eaton, Mehittab. Godfrey, Moses Clough and wife, Sam. Moody and wife, Eliz. and Mary Stevens, Moses Merrill Jun., Jno. Cushing and Mary Bradbury, Jona. Eaton and wife, Wm Moodey, Abraham Pettingal, Anna Clough, Mrs. Anna Allin, wife of Lt. Allin.
- 1728, Apr. 7. Eliz. Norton, Jno. Downer, Nicolaus Eaton, Sarah Grealy, James Tappan and wife.
- May 26. Elizabeth and Hanah Wensley, Mehitabel and Abigail Easman.
- July 14. Elliner Felloes, also Edw. Brown and wife, Elias Smith and wife, and Brown Emerson were rec'd by Lett'rs of recomendation from ye chh. of Xt. in Reading.
- [123]
- Sept. 1. Mary wife of Ezek. Carr.
- Oct. 27. Anna Felloes Maid.
- Feb. 2. Samuel Eaton, David Grealy and Nicolaus French.
- 1730, Aug. 16. Nathan Brown, Sam'l Merrill and Ephraim Hackit.
- Feb. 21. Ebenezer Hacket, Mary Emerson.
- 1732, Mar. 26. John Gill.
- Oct. 8. Hanah Graves.
- 1734, Oct. 6. Nath'l Easman.
- 1736, Mar. 14. Sam'l Giles and Eliz. his wife, Jabez True, Jane True, Sarah Long, Eliz. Brown, Martha Townsend.
- May 9. Ruth ye wife of Dan'l Fitts, Elizabeth Brown and Jemima Eaton.
- 1737, Mar. 20. Mary wife of Caleb Cushing Jun'r.
- 1738, Mar. 26. Sarah wife of Rob't Smith.
- July 9. Jacob True and Eliz: his wife, Benj'n Bradbury.
- Oct. 15. Ruth, wife of Benj'n Grealy.
- 1739, Mar. 11. Enoch Hoit and Sarah his wife.
- 1740, July 27. Joseph Hubbard.
- Nov. 16. Daniel Merrill and Hanah his wife.
- 1741, Apr. 26. Moses Morrill, Martha True and Jemima True.

[124]

- 1741, Nov. 15. Jemima Stevens.  
 Jan. 17. Joseph French 3d, Joseph True, Abraham Eaton, Philip Brown and Ann Allin.  
 1742, Mar. 14. Moses Hoit and his wife.  
 May 2. Stephen Merrill Jun'r, and Joanna his wife, Thomas Stockman, Sarah ye wife of Dan'l Carr, Mary and Abigail Fitts, Mary Pettingal and Martha Merrill, Dorcas, Martha and Thankfull Hubbard.  
 June 27. Joseph Hoit and Nath'l Baker, wido. Mary French, Judith wife of Sam'l Greal, wido. Sarah French.  
 1743, Mar. 6. Sam'l Pettingal and Jane Wheeler.  
 Aug. 7. Joseph Eaton.  
 Oct. 9. Ruth Baker.  
 1744, Mar. 18. Sarah wife of Jabez True.  
 July 1. Sarah wife of Joshua French Jun'r, Rebecca Fitts.  
 Aug. 26. Daniel Hoit and Judith his wife, Hanah Ambross.  
 1746, Mar. 16. Moses Stockman by dismissal from [Newbury].

[125]

- July 27. Henry True.  
 1728 [1748?], Aug. 28. Abigail Jackman.  
 Oct. 23. Elliner Stevens and Elizabeth Baker.  
 Dec. 25. Mary Eaton.  
 1749, July 7. Timo. Townsend, Daniel Fitts, Abigail Baker and Mehitabell Fitts were received by letters from other Chhs.  
 July 30. Daniel Merrill and Eliz. his wife, Abigail True.  
 Sept. 24. Jane ye wife of Benj'n Eaton.  
 1750, Mar. 18. Sam'l Baker.  
 Sept. 16. Joshua Pike and Sarah his wife.  
 Nov. 11. Mary Hoit wido.  
 March<sup>s</sup> ye 18, 1753. Mary Brown.  
 April ye 29. Moses French.  
 1754, June ye 9. Sam'l True.

[127]

### An Acct. of such as Owned ye Cove'nt.

- 1737, Nov. 6. Daniel Hoit.  
 Feb. 26. Daniel Merrill and Hanah his wife.  
 1738, Sept. 17. Ephraim Greal.  
 1739, Mar. 18. Nath'l Brown Jun'r.  
 Nov. 4. Jacob Hale.  
 1740. Sam'l Greal and Judith his wife.  
 1741, Mar. 8. Stephen Merrill Jun'r.

---

<sup>s</sup> The three following are in the handwriting of Edmond Noyes.

- 1741, June 7. Benj'n Stevens.  
 Mar. 7. Scipio, Negro, serv't to Jno. Doell.  
 1742, Mar. 14. Susanna dafter of James French.  
 — 21. David Norton.  
 — 28. John Eaton 3d.  
 June 27. Wm. Graves.  
 1744, Dec. 23. Daniel Merrill Jun'r and Elizabeth his wife.  
 Jan. 20. Moses French.  
 1745, Apr. 7. Sarah Eaton.  
 Dec. 1. Joseph Burnam and Mary his wife.  
 Jan. 26. William Eaton.  
 1746, Apr. 6. Jane Eaton.  
 June 14. Moses Pike and Lydia his wife.  
 Dec. 7. Ezekiel True and Mary his wife.

[128]

- 1748, July 3. Samuel Merrill Jun'r.  
 July 17. Elizabeth his wife.  
 Sept. 4. Benj'n, Simon, James and Ezra French.  
 Oct. 30. Samuel French and Mary French.  
 Jan. 15. Joseph Dow and Rhoda his wife.  
 [1750?] Sept. 30. James Crocker and Abigail his wife.  
 Oct. 21. Thomas Eaton and Unis his wife.  
 — 28. Jona. Walton and ▲ his wife.  
 1751, July 14. Macress Carr.  
 Aug. ▲ Moses Stevens.

(*Handwriting of Edmond Noyes, the fifth minister.*)

- Nov. ye 10. Joseph March Jun'r.  
 Feb. ye 2. John March and Judith his wife.  
 Mar. ye 1. Moses Woodbury.  
 1753, Feb. 25. Nicholas Oakham. David Eaton was Baptized.  
 Apr. ye 8. Elaenor Jackman (formerly Merril) owned ye Cov't  
 and was Baptized.  
 Apr. ye 29. Dan'l Felch and wife.  
 Apr. ye 29. Jeremiah Allen.  
 Aug. 20. Elizabeth Lowell ye wife of Abner Lowell owned ye  
 Cov't and was Baptized.

[129]

- 1754, Mar. 17. Joseph French Jun'r.

(*Handwriting of Caleb Cushing.*)

[48]

Att a Meeting of ye chh. Feb. 8th, 99-700, Tho. Sergent, Tho. Currier, Jno. Har[ver], Hannah Blaisdell, Rebecca Morrill and Mary Gouldsmith all of Almsbury having formerly Owned ye Covenant in ys. chh. were Upon yr. request dismissed (by Letters) from us to ye chh. of Xt. at Almsbury.

Attest, C. Cushing, past'r.

March <sup>A</sup> 99-700. Mariah Pressees was also Upon her request dismissed In order to Joyning in full Communion wth. ye chh. of Xt. at Almsbury.

Attest C. Cushing past'r.

May 5th, 700. Hanah Foot, Rachel Sargent, and Frances Pritchett, all of Almsbury being Members of ys. chh., were Upon yr. request dismissed (by letters) from us to ye chh. of Xt. at Almsbury.

Attest C. Cushing past'r.

Nov. 21st, 701. Ann Bill was Upon her request dismissed from us to ye first chh. of Xt. In Boston.

Attest C. Cushing past'r.

[17]

Sept. 26th, 1725. Mr. Sam'l Easman and Mrs. Jane Hubbard were dismissed to Join wth. ye chh. at Kingstown.

(*Handwriting of Edmond Noyes*).

[132]

April ye 2d, 1752. Mehetabel Easman was Dismissed to ye 2d Chh. in this Town.

May ye 24. Abigail Allen was received into this Chh. by a Dismission fm. ye Chh. att South Hampton.

May ye 31. Mr. Henry True was dismissed from this Church in order to his being Incorporated with ye Chh. of Xt. at Hampstead.

Attest E. Noyes Pastor.

August ye 30. Daniel Hoit and Judith his wife were Dismissed to ye Chh. of Xt. at Epping.

Attest E. Noyes Pastor.

Ye same day Ruth Griffin was Dismiss'd to ye 1st Chh. of Xt. in Chester.

Attest E. Noyes Pastor.

April 14, 1754. Abigail Kimball was Dismiss'd to ye Chh. of Xt. in Plastow.

June ye 2. Sarah ye wife of Joshua French was Dismissed from this Chh. to ye 2d Chh. of Xt. in Kingstown.

Jan. 5, 1755. Elizabeth French formerly Eaton Dismissed to ye 2d Chh. of Xt. in Kingstown.

Jan. 19. Jemima Maxfield Dismissed to ye 2d Chh. of Xt. in Salisbury.

(*Handwriting of James Allen*.)

[24]

### Children baptized.

1687, May 29. Hannah ye daughter of Nath'l Easman.

June 5. Mary, ye Daughter of Hen. Wheeler; Jemimah, Keziah, ye daughters of Rich. Hubbard; Richard, ye

Sonne of Rich. Hubbard; Jemimah, ye Daughter of Henry True; Jabez, ye son of Henry True; Ruth, ye daughter of Serg't Nath'l Brown; Judah, ye daughter of Jno. Stevens; John and Daniel, sons of Isaak Morrill; Jemimah, ye daughter of Is'k Morrill.

1687, June 12. Phebe, ye daughter of Phil : Brown; Hannah, ye daughter of Phil. Brown.

July 10. Mary, ye daughter of Ones. Page.

Aug. 7. William and Sollomon, Sons of Mrs. Mary Hews.

Aug. 7. Abigail and Judah, daughters of Wm. Allin.

[25]

Sept. 18. Benjamin, Edmund, Jeremiah, Sonns of Benj. Easman.

Oct. 9. Joseph, son, Ruth, daughter, of Joseph True.

Dec. 8. Joseph, Timothy, Symon, sons, Sarah, daughter of Goodwife Shepherd.

1687-8, Mar. 4. Israel, ye daughter of Joseph True.

Anno

1688, May 27. Robert, ye sonne of Robt. Pike, jun'r.

June 10. Bethiah, daughter of Sol : Shepherd.

Itt : on the same day, Sarah, Mary, Hannah, daughters of Jno. Allin.

[26]

July 29. William, Rich'd, sonns, Elizabeth, Susannah, daughters, Joseph, son, children of Rich'd Long baptized.

Sept. 23. Esther, daughter of Sam'l French.

Sept. 30. Dorothy, daughter of Wm. Allin.

1689, Apr. 21. Thomas, Son of John Easman.

Apr. 21. Benjamin, son, Lydia, daughter, children of Goodw. Macrest.

Sept. 8. Nath'l, ye Son of Nath'l Brown.

Nov. 3. Eleazar, ye Sonne of Rich'd Hubbard; Mary, ye daughter of Isaak Morrill.

Nov. 10. Sarah, ye daughter of Rich'd Long.

Feb. 16. Sarah, daughter Rob't Pike, Jun'r.

1690, May 18. Mary, daughter of Nath'l Easman.

May 25. Mary, daughter of Goodw. Macrest.

Feb. 22. Elenor, daughter of Rich'd Long.

1690-1, Mar. 8. Joanna, my first child, baptized; being born on ye 5th March, 1690-1.

[27]

1691, Apr. 19. Benj., Sonne of Joseph True; Solomon, ye Sonne of Solomon Shepherd.

1691, Sept. 20. Mercy ye daughter of John Cluff.

1692, July 3. Sarah, Mary, Robert and Silvanus, Children of Wm. Car.

Mary, my second child, born 10th Apr., 1692; baptized 17th Apr., 1692.

1692, Aug. 14. Joseph, Son of John Easman.



- 1692, Sept. 25. Rachel, daughter of Isaac Morrill; Mary, daughter of Wm. Allin.
- 1693, Apr. 2. Sarah, daughter to Rich'd Long.  
 May 7. Moses, ye soñ of Jno. Cluff.  
 May 14. Elizabeth, daughter, Benj., sonne, Squire, sonne, and Jeremiah, sonne, children of Benj. Allin.  
 June 18. James, Soñ of Symon French.  
 July 23. Joanna daughter of John and Dorothy Stevens.  
 Aug. 20. Mrs. Honiwell at ye time of her admission.
- [28]
- Sept. 3. Hannah and Mary, daughters of goodwife Blodged.  
 Oct. 15. Rodger, John, Elizabeth, children of Eliz: Honiwell.  
 Nov. 12. Jabez, the Son of Wim'd Bradbury.  
 Dec. <sup>A</sup> Henry, Son of Josiah Wheeler.  
 Feb. 11. John, Son of John Stevens.
- 1694, Mar. 25. John, Rebekkah, Abraham, Eleazar and Henery, children of Henry Brown, Jun'r.  
 Apr. 8. Samuell, the Son of John French.  
 Apr. 22. Mary, Thomas, Jacob, William, Rachel, Hannah, Joseph, Judah, John, Children of Tho. Sergeant.  
 May 6. Israell, Son of Sol: Shepherd.
- [29]
- July 29. Were baptized ye children of Rob't Downer, viz.: Rob't, Martha, John, Andrew, Samuell.  
 Sept. 2. Elizabeth, my third daughter, and born ye 1st or rather 2d Sept., at midnight.  
 Sept. 9. Abigail Evens, daughter of Tho. Evens.  
 Sept. 30. <sup>A</sup> daughter of goodw. Blodged.
- 1695, Aug. 18. Wimond Bradbury; Son of W. Bradbury. It: eodem die; Elizabeth daughter of Josiah Wheler.
- (*Handwriting of Caleb Cushing.*)
- [52]
- 1698, Nov. 27. John, ye son of Oneseph. Page and Mary ye daughter of Sim. French.  
 Dec. 11. Wi[l]liam, ye Son of Nic. Bond.  
 Dec. 18. William, ye son of Tho. Mugget; Hubbard, ye Son of Jno. Stephens.  
 Dec. 25. Joseph, John, Elce and Ephraim, ye children of Jno. Wadley.  
 Jan. 1. Margaret, ye daughter of Stils. Allin.
- 1698-9, Feb. 26. Thomas, ye son of Tho. Mugget.  
 Mar. 5. Jeremiah, Richard, Mary and Martha, children of Jno. Hubbard.
- 1699, Apr. 16. Edmond, ye Son of Sam'll Joy.  
 Apr. 23. Mary, ye daughter of Rob't Downer.  
 Apr. 30. Jeremiah, ye Son of Solomon Shepard; Job, John and Judith, children of Sarah Page by her former husband Rowell.

- 1699, May 28. Mary, Ephraim, Jane and Samuell, children of Ephraim Eaton.  
 ——— Elizabeth, ye daughter of Benj. Herd.  
 June 4. Benjamin and Ephraim, ye sons of Martha Flanders by her former husband Collins.  
 ——— John and Daniell, ye Sons of Naomi Flanders alias Eastman.

[53]

- June 4. Benjamin and Abigaill, ye children of Henery French.  
 ——— Hanah, ye daughter of Tho. Evins.  
 July 2. William and John, sons of William Bradbury.  
 July 16. Nathaniell, ye son of Richard Fittz.  
 Sept. 10. Benjamin, ye son of Josiah Wheeler.  
 Sept. 24. Joseph, ye son of Tho. Jewell of Amsbury.  
 Nov. 5. Moses, Elias, Mary and Sarah, children of Mr. Moses Pike.  
 Nov. 26. Jeremiah, ye son of Stilson Allin.  
 Dec. 17. Rowland, ye son of Weym'd Bradbury.  
 ——— Sarah, ye daughter of Jonath. Blodged.  
 1700, Apr. 7. Joseph, ye son of Nicolas Bond.  
 June 16. Jane, ye daughter of Jno. Hubbard.  
 Aug. 4. Aaron, ye son of Jno. Clough.  
 Sept. 1. Joseph, ye son of Benj. Eastman.  
 Dec. 15. Sarah, ye daughter of Joseph French, Jun'r.  
 1700-1, Mar. 9. Benjamin and Abigaill, children of Isaac Morrill, Jr.  
 Mar. 16. John, ye son of Ann Mudget.  
 1701, Apr. 6. Ruth, ye daughter of Stilson Allin.  
 May 11. James, ye son of Will. Bradbury.

[54]

- July 13. Timothy, ye son of Moses Pike.  
 Aug. 10. Ann, daughter of Sam'll Joy.  
 Aug. 17. Jemimah, daughter of Ephriam Eaton.  
 Aug. 24. Nathaniell, ye son of Isaac Morrill, Jun'r.  
 Sept. 21. Joshua, ye son of Jno. Stephens.  
 1701-2, Mar. 8. Anna, ye daughter of Weymond Bradbury.  
 ——— Martha, ye daughter of Hen. French.  
 1702, Mar. 29. Martha, ye daughter of Rich. Fittz.  
 June 28. Joseph, ye son of Jos. French.  
 July 26. Anna, ye daughter of Jno. Hubbard.  
 Aug. 23. Moses, ye son of Josiah Wheeler.  
 Aug. 30. John, Edward and Elizabeth, children of James Hall.  
 Sept. 13. Anne, ye daughter of Sam'll Eastman, wch. being sick was baptized at his house.  
 Oct. 4. Ruth, Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, daughters, Samuell, Joseph and Ebenezer, sons of Sam'll Eastman.

- 1702, Jan. 31. Rebecca, ye daughter of Will. Bradbury.  
 1703, May 2. Thomas, ye son of Tho. Evins.  
       — Nicholas, ye son of Edw. French, Jun'r.  
       May 9. William, ye son of Stilson Allin.  
       May 31. Benjamin, ye son of Benj. Herd, wch being dangerously sick was baptized at his house. [55]
- Sept. 12. Martha, ye daughter of Comfort Weakes.  
 1703, Oct. 10. Caleb, ye son of Caleb Cushing, past'r, was baptized, being born ye same day about six of ye clock in ye morning.  
 1704, Mar. 26. Henery, ye son of Henery French.  
       Apr. 23. Joseph, ye son of Isaac Morrill, Jun'r.  
       — Ebenezer, ye son of Joseph French, Jun'r.  
       — Elizabeth, ye daughter of Sam'll Joy.  
       May 28. Joseph, ye son of Jno. Stevens.  
       June 11. Henery, ye son of Ephr. Eaton.  
       July 2. John, ye son of Moses Pike.  
       July 16. Keziah, ye daughter of Jno. Hubbard.  
       July 30. Thomas, ye son of Sam'll Eastman.  
       — Josiah, ye son of Weym'd Bradbury.  
       Aug. 13. Jeremiah, son of Zachary Eastman.  
       Aug. 27. Jacob, son of Will. Bradbury.  
       Sept. 3. John, ye son of Sarah Scriven.  
       Nov. 19. Jacob, son of Edw. French, Jun'r.  
       Feb. 18. Abigail, daughter of Henery True.  
       — Mary, daughter of James Hall.  
 1705, June 3. Richard, son of Rich. Fittz.  
       Aug. 12. John, Samuell and James, children of Is. Bus[well]. [62]
- Aug. 19. Sam'll, son of James Thorn.  
       Aug. 26. Judith, daughter of Ephraim Brown.  
       Sept. 16. Benjamin, Mary, Hanah, William and Jane, children of William True.  
       Sept. 23. Ann and Susanna, daughters of Jno. Clough.  
       Sept. 30. Jemimah and Judith, daughters of H. Hook.  
       Oct. 14. Patience, David and Sarah, ye children of Jonathan Grealy.  
       Nov. 18. Ebenezer, Hanah and Elliner, children of Sam'll Fel-loes, Sen'r.  
       — Jemimah, daughter of Tho. Bradbury.  
       Nov. 25. James, ye 2d son of Caleb Cushing, past'r, was baptized. [63]
- Dec. A Elisha, Mary, Elizabeth, Ann, children of Edw'd French, Sen'r.

- Jan. 13. Jane, ye daughter of Lt. James March.  
 Feb. 13. Deborah, ye daughter of Sarah Scriven, baptized at Kingston.
- 1706, Mar. 3. Jonathan Greal, son of Jonathan G.  
 Mar. 24. Elizabeth, daughter of Henry French.  
 June 9. Joanna, daughter of Will. Bradbury.  
 ——— Paul, ye son of Isaac Morill, Jun'r.  
 June 16. Eliner, daughter of Will. True.  
 ——— David, son of Jno. Stevens.  
 July 14. Theophilus, son of Weymond Bradbury.  
 ——— Martha, daughter of Zech. Eastman.  
 July 21. Timothy, son of Sam'll Eastman.  
 ——— Abigail, daughter of George Brown.  
 July 28. Samuel, son of Leiut. Jno. Giles.  
 ——— Anna, daughter of Benj. Eastman.  
 Sept. 22. Sarah, daughter of Martha Palmer.  
 Oct. 13. Samuel, son of Sam'll Buswell.  
 ——— Lydia and Sarah, twins of John Clough, Jun'r.
- [64]
- Dec. 29. Mary, daughter of Stilson Allin.  
 Jan. 5. Joanna, daughter of Abigail Abbey.  
 Jan. 26. Joshua, son of Henry True.  
 ——— Mary, Peter, Elizabeth, Thomas, Samuel, Abia, children of John Tompson.
- 1707, Mar. 23. Josiah, ye son of Josiah Wheeler.  
 Apr. 6. Att Greenland, I baptized John, son of Sam'll Hains; Joseph, son of John Foss; Nathan, son of Sam'll Foss; Richard, son of James Berry; Joshua, son of Joshua Weeks.  
 Apr. 13. Jemimah, daughter of Edw'd French, Jun'r.  
 May 11. Joseph, son of G'dwife Downer.  
 June 29. Roger, son of Jno. Eastman, Jun'r.
- [65]
- July 13. Ward, daughter of Richard Fitz.  
 Aug. 10. Abigail, daughter of Thos. Harris.  
 Aug. 24. Anna, Tabbatha, Jonathan, Mary, Jeremiah, children of Jer. and Eliz. Stevens.  
 Oct. 12. Solomon, son of Moses Pike.  
 Nov. 2. Abigail, daughter of James Thorn; Abraham, Jonathan and Ruth, children of John and Ruth Watson.  
 Jan. 25. Elizabeth, daughter of Tho. Evins.  
 Feb. 1. Hanah, daughter of Is. Buswell.  
 Feb. 15. John, ye son of Capt. Humphry Hook.  
 Feb. 22. Thomas, Ann, Elizabeth, children of Jacob Bradbury.
- 1708, Mar. 21. Mary, daughter of Wm. Bradbury.  
 Apr. 18. Dorothy, daughter of Jno. Hubbard.

[66]

- May 2. Andrew, son of Martha Palmer.  
 May 9. Dorithy, daughter of Jacob Bradbury.  
 June 4. Henery, son of Will. True.  
 July 25. Daniell and Abigaill, children of Onesiphorus Page.  
 Aug. 1. Benjamin, Moses, Mary, Nicholas, Sarah, Jacob, children of Ens. Jos. Eaton.  
 ——— John, son of Jno. Clough, Jun.  
 Aug. 29. Hanah, daughter of Edw. French, sen.; Maria, daughter of Weym'd Bradbury.  
 Sept. 12. Edward, son of Sam'll Easman; Moses, son of Jno. Stevens.  
 Oct. 1. Hanah, daughter of Henry True.  
 Oct. 10. Jabez, son of Ephr. Eaton; Micajah, son of Isaac Morrill, Jun.; Daniell, son of Joseph French, Jun.

[67]

- Oct. 24. Nehemiah, son of Onesiph. Page.  
 Oct. 31. Benjamin, son of Jonathan Greely; Mary, daughter Philip Greely; Sarah, daughter of G. Brown.  
 Nov. 14. Samuell, son of Henry French.  
 Dec. 5. James, son of James Hall.  
 Jan. 2. John, son of Jno. Stockman.  
 Jan. 30. Abigail, daughter of J. Wheeler.  
 1709, Mar. 20. Deliverance, Samuell, Uriah and Theophilus, children of Amos Page.  
 Apr. 10. John, son of C. Cushing, born ab't 2 morn.  
 ——— Theophilus, son of Jer. Stevens.  
 Apr. 24. Elizabeth, daughter of Jno. Easman, Jun'r; Lydia, daughter of Benj. Easman, Jun'r.  
 May 1. Lydia, daughter of Edw'd French, Jun'r.

[68]

- June 12. Abigail, daught'r of Zech. Easm'n.  
 June 5. Baptized at New-Castle Chh. John, son of Mr. Jno. Frost; Mary, daught'r of Jno. Mardin; Mary, daught'r, of James Leach; Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel R[ande]; Abraham, Nathaniel, Ann, Sarah, children of Joseph Crookit; Benjamin, son of Mrs. Barns; Jacob, son of Caleb Grafton.  
 At ye same time I also administered ye Sacrament there their pastor being absent.  
 Sept. 25. William, son of Will Carr.  
 Dec. A Sarah, daught'r of Jno. Stockman.  
 Jan. 8. John, son of Jno. Webster.  
 Jan. 22. Sarah, daught'r of Will. Brad'ry.  
 ——— Moses, son of Sam'll Joy.

[To be continued.]



## INSCRIPTIONS FROM THE OLD FAIRFIELD BURIAL GROUND IN WENHAM.

---

COMMUNICATED BY WELLINGTON POOL, 1878.

---

THE old Fairfield family burial ground lies in the westerly part of the town, on a farm long owned and occupied by the Fairfield family, but which has had different owners and occupants for many years past, and belongs now to the estate of the late Almon F. Bagley.

It occupies a knoll about an eighth of a mile to the northward of the present house (which stands on the site where the ancient farm-house formerly stood), and about a quarter of a mile north of the school-house. There is an old tomb in the ground, over the front of which stands an ordinary headstone to the memory of "Mrs. Lydia the wife of Mr. Benjamin Fairfield," etc., while the foot-stone is on the inside, leaning against the wall. There are also several graves of more recent date, enclosed with stone posts and chains in a small oblong square.

The oldest inscription in town, known to the writer, is in this ground, and bears date of Oct. 24th, 1691.

Here lies buried y<sup>e</sup> body—of the Honourable William Fairfield, Esq.—sometime speaker—of the House—of Representatives;—and for many years—a Deac<sup>n</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> church—in Wenham, and Repr—esentative for s<sup>d</sup> Town—who died Dec.<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>, 1742—in y<sup>e</sup> 81<sup>st</sup> year of his age.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of—M<sup>rs</sup>. Esther Fairfield,—wife to Mr. William—Fairfield, Aged about—55 years, Dec.<sup>d</sup> Jan<sup>ry</sup>.—y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>, 1722–3.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup>—Body of William—Fairfield who—died October—y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1691—Aged 7—Days.



Here lyes y<sup>e</sup>—Body of John—Whatley who—died Septm'r y<sup>e</sup>—15<sup>th</sup> 1716 Aged—18 months.

Here lies buried—the body of—Sarah Fairfield—who died—Feb.<sup>ry</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1705—in y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> year—of Her Age.

Here lyes ye—Body of Tabatha—Fairfield who—Died October—ye 7<sup>th</sup> 1717 Aged—21 years.

Lydia the—Daughter—of M.<sup>r</sup> Benjamin—and Lydia—Fairfield who—died August—15<sup>th</sup> 1748 Aged—five years.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of—M.<sup>rs</sup> Eunice Fairfield—Wife to M.<sup>r</sup> Josiah—Fairfield, Dec.<sup>d</sup> July—y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1730—In y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> year—of her age.

Here lies Buried—the Body of M.<sup>rs</sup>—Lydia the wife of M.<sup>r</sup> Benjamin Fairfield—who died Sep.<sup>t</sup> 6—1752 in the 40<sup>th</sup>—year of Her age.

The following inscriptions are found within the enclosure referred to :—

Sacred—To the Memory of—Harriet Matilda,—Wife of—Mr. William Bomer,—and Daughter of—Mr. David Woodbury—who died—Dec. 12, 1836,—Aged 27 years.

The following lines are all on one stone :—

Sacred—To the Memory of—Mark Stanwood,—who died May 25, 1795, on—his passage from Jamaica—to Newbury Port, aged 25.—Maria Woodbury,—died May 25, 1802, aged 10 mos.—Sally P. Woodbury,—died March 24, 1816, aged 9 mos.—Charlotte Woodbury,—died March 2, 1817,—aged 19 years.—Betsy Woodbury,—died June 4, 1832—aged 57 years,—wife of Mr. David Woodbury.—Abel Symons, who—was supposed to have been lost—October 1831, on his passage—from Boston to Barbados,—aged 29 years.

David Woodbury

Born

Feb.. 8, 1776

Died

Feb. 16, 1853.

# THE FIRST BOOK OF INTENTIONS OF MARRIAGE OF THE CITY OF LYNN.

---

COPIED BY JOHN T. MOULTON, OF LYNN.

---

- Sept. 11, 1703. Richard Atwell and Lydia Felt, both of Lynn.  
Aug. 19, 1704. Samuel Baxter and Elizabeth Smith, both of Lynn.  
Nov. 21, 1713. Abraham Allen of Marblehead and Ruth Bassett of  
Lynn.  
Aug. 6, 1715. Thomas Adams of Coltshire, in Connecticut Colony,  
and Sarah Collins of Lynn.  
Nov. 23, 1717. James Allen of Brookline and Mrs.<sup>1</sup> Mehitable Shepard  
of Lynn.  
Jan. 13, 1704-5. John Basset of Lynn and Abigail Berry of Boston.  
Apr. 26, 1718. Joseph Atwell and Sarah Rhodes, both of Lynn.  
Sept. 26, 1717. Benjamin Alley and Elizabeth Newhall, both of Lynn.  
Dec. 18, 1726. Caleb Downing of Lynn and Mary Gould of Salem.  
Jan. 22, 1726-7. Samuel Douglas and Sarah Chilson, both of Lynn.  
Feb. 26, 1726-7. Nathaniel Graves and Lydia Wallis, both of Lynn.  
Jan. 7, 1727-8. Mr. James Pickering of Salem and Mrs. Thankful  
Mower of Lynn.  
Jan. 21, 1727-8. John Potter and Mary Baker, both of Lynn.  
July 14, 1728. William Belt and Hannah Dispaw, both of Lynn.  
Oct. 16, 1703. William Bassett and Rebecca Berry, both of Lynn.  
Oct. 29, 1720. Samuel Aborn and Martha Bancroft, both of Lynn.  
June 24, 1725. Ebenezer Aborn and Elizabeth Whittemore, both of  
Lynn.  
Feb. 4, 1707-8. Joseph Bass of Braintree and Mrs. Lois Rogers of  
Lynn.  
Apr. 10, 1708. William Boardman of Lynn and Abiah Sprague of  
Charlestown.  
Sept. 15, 1711. Samuel Baxter and Anna Rand, both of Lynn.  
Sept. 26, 1702. Ebenezer Burrill and Martha Farrington, both of  
Lynn.  
Jan. 6, 1707. Daniel Hunt of Rehoboth and Dorothy Ballard of  
Lynn.  
Mar. 22, 1711-2. John Berry of Salem and Ruth Ingalls of Lynn.

---

<sup>1</sup>It should be borne in mind that the titles Mr. and Mrs. were prefixed to the names of persons of more than ordinary standing as marks of distinction and that the latter does not necessarily denote that the person was a widow.

- Oct. 4, 1701. Edward Brown and Sarah Ingalls, both of Lynn.
- July 16, 1709. John Brown and Mary Paul, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 29, 1709. Thomas Brown and Dorcas Prisbury, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 10, 1695-6. Samuel Bredeen and Martha Stocker, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 16, 1708. John Bates and Annes Gowing, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 21, 1709-10. Mr. Thomas Burrage of Lynn and Mrs. Elizabeth Parris of Dunstable.
- Mar. 25, 1710. Daniel Brown of Lynn and Mary Salter of Charlestown.
- Dec. 27, 1712. Robert Burnell and Patience Mills, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 11, 1713. William Ballard and Sarah Burrill, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 12, 1713. Mr. Henry Burchstead and Mrs. Sarah James, both of Lynn.
- May 5, 1728. Doctor Henry Burchstead of Lynn and Ms Anna Alden of Boston.
- Apr. 17, 1697. John Brown of Reading and Sarah Dexter of this town.
- Sept. 11, 1708. Ebenezer Baker of Lynn and Mrs. Anne Hall of Boston.
- Oct. 2, 1708. Ebenezer Belcher and Ruth Hitchings, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 2, 1714-5. John Baker of Topsfield and Anne Perkins of Lynn.
- July 9, 1715. Thomas Blanchard of Andover and Hannah Gowing of Lynn.
- Aug. 27, 1715. George Booth of Lynn and Martha Williams of Reading.
- Jan. 14, 1715-6. Nathaniel Potter and Rebecca Baker, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 10, 1717. Mr. Ebenezer Baker, a stranger, and Mrs. Sarah Baker of Lynn.
- Aug. 21, 1697. Samuel Burrill of Lynn and Margaret Jarvis of Boston.
- Aug. 28, 1716. Joseph Bates and Elizabeth Proctor, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 29, 1716. John Burnall and Mehitable Edmonds, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 30, 1717. Joseph Breed and Susannah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 2, 1717. Raham Bancroft and Abigail Aborn, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 15, 1719. Moses Brown of Boxford and Martha Emmons of Lynn.
- Nov. 20, 1697. Michael Bowden of Marblehead and Sarah Daues of Lynn. (Davis?)
- Nov. 4, 1717. John Breed of Lynn and Lydia Gott of Wenham.
- Nov. 29, 1718. John Burrage and Mehitable Sargent, both of Lynn.
- July 1, 1699. Jacob Burrill and Mary Elwell, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 14, 1717-8. Benjamin Bowden of Marblehead and Barberry Hood of Lynn.
- Dec. 6, 1718. Jonathan Tuttle of Boston and Sarah Burrill of Lynn.
- June 11, 1698. Thomas Bolithar and (Mary Richardson of Lyn).
- Feb. 21, 1718-9. Ebenezer Tarbox of Lynn and Sarah Hall of Wenham.
- July 11, 1719. John Balsam, stranger, and Sarah Jacobs of Lynn.

- Sept. 30, 1721. William Ballard and Deborah Ivory, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 1, 1725. Divan Berry and Bethiah Burrage, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 27, 1725-6. Joseph Ingalls and Rebecca Collins, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 29, 1727. Jacob Eaton and Mekitable Breed, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 23, 1743. Joseph Gleason of Oxford and Lydia Tarbox of Lynn.
- Nov. 7, 1695. Daniel Hitchings, Sen., and Mrs. Sarah Hawks, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 24, 1722-3. Mr. Francis Colley of Marblehead and Mrs. Lydia Burrill of Lynn.
- Aug. 2, 1724. Daniel Blaney of Salem and Martha Mansfield of Lynn.
- Oct. 3, 1725. Benjamin Larrabee and Elizabeth Newman, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 22, 1727. Samuel Thayer of Reading and Mary Fern of Lynn.
- Oct. 30, 1703. John Ballard and Sarah Stocker, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 17, 1723. Jabez Breed and Desire Bassett, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 8, 1723. Edmond Lewis and Hepzibah Breed, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 25, 1723-4. Samuel Berry of Salem and Maria Ingalls of Lynn.
- Sept. 20, 1747. Eleazer Alley and Tabatha Ingalls, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 16, 1696-7. Daniel Hitchings, Jun., of Lynn and Sarah Boardman.
- Sept. 1, 1723. Matthew Breed and Mary Stocker, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 8, 1723. Nathaniel Tarbox of Lynn and Ruth Frail of Salem.
- Sept. 8, 1723. John Williams and Tabatha Ingalls, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 15, 1723. Samuel Hood of Lynn and Agnes Snow of Kittery.
- Mar. 15, 1723-4. Ebenezer Gowing and Elizabeth Eaton, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 1, 1704. John Bancroft of Lynn and Mary Clark of Reading.
- Dec. 5, 1719. Samuel Breed and Deliverance Bassett, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 15, 1724. John Bancroft and Mary Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 8, 1697-8. Moses Hawks of Lynn and Margaret Cogswell of Ipswich.
- Oct. 29, 1708. Mr. John Bancroft of Lynn and Mrs. Hannah Hacey of Boston.
- Oct. 28, 1722. Jacob Collins and Mary Norwood, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 26, 1728-9. Cornelius Jones of Stratham and Abigail Hawks of Lynn.
- Dec. 5, 1719. Michael Basset of Marblehead and Huldah Hood of Lynn.
- Jan. 19, 1719-20. Aaron Bournt of Marblehead and Hannah Readon of Lynn. (Raddin?)
- Sept. 5, 1725. Hezekiah Rhodes and Abigail Jenks, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 25, 1744. John Collins and Bethiah Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- May 21, 1698. Jonathan Hudson and Eleanor Wolts, both of Lynn. (Walsh?)
- Feb. 13, 1719-20. Daniel Browne and Margaret Smith, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 17, 1720. John Browne of Reading and Abigail Pearson of Lynn.
- Nov. 8, 1747. William Pratt of Malden and Abigail Pell of Lynn.

- Mar. 11, 1698-9. John Hawkins and Abigail Shore, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 17, 1720. James Boutel of Reading and Judith Pool of Lynn.
- Jan. 7, 1698-9. John Hawks of Lynn and Abigail Floyd of Boston.
- Feb. 11, 1720-1. Ebenezer Bancroft of Lynn and Ruth Boutel of Reading.
- April 8, 1722. Jonathan Gowing and Elizabeth Townsend, both of Lynn.
- June 2, 1728. Allen Breed and Huldah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 7, 1718-9. Benjamin James of Marblehead and Hannah Blaney of Lynn.
- Sept. 16, 1722. Jonathan Phillips of Lynn and Mary Brown of Newbury.
- Jan. 15, 1726-7. Solomon Newhall and Mary Johnson, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 15, 1726-7. David Welman and Mary Bancroft, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 6, 1730. David Welman and Esther Eaton, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 8, 1696-7. John Ingerson and Elizabeth Newhall (Ingersoll?), both of Lynn.
- Mar. 17, 1715-6. Edward Ireson and Hannah Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- July 11, 1725. Nathaniel Potter and John Rhodes, both of Lynn.
- June 2, 1728. Allen Breed and Huldah Newhall (sic), both of Lynn.
- Oct. 20, 1739. Edward Cheever of Lynn and Mrs. Martha Wigglesworth of Ipswich.
- Oct. 7, 1744. Solomon Newhall of Lynn and Mary Bly of Salem.
- July 2, 1698. John Ivory and Ruth Potter, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 29, 1708-9. Michael Janes of Stratford and Mary Collins of Lynn.  
The above-named Michael Janes informs there is a mistake in entering and publishing him as belonging to Stratford, for it is a great while since he lived there and has been in several places since, and now lives in Lynn and has so done for a considerable time and has been assessed in Lynn in several assessments, therefore
- Feb. 5, 1708-9. Michael Janes and Mary Collins, both of Lynn.
- June 9, 1705. Richard Johnson and Elizabeth Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 10, 1721-2. Joseph Hillow and Martha Hutchinson, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 8, 1730. Robert Mansfield and Mary Rand, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 3, 1732. Timothy Bancroft of Lynn and Elizabeth Taswell of Dunstable.
- Sept. 30, 1699. Benjamin Boyes of Salem (Boyce?) and Mary Allen of Lynn.
- Feb. 12, 1708-9. Samuel Jenks of Lynn and Mrs. Elizabeth Floyd of Malden.
- Dec. 11, 1714. Samuel Jenks and Hope Sargent, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 23, 1715. David Johnson and Esther Laughton, both of Lynn.
- May 4, 1700. Robert Buffum of Salem and Elizabeth Farrar of Lynn.
- [No date.] Jonathan Johnson and Sarah Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 27, 1714. Samuel Ingalls and Sarah Ingalls, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 19, 1731-2. Charles Bill of Boston and Ruth Fuller of Lynn.



- Oct. 7, 1699. Joseph Holloway (Hallowell?) and Bethiah Witt, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 19, 1715. Henry Kent of Marblehead and Elizabeth Richards of Lynn.
- April 7, 1716. Jonathan Knowler of Malden and Mary Johnson of Lynn.
- Mar. 8, 1700-1. Jonathan Hobbs of Ipswich and Elizabeth Graves of Lynn.
- Feb. 16, 1716-7. Joseph Slack and Rebecca Hathorne, both of Lynn.
- July 3, 1719. Jonathan Smith and Mary Ingalls, both of Lynn.
- May 16, 1700. Mr. John Channeck of Boston (Cheney?) and Mrs. Mary King of Lynn.
- July 12, 1712. Mr. Thomas Cheever and Mrs. Mary Baker, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 1, 1712. John Curtin and Mary Collins, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 23, 1699. Eleazer Collins and Rebecca Newhall, both of Lynn.
- June 16, 1711. William Collins and Abigail Richards, both of Lynn.
- May 3, 1712. Samuel Coal and Susannah Brown, both of Lynn.
- April 26, 1701. Ebenezer Hawks of Lynn and Elizabeth Coggeswell of Ipswich.
- May 12, 1705. Caleb Hobbs of Ipswich and Dorothy Graves of Lynn.
- July 2, 1720. Richard Jackson and Rebecca Fuller, both of Lynn.
- July 25, 1695. Samuel Collins of Lynn and Rebecca Howland of Duxbury.
- Dec. 9, 1702. Thomas Hawks and Sarah Haven, both of Lynn.
- June 15, 1706. Nathaniel Hood of Lynn and Joanna Dunnell of Topsfield.
- Nov. 24, 1708. John Hebard of Beverly and Dorothy Graves of Lynn.
- Aug. 10, 1700. Edward Munyan of Lynn and Sarah Proctor of Salem.
- Jan. 1, 1714-5. Roger Edwards of Lynn and Sarah Hobbs of Ipswich.
- Feb. 18, 1715-6. John Hart and Dorothy Farrington, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 5, 1695. William Merriam and Athildred Berry, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 29, 1709. William Merriam and Abigail Mower, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 13, 1711. William Merriam and Ruth Webb, both of Lynn.
- June 16, 1716. John Hall and Sarah Chadwell, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 7, 1700. James Mills and Amy Hinkson, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 14, 1716-7. Jonathan Edmonds of Lynn and Sarah Hall of Boston.
- May 11, 1717. David Edmonds and Hannah Hinkson, both of Lynn.
- May 23, 1696. William Chilson and Jane Rhodes, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 25, 1707. Joseph Edmonds of Lynn and Mary Pratt of Charlestown.
- Aug. 17, 1716. Samuel Edmonds of Lynn and Sarah Berry of Attleborough.
- June 28, 1701. Mr. Downing Champney of Cambridge and Mrs. Mary Lindsey of Lynn.
- Nov. 3, 1705. Samuel Edmonds and Elizabeth Rhodes, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 4, 1707. Thomas Eaton and Esther Burnap, both of Lynn.



- Nov. 19, 1698. Peter Emmons of Ipswich and Martha Eaton of Lynn.  
 Sept. 6, 1701. Daniel Eaton of Lynn and Mary Collins of Salem.  
 Sept. 16, 1704. Daniel Eaton and Abigail Heburd, both of Lynn.  
 Jan. 11, 1705-6. John Estes and Hannah Basset, both of Lynn.  
 June 5, 1701. Nathaniel Conant of Bridgewater and Margaret Laugh-  
 ton of Lynn.  
 Jan. 13, 1704-5. John Collins, Jr., and Susannah Dagget, both of Lynn.  
 May 25, 1705. John Callender of Swansey and Priscilla Ballard of  
 Lynn.  
 Mar. 27, 1699. Nathaniel Collins and Mary Silsbee, both of Lynn.  
 Feb. 15, 1702-3. Mr. Richard Chaney of Boston (Cheney?) and Mrs.  
 Mary Jefferds of Lynn (Jeffries?).  
 May 18, 1717. Robert Edmonds and Abigail Dowty, both of Lynn.  
 Aug. 23, 1701. Jonathan Merrihue and Mary Oakman, both of Lynn.  
 Apr. 27, 1706. John Chilson and Elizabeth Jenks, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 26, 1709. William Curtice and Elizabeth Scarlet, both of Lynn.  
 Sept. 17, 1709. Walsingham Chilson and Susannah Edmonds, both of  
 Lynn.  
 Mar. 21, 1695-6. Joseph Griffin and Sarah Basset, both of Lynn.  
 July 11, 1710. Elias Cook of Marblehead and Abigail Dillaway of  
 Lynn.  
 Nov. 15, 1718. Jonathan Collins and Rebecca Potter, both of Lynn.  
 July 6, 1740. Jonathan Collins and Elizabeth Rhodes, both of Lynn.  
 June 24, 1704. Richard Mower of Lynn and Thankful Sever of Rox-  
 bury (Seaver?).  
 Feb. 20, 1718-9. Richard Hayden of Marblehead and Barberry Collins  
 of Lynn.  
 Oct. 15, 1720. Zacheus Heberd of Lynn and Jane Andrews of Ips-  
 wich.  
 Nov. 28, 1696. Nathaniel Goodhue of Ipswich and Mercy Hawks of  
 Lynn.  
 July 20, 1706. Ephraim Mower and Elizabeth Deverex, both of Lynn.  
 April 5, 1719. John Hartshorn and Abigail Bancroft, both of Lynn.  
 Sept. 16, 1739. Mr. John Jenks and Mrs. Mary Hayden, both of Lynn.  
 May 4, 1700. Alexander Douglas and Abigail Sharp, both of Lynn.  
 May 10, 1707. Samuel Mansfield and Mary Benighton, both of Lynn.  
 Jan. 14, 1709-10. Ebenezer Merriam of Lynn and Jerusha Berry of  
 Boston.  
 June 19, 1697. John Goddard (of Boston) and Sarah Farrington of  
 Lynn.  
 Oct. 4, 1707. Joseph Mansfield and Mary Hart, both of Lynn.  
 Jan. 21, 1709-10. Ebenezer Merriam and Jerusha Berry, both of Lynn.  
 July 8, 1710. Daniel Mansfield and Joanna Burrage, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 29, 1698. Benjamin Darling of Salem and Mary Richards of  
 Lynn.  
 Oct. 3, 1711. Ralph Merry and Mary Jefferds, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 29, 1712. John Marshal and Martha Hutchinson, both of Lynn.

- Dec. 27, 1697. John Downing of Boston and Mrs. Hannah Shepard of Lynn.
- Oct. 20, 1711. Thomas Mower and Mary Lewis, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 9, 1712. Andrew Mansfield and Sarah Breed, both of Lynn.
- May 29, 1737. Andrew Mansfield and Mary Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 25, 1701. Thomas Daniels of Topsfield and Dinah Brimsdell, so called, of Lynn.
- Jan. 16, 1713-4. Jonathan Mansfield and Martha Stocker, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 30, 1713-4. Jonathan Mansfield and Martha Stocker, both of Lynn.
- May 20, 1698. Daniel Gowing of Lynn and Mary Williams of Beverly.
- July 6, 1705. Joseph Dodge of Beverly and Priscilla Eaton of Lynn.
- Dec. 13, 1712. Henry Downing and Mary Rhodes, both of Lynn.
- May 29, 1714. James Mills and Deborah Larrabee, both of Lynn.
- May 26, 1716. Thomas Newman and Hannah Downing, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 13, 1716. Ebenezer Norwood and Mary Trevitt, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 5, 1696. George Lilley and Elizabeth Hawks, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 22, 1707. George Lilley and Sarah Silsbee, both of Lynn.
- April 9, 1715. Daniel Mansfield and Mrs. Margaret Burrill, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 26, 1716. Ephraim Newhall and Abigail Denmark, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 13, 1717. Timothy Macmullen of Salem and Abigail Rhodes of Lynn.
- May 30, 1719. John Curtis of Topsfield and Joanna Rhodes of Lynn.
- Mar. 25, 1696. Reuben Lilley of Lynn and Martha Gibson of Cambridge.
- Nov. 2, 1717. Thomas Newhall and Elizabeth Bancroft, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 2, 1717. Ebenezer Norwood and Mary Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 8, 1717-8. Theophilus Merriam and Abigail Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- June 14, 1718. Samuel Newhall of Lynn and Catharine Stone of Salem.
- Sept. 19, 1698. William Giddings of Ipswich and Sarah Hitchings of Lynn.
- Nov. 8, 1718. Ebenezer Newhall and Elizabeth Breed, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 27, 1718. Nathaniel Newhall and Eleanor Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- July 30, 1709. Ralph Lindsey and Mary Breed, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 27, 1711. Samuel Stocker and Hannah Lewis, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 10, 1711. Samuel Laughton and Esther Alley, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 2, 1699. Left. John Lewis and Mrs. Elizabeth King, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 14, 1706-7. Left. John Lewis and Mrs. Sarah Jenks, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 6, 1708. Mr. Daniel Legaré of Braintree and Mrs. Ruth Bass of Lynn.
- July 15, 1704. Crispus Graves and Rebecca Alley, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 30, 1715. John Lewis and Mary Burrill, both of Lynn.

- July 30, 1720. John Crisde (Christy?), a stranger that came from Great Britain and Hannah Burrill of Lynn.
- Oct. 19, 1700. Robert Gray and Dorothy Collins, both of Lynn.
- May 13, 1719. Mr. Ebenezer Hawks and Mrs. Sarah Newbole, both of Lynn (Newbold?).
- Oct. 31, 1719. John Newhall of Lynn and Lydia Scarlet of Malden.
- Mar. 10, 1704-5. Abraham Goodale of Salem and Hannah Rhodes of Lynn.
- Mar. 7, 1712-3. Eleazer Rhodes and Sarah Newman, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 6, 1714. Edward Howard and Eleanor Tarbox, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 11, 1705-6. Andrew Gearn's of Boston (Guernsey?) and Mary Basset of Lynn.
- Aug. 30, 1712. John Henderson of Salem and Hannah Farr of Lynn.
- Aug. 31, 1714. Peter Hinkson and Elizabeth Jefferds, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 12, 1706. James Holton of Salem and Mrs. Mary Lindsey of Lynn.
- Sept. 25, 1708. Daniel Hitchings of Lynn and Susannah Townsend of Malden.
- Dec. 18, 1708. Samuel Graves and Elizabeth Lewis, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 30, 1740. Samuel Graves and Mary Merry, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 16, 1706. William Grea (Gray?) and Hannah Scarlet, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 15, 1707. John Harding of Reading and Sarah Sherman of Lynn.
- Mar. 19, 1707-8. Francis Hutchinson of Lynn and Mary Jefferds of Lynn.
- Dec. 10, 1709. Thomas Graves and Ruth Collins, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 15, 1709-10. Daniel Gowing and Mary Williams, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 14, 1710. Daniel Gould of Charlestown and Susannah Pearson of Lynn.
- Nov. 10, 1711. John Hathorne and Rebecca Stocker, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 12, 1710. John Hawks and Mary Whitford, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 1, 1710-11. Thomas Hutchinson and Elizabeth Slafter, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 3, 1710-11. Jonathan Rhodes and Sarah Baxter, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 29, 1747. Joseph Bowden of Marblehead and Lydia Collins of Lynn.
- Jan. 28, 1711-12. John Gowing of Lynn and Hannah White of Reading.
- June 28, 1712. Joseph Ramsdell and Deborah Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 9, 1712. William Skinner and Priscilla Hobbs, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 30, 1712. Zechariah Rand and Elizabeth Richardson, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 13, 1712. Anthony Slafter and Mary Eaton, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 14, 1712-13. Henry Silsbee and Abigail Collins, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 6, 1712. Benjamin Collins and Sarah Collins, both of Lynn.

- Sept. 26, 1713. Mr. Benjamin Simonds of Woburn and Mrs. Susannah Newhall of Lynn.
- Oct. 13, 1713. Nathaniel Collins and Ruth Potter, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 21, 1713. John Sibley<sup>2</sup> of Lynn and Zeruiah Gould of Salem.
- May 10, 1714. Mr. Ebenezer Graves of Lynn and Mrs. Eliphal Hopkins of Boston.
- Aug. 31, 1714. Robert Grant of Ipswich and Elizabeth Burnall of Lynn.
- Nov. 13, 1714. Lt. John Pearson of Lynn and Mrs. Martha Gordon of Boston.
- Nov. 24, 1714. Thomas Pearce and Hannah Alley, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 11, 1714. Thomas Graves of Lynn and Ruth Taylor of Andover.
- Aug. 25, 1695. Samuel Newhall and Mary Hallowell, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 31, 1695. Samuel Newhall and Abigail Lindsey, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 4, 1714. James Parker and Sarah Ireson, both of Lynn.
- July 19, 1715. Mr. Benjamin Poole of Reading and Mrs. Bethiah Mansfield of Lynn.
- Nov. 30, 1707. Jacob Newhall of Lynn and Abigail Locker of Salem.
- Jan. 2, 1713-4. Jacob Newhall and Hannah Chadwell, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 18, 1715-6. John Cummings of Topsfield and Mercy Larrabee of Lynn.
- Feb. 27, 1702-3. Edmond Needham and Hannah Hood, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 7, 1705. Samuel Narremore of Charlestown and Rachel Paul of Lynn.
- Sept. 27, 1707. Thomas Newhall and Mary Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 21, 1707-8. Francis Norwood and Sarah Trevitt, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 23, 1708-9. George Nourse of Lynn and Lydia Hutchinson of Salem.
- Oct. 27, 1716. Samuel Graves and Elizabeth Collins, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 29, 1710-1. Elisha Newhall and Jane Breed, both of Lynn.
- July 7, 1711. Jonathan Norwood and Sarah Hudson, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 5, 1716-7. Patrick Coburn and Rebecca Parris, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 3, 1713. Joseph Newhall and Elizabeth Potter, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 20, 1713. Daniel Newhall and Mary Breed, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 4, 1714. Benjamin Nourse of Salem and Sarah Boston of Lynn.
- Mar. 12, 1714-5. Isaac Larrabee of Lynn and Martha Towne of Topsfield.
- Aug. 13, 1715. Thomas Rhodes and Mary Rand, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 22, 1716. Benjamin Ramsdell and Sarah Jenks, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 23, 1716-7. Benjamin Chadwell and Ruth Collins, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 6, 1717. Joseph Collins and Patience Benighton, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 28, 1717. Benjamin Chaplain of Lynn and Tamsin Walden of Salem.
- Dec. 21, 1717. Samuel Larrabee and Sarah Breed, both of Lynn.

---

<sup>2</sup> Should it not be Silsbee?

- Mar. 7, 1717-8. John Graves and Unes (Eunice?) Collins, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 12, 1718. Richard Hood and Theodate Collins, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 26, 1718. John Gott of Hebron and Eleanor Tarbox of Lynn.
- Aug. 1, 1719. Richard Goare of Boston and Sarah Hathorne of Lynn.
- Aug. 8, 1696. Joseph Farr and Rebecca Knights, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 8, 1718. Mark Graves and Ruth Phillips, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 1, 1719. Nathaniel Gowing and Hannah Eaton, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 22, 1720. John Jenks of Lynn and Elizabeth Berry of Boston.
- Nov. 26, 1720. Ralph Merry and Jane Rhodes, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 17, 1720. Ebenezer Grover of Lynn and Anna Putt of Charlestown.
- Oct. 17, 1696. William Fuller and Bethiah Maplesdame, both of Lynn.
- May 21, 1720. Thomas Gowing and Sarah Hawks, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 15, 1720. James Cheever of Salem and Mary Rhodes of Lynn.
- Dec. 9, 1710. John Farrington and Hannah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 1, 1712. Thomas Fuller and Abigail Gustin, both of Lynn.
- July 16, 1715. John Farrar of Great Britain and Mary Collins of Lynn in New England.
- Oct. 12, 1700. Joseph Felt and Sarah Mills, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 27, 1708. Samuel Farrington and Hannah Ingalls, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 29, 1712. John Fuller and Sarah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- June 9, 1716. Josiah Sessions of Andover and Anna Cole of Lynn.
- July 23, 1716. Timothy Sewall of Boston and Elizabeth Jeffrey of Lynn.
- Sept. 30, 1716. John Stocker and Abigail Lewis, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 24, 1716. Joseph Farr and Naomi Lindsey, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 14, 1716-7. Samuel Flint and Elizabeth Stearns, both of Lynn.
- May 18, 1717. John Fern of Lynn and Mary Cheever of Salem.
- May 16, 1719. Thomas Hanson of Cochecka and Hannah Pearce of Lynn.
- Mar. 5, 1719-20. Jonathan Hudson and Mary Hathorne, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 10, 1718. Thomas Rhodes and Elizabeth Burrage, both of Lynn.
- April 5, 1719. Michael Fling, a stranger (Flinn?), and Mary Richardson of Lynn.
- Jan. 28, 1720-1. Joel Jenkins of Lynn and Mary Harnet of Malden.
- Sept. 10, 1720. John Farrington and Abigail Fuller, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 17, 1720. Edward Hunt and Abigail Chilson, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 29, 1720. Theophilus Farrington and Hannah Baker, both of Lynn.

[To be continued.]



HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS  
OF THE  
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

---

---

VOL. XVI.

APRIL, 1879.

No. 2.

---

---

BIOGRAPHICAL NOTICE OF MR. JAMES UPTON.

---

COMMUNICATED BY REV. R. C. MILLS.

---

MR. JAMES UPTON, a member of the Essex Institute, and for many years one of its Vice-Presidents, died in this city, March 30, 1879, on the last day of the sixty-sixth year of his life. He was a descendant, in the fifth generation, of John Upton, who came to this country about 1652. The line of James Upton's descent from John is distinctly traced out in the Upton Memorial, prepared by J. A. Vinton, and printed in 1874. James was the oldest son of Robert, born 1788, who was the second son of Robert, born 1758, who was the fourth son of Caleb, born 1722, who was the eighth son of William, born 1663, who was the third son of John Upton. As John Upton is the only man of that name known to have come in the 17th century from the mother country to the New England colonies, all Americans bearing this name consider themselves his descendants. The family can be traced back through several centuries to Cornwall in Eng-



land, where a town still bears its name. From this place its members became scattered through England, Scotland, and even Ireland. The tradition in the American part of the family is that John Upton came from Scotland, and that his wife, whose Christian name is known to have been Eleanor, had Stuart for her family name. From the fact that, although a man of good character and considerable property, Mr. Upton was not admitted as a free-man until 1691, after the rule of admission had been modified by the colony, it seems probable that he was a Presbyterian in his religious views, and unwilling on this account to become a member of the only church then in existence here.

The deed of the first land which Mr. Upton purchased bears the date of Dec. 26, 1658. This property, to which large additions were subsequently made, was situated in the southwest part of Salem Village, or Danvers. It is now within the limits of Peabody. A large portion of this estate remained in the family of John Upton until the death of Eli Upton in 1849. It was then sold, and within a few years has become the property and residence of Rev. Willard Spaulding, formerly of this city.

Mr. James Upton, the oldest of the nine children of Robert and Lucy (Doyle) Upton was born in this city, March 31, 1813. The enterprise and ability which gave his father a place among the eminent and successful merchants of Salem, are fresh in the memory of those of its older mariners and men of business who still survive. He bestowed on his son James an education which prepared him to enter college. This education was received under the care of Mr. T. Eames, whose assistant was our present Mayor, Gen. H. K. Oliver, who was then in his early manhood serving the city as a teacher in its old Latin school. The young man's preference for a mercan-

tile life turned him aside from college, and in 1827 he entered his father's counting-room as clerk and book-keeper. For seven years he remained in this position, and thus became a thorough accountant. He did not, however, lay aside the results of his school-training, and by neglect lose the advantages which it had given him. Through life he retained an interest in the Latin, Greek and French languages, to an acquaintance with which the preparation for college had introduced him. To this also we may refer the habit of varied and intelligent reading which Mr. Upton early acquired, always maintained, and at last found a great relief and solace amid the bodily feebleness from which he suffered during the closing years of his life.

In 1835, on account of the failure of his health, he made a voyage to Para in Brazil as supercargo, and passed the winter of that year in Maranhão and Pernambuco attending to business connected with the house in Salem. After his return in 1836 "he was actively and largely engaged in business with his father and others, until the breaking out of the war of the Rebellion, when he withdrew from foreign trade. From that time until 1865 he was a special partner in the hide and leather trade in Boston with his brother Franklin and John F. Nichols, under the firm of Upton & Nichols." With this firm and its successor he retained his connection until its business was closed in 1878.

Mr. Upton was married twice; first, Oct. 27, 1836, to Emily Collins Johnson, who died Nov. 12, 1843, and secondly, Oct. 9, 1845, to Sarah Sophia, daughter of James and Lucy Ropes, who died Feb. 12, 1865. His first wife bore him two children, and his second eight. An unusual share of domestic bereavement was endured by Mr. Upton. The nine children of his father were liv-

ing and present when he was buried; but at the time when Mr. J. Upton died, of all those who had made up his family, only his oldest child and three of those of his second wife were surviving.

Through the larger part of his protracted mercantile career Mr. Upton was successful in his business, and he remained so as long as he was able to give it his personal supervision, and be active in its direction and control. After an attack of paralysis in 1876, he had to relinquish his direct connection with the affairs of his firm, and then by a succession of disasters its business was in 1878 necessarily brought to a termination. His character as a merchant was always, even to the end, not only beyond reproach, but held in the highest esteem by all those with whom he had intercourse. In the time of final disaster one of the sources of greatest comfort to himself and his family was the many expressions of hearty sympathy and confidence which came from those who had had the best opportunities to acquaint themselves with his character as an upright, assiduous, honorable and benevolent merchant. Mr. Upton was called on to fill numerous positions of trust and responsibility among his friends and in the community. These indicated the confidence which those had who knew him longest and most thoroughly, both in regard to his integrity and his sound judgment. Prominent among these positions was that of Trustee of Newton Theological Institution. This he held for many years, during a portion of which he served that body as one of its Executive Committee.

From early life Mr. Upton manifested much taste for music. This he fostered, enlarged and improved by both practice and study. He always took a special interest in the musical part of the services in the two churches of which he was successively a member. In one of these

for several years he gave his own immediate direction to this department of the Sunday School. The beneficial results were so marked as to afford much pleasure to those who were connected with the school, or were interested in it; while he himself enjoyed them as a gratifying recompense for a large amount of care, labor and expense. "In 1872 he printed for private circulation a collection of original sacred musical compositions, entitled 'Musical Miscellanea.' This work has been highly appreciated and commended by competent judges."

In his early manhood Mr. Upton paid considerable attention to the cultivation of fruit trees, and was for several years Vice President of the department of Horticulture in this Institute. For twenty years he had an orchard in North Salem composed in part of five hundred pear trees of one hundred varieties. In April, 1860, he presented to the Institute the notes which he had made in 1856 of the times at which fifty-nine of these varieties had ripened. He also read at one of its meetings an interesting and instructive paper in which he furnished the results of his careful observation and experience in the perfecting and ripening of pears, both while on the trees and when gathered and preserved for maturing. This had special reference to pears which keep until the later parts of the season, or which can by care have the period of their ripening deferred or protracted. These papers were published in Vol. 2 of the Essex Institute Proceedings. An illustration of the intelligence, thoroughness and taste which characterized Mr. Upton generally, and in a marked degree as a cultivator of fruit, is furnished by a copy of Downing's "Fruits and Trees of America," which he presented to the Institute a few years ago. In this he has carefully added to all that Mr. Downing published concerning pears his observations in his own



orchard, and all the confirmations, corrections, or contradictions of the text which his reading, and inquiries, and experience furnished him. Besides this he had a large number of blank leaves added to the book, and on these leaves he drew with his own pen the figures of 285 specimens of pears not found among the 208 furnished by Mr. Downing. The added ones are those which the book did not describe, or described without furnishing an outline of their shape. All Mr. Upton's specimens are carefully drawn, while some are admirably shaded and marked so as to facilitate their identification, and save those who may consult the volume from mistaking the names of those which are somewhat similar in form.

For nearly forty-six years Mr. Upton was a member of the First Baptist Church in this city. Humble and unassuming in profession and claim as to religious character and hope, yet he was decided and confident as to what he relied on as the revelation of God, and his way of life and peace for men. His church has had few if any communicants who have loved it more, or more highly prized the help it affords its members in the Christian life. And not many are they who have rendered it as much service as he in the different departments of its work, or who have surpassed him in sympathy both with its joyful and its afflictive experiences, or who have so cheerfully and largely contributed the means for its support and for the prosecution of all the work undertaken by it at home, or in our country, or in the uttermost parts of the earth, to serve God and elevate and bless and save men. He loved the church and had confidence in it, because he believed that its origin is divine, and that it has been given to men as the channel of many and great blessings from God.

For thirty years Mr. Upton served his church as its clerk, and the accuracy and neatness of its records during

that long period show that few bodies, either secular or religious, have ever enjoyed the services of so competent and careful and skilful a recording officer.

To those who were intimate with Mr. Upton his evident regard for the condition of such persons as might be in need of sympathy and assistance was a marked characteristic. Many cases of those who enjoyed his aid at some time when help was needed have become known by his friends since his death. Welcome as this help was, it was more highly prized than on its own account because of the thoughtful kindness and sympathy of which it gave evidence. There was no effort made among our citizens to meet an emergency caused by a public disaster to which he did not render his cheerful aid, while all the established charities of the city received liberal and constant assistance from him. He took a special interest in institutions of learning, and when the Trustees of Brown University and of Newton Theological Institution undertook to secure more ample endowments, no one more quickly appreciated the need of such action, or was more cheerful in making each of them a liberal donation. One very pleasant illustration of his liberality was furnished when the churches of this city which contribute to the Am. Board of Com. for For. Miss. undertook to entertain that large body during one of its annual meetings. His unsolicited and unexpected contribution of a hundred dollars towards defraying the expenses of the meeting was not merely welcome to his Congregational brethren as help, but was still more valued as a token of fraternal regard coming from beyond their own denominational lines.

Those who knew Mr. James Upton best will always cherish the remembrance of him as an intelligent, decided, unassuming gentleman, who was independent in his opinions and actions, but was controlled by principles



which led him to feel deeply and accept cheerfully the fact that his life and his talents and means were given him for the benefit of others as well as for the well-being of himself and his own household. His influence was felt in this way during his life-time, and his friends can have no higher wish regarding him than that in this sense, while he now rests from his labors, his "works may follow him" to do good among those who survive him.

---

## GENEALOGICAL NOTES.

---

COMMUNICATED BY EDW. S. WATERS.

---

I HAVE thrown together in a loose way for publication some of the materials incidentally gathered in preparing the "Dean Family," to which they may serve as an appendix. The latter portion of the manuscript of the Dean family history having been destroyed in the Chicago fire, and the author not having since been able to make the requisite researches to complete it, its preparation and publication are unavoidably postponed, but it was thought well to put into printed form the notes intended for an appendix, even though the main subject were not finished.

It may be well to say, too, that these notes, as well as the "Old Estates," were prepared in 1868, far from original sources, in the woods of West Virginia, though not printed till now, 1879.

ASHBY.

Sept. 20, 1807, Benjamin Ashby married Mary Young.  
[*See Bentley.*]

Mar. 13, 1802, Thomas Ashby married Ester Ashbey.  
[*See Bentley.*]

Mar. 14, 1791, Thomas Ashby married Mary White.  
[*See Bentley.*]

Dec. 31, 1792, Rebecca, their daughter, born. [*See Bentley.*]

May 31, 1796, Fanny, their daughter, born.

Feb. 21, 1798, Thomas White, their son, born.

Nov. 18, 1792, Mary, their daughter, baptized.

Jan. 20, 1790, Rebecca, wife of Capt. Thomas, æt. 19.  
Consumption. She was a Hill. Left no children.

Thomas mar. Rebecca Hill, Feb. 3, 1789.

Dec. 13, 1801, Mary, wife of Thomas Ashby, died.

Aug. 17, 1806, John Brown married Mary Ashbey.  
[*See Bentley.*]

May 13, 1804, Charlotte, dau. of Tho. and Ester Ashbey, bapt. [*See Bentley.*]

Dec. 29, 1804, Capt. Thomas died, æt. 41, of debility.  
Mar. at 24. 1st marriage one year, 2nd marriage ten years, 3d marriage two years. Left five children. Descended from an ancient family. By 1st wife, no children; by 2nd, four; by 3d, one. Essex, cor. of Curtis. One son, four dau. [*See Bentley.*]

Apr. 11, 1801. Wm. Scott, of Tho. and Mary, d. of an atrophy, æt. 15 mos. They have four children, one son.

Capt. Thomas, vide Felt, Vol. II, p. 301.

David, of John and Mary Browne, d. Nov. 26, 1810, aged 13 months. Father d. on wreck of Margaret; mother an Ashby. A daughter left. Water St.

News of d. of John Browne upon the Margaret, July 22, 1810, at sea, aged 27. Mar. at 25, an Ashbey. One child left, a son.

John Browne mar. Mary Ashbey, Aug. 17, 1806.

Eliz. Ashby, of John and Mary Brown, bapt. Nov. 20, 1808.

David, of John and Mary Brown, bapt. Dec. 3, 1809.

Hannah, wid. of Benj., and others, to J. Pease, April 6, 1731, Reg. of Deeds, Vol. 58, p. 53.

Nath. Pease mar. Eliz. Ashby, Sept., 1701.

Edw. Durant mar. Priscilla Morong, April 19, 1814.

John Dicks mar. Martha Morang, Jan. 9, 1809.

Benj. Ashby, shipwright, makes his will Mar. 31, 1718, mentions loving wife Eliz., sister Eliz., wife of Nath. Pease, John, son of aforesaid Nath., aunt Eliz. Marston, wid., loving mother Hannah, cousin Benj., son of Joseph Allen, and bro. Jona. Ashbye, Eliz. Pease, ex.

#### BLANEY.

##### *Births.*

John and Elizabeth had: Daniel, 30, 8, 1684; John, 1, 6, 1686; Thomas, 30, 3, 1689; Elizabeth, 25, 10, 1692; Hannah, 31, 1, 1695; Henry, 20, 6, 1698; David, 6, 5, 1701. [*See Quaker Records.*]

##### *Marriages.*

Robert Buffum to Sarah, 20, 10, 1703; "d. of John of Lynn."

Walter Philips ("son of Walter of Lyn") to Eliz., 7 d. Jan., 1713-4; "d. of John of Salem."

Matthew Estes of Lynn ("son of John dec.") to Martha, 19 Sept., 1744, "d. of David."

James Needham ("son of Daniel") to Alice, Oct. 11, 1770; "d. of Thos. dec." [*See Quaker Records.*]

##### *Deaths.*

Mrs. Mary, May, 1798, aged 85. Wid. Mary, Apr., 1799. Eliz., wid. of Capt. Jona., formerly of Salem, at Newbern, N. C., Jan. 17, 1859, aged 83½.

John to Hannah King, May 11, 1660, and had John, b. May 5, 1661, Daniel, Henry, Joseph, and Elizabeth.

An agreement was made Apr. 13, 1727, among John's heirs; his farm, partly in Lynn and partly in Salem, divided into two portions, subdivided among his sons John, Thomas, Henry, and David, the heirs to have his lands equally besides what he especially willed them. Apr. 1, 1728.

John, sen., to son Thos., fisherman, for £ 30, eleven acres in Lynn, Mar. 18, 1716-7.

John, sen. (wife Eliz.), to son Thos., mariner, for £31, two common rights, Jan. 3, 1725-6.

Thos., cordwainer, from Rich. Hayden of Marblehead, slaughterer, for £43, one-third of a tract partly in Lynn and partly in Salem, formerly of Lieut. John Pickering, and being that part given by him to Capt. Wm. P., he sold by order of Court, Oct. 29, 1726. Barbara, wife of Rich.

Thos. to bro. John, slaughterer or husbandman, for £43, land partly in Salem, partly in Lynn, Nov. 1, 1726.

John, sen., of Lynn, Apr. 17, 1691. Coll., Vol. V, p. 47.

Thomas, of Salem, and wife Desire, to Henry Burchstead, of Lynn, physician, for £170, two pieces of land in Lynn, one being one and one-half acres, bounded east, west, and north by said Burchstead's, south by land of Benj. Flint, dec.; the other, eleven acres, forty poles, bounded south and west by land lately of John Browne, Esq., dec., north by land of Nath. Collins, east southerly of said Browne, formerly of Eleazer Collins. Aug. 11, 1737.

Thos. to David, tanner, for £130, fourteen acres, ninety-two poles, partly in Lynn, partly in Salem, north of the tannyard, saving the mother's thirds during her natural

life, Apr. 1, 1728. Also Feb. 18, 1729, for £170, thirteen acres as above, being part of his father's farm.

Said Thomas from John Holman, of Marblehead, and wife Huldah, 116½ poles, east southerly on a way to ye great pasture, north on David Flint's division, June 11, 1737. Also from David Flint, of Marblehead, and wife Hannah, eight to nine poles, north on John Flint's division, east on John Metcalf's, June 4, 1737.

Joseph's division of estate, vide B. 42, f. 238.

John Blaney of Salem, yeoman, makes his will Dec. 29, 1723; mentions wife Eliz., eldest son John, and sons Thomas, Henry and David, and daughters Elizabeth Phillips, Hannah Reed, Sarah Peck and Penelope Blany. Will presented Dec. 29, 1726.

Jona. makes will, giving property to only son Joseph and three daughters, Mary, Abigail and Hannah, Aug. 15, 1757. Presented Oct. 3, 1757.

Joseph Blaney, Esq., of Windham, Co. of Cumberland, sells land in Salem Mar. 11, 1779; also 13, to Sam. Luscomb.

John Blanco mar. Eliz. Purchis, Nov., 1678, Lynn.

John Reed of Marblehead, shoreman, and wife Hannah to "our brethren John & Thomas Blaney, cordwainers, Henry, mar., & David, tanner, all of S'm," for £55, sell all right to estate of honored father John, dec., June 26, 1728.

Walter Phillips, Jr., of Lynn, and wife Elizabeth, another daughter, also quitclaim, Feb. 26, 1729.

Benj. Pix, of Marblehead, and wife Sarah, another dau., quitclaim, Feb. 18, 1729.

John, fisherman, Thos., shoreman, Henry, innholder, and David, tanner, for £14 sell to Sam. Buxton, husbandman, a common right in that division, Dog-pond rocks, lately allowed to estate of late father John, dec., Feb. 23, 1735.



Thos. from Hannah Orange, wid., of Boston, for £250 about three and three-quarters acres, northwest on the North River, July 30, 1740.

May 12, 1741, to bros. Henry and David land adjoining each other.

To Gideon Foster, Apr. 4, 1759, three common rights.

Jos., of Lynn, shipwright, makes will, Aug. 14, 1726; wife Abigail, dau. Hannah James, son Jedediah, Benj., Ambrose, Nehemiah, and Abigail, eld. son Jos., Ex.; also son Jona., £20 to the poor of the First Parish of Lynn. Pres. Mar. 2, 1726-7.

Guardianship of Nehemiah, aged 14, and Abigail, aged 12, granted to Benj. of Malden, Mar. 2, 1726-7.

Agreement between John, Jr., of Lynn, and Robert Devorix of Marblehead and wife Hannah, Jona. Felt of Salem, ankersmith, and wife Elizabeth, and Sarah of Lynn, brothers and sisters to said John, whereas said John is heir apparent to the estate, partly in Lynn and partly in Salem, entailed by his grandfather Daniel King of Lynn, dec., to his mother Hannah, late dec., and her heirs by his will, which is now in possession of his father John, Sen., of Lynn, alias Salem, gentleman, who is permitted to possess it during his life, and then it is to come into the hands of said John, Jr., whose right it is, yet out of affection, etc., he pays his sisters three-sixths of it, after the decease of his said father; July 26, 1701.

Wid. Hannah of Lynn to Rand Graves, May 26, 1770.

Mary, administratrix of husband Daniel, 22 Dec., 1760; to bringing up two young children, seven yrs., two mos., since last account.

Administration of Joseph, Esq., granted to Jacob Ashton, Esq., Oct. 2, 1786.

Wm. of Lyndeborough, N. H., husbandman to Mary of Yarmouth, N. S., wid., for £230, a certain dwelling-

house at Newtown, so called, . . . situate in Marblehead, Oct. 4, 1792. Also wife Ruth.

Jos., Esq., and Abig. Hooper, wid., both of Windham, and Amos Evans and wife Eliz., of Marblehead, to John convey "Waitt's land" in Marblehead, July 11, 1783.

Arnold Blaney, Bristol, Me., July 14, 1862.

Alice and Thomas, for £126, to Gideon George of Haverhill sell twenty-seven and one-half acres, situate in Haverhill, bounded northwest by Jamaica Path (?), northeast and east on a highway leading to Merrimack River, southeast by said river, and southwest by land of said George, being that piece of land set out to them from the estate of brother Sam. Peaslee, dec., Oct. 27, 1763.

She sells to the same, May 27, 1772, for £93, 6s., two and one-half acres, being the share set out to her out of the thirds of the widow of Sam. Peaslee.

Joseph, Jr., of Marblehead, tanner, and wife Eliz. convey to their brother Wm. Cogswell of Ipswich all right, excepting the widow's thirds, to the estate of late father John Cogswell of Chebacco, Ipswich, dec., Dec. 3, 1726. Said John's widow Hannah the wife of Thomas Perley, July 21, 1726.

His children: Wm., eldest son, John, Francis, Nath., Hannah, Sus., Eliz., Majery, Bethiah, Joseph.

Han. and Thos. Burnam, Sus., Sam., and Nath. Low, children of Sus. and Amos Perley of Boxford and wife Marjery, mentioned Aug. 1, 1726.

#### BOWERS.

Henry, b. 11, 18, 1716, O. S., d. 12, 26, 1789; his wife Rebecca, d. 7 mo., 4, 1760. They had:

John, b. 12, 28, 1739, d. in Jamaica, 1766; Mary, b. 6 mo., 8, 1742; Dean, b. 3 mo., 22, 1745, d. in Antigua, 1764; Henry, b. 4 mo., 1, 1747; Rebecca, b. 6 mo., 1,

1749, O. S., d. 2 mo., 9, 1803; Jerathmeel, b. 4 mo., 26, 1752, d. 1775; Mary, b. 4 mo., 8, 1754; William, b. 7 mo., 22, 1756; Lloyd, b. 5 mo., 30, 1758; George, b. 6 mo., 11, 1760.

George and Priscilla to George Dean, 1687.

Henry, of Swansey, Co. Bristol, hatter, for £100 paid by Wm. Stacey, joyner, "all that my Hatter's shop &c. standing on the ground of Joseph Hathorne," etc., Oct. 6, 1736.

#### BLYTHE.

##### *First Church.*

Samuel, son of Jona. and Sarah, bapt. Aug. 27, 1721.

##### *St. Peter's Church.*

William, of Sam. Blyth, bapt. Nov. 11, 1750.

Sam. Blyth mar. Abigail Massey, Oct. 13, 1743.

Sam. Blyth mar. Sally Rolland, Nov. 13, 1787.

#### CHAPMAN.

Children of John, Jr., and Hannah:

John, bapt. Jan. 29, 1727; Hannah, bapt. Nov. 3, 1728; Eliz., bapt. Aug. 2, 1730; Mary, bapt. Sept. 5, 1731; Sarah, bapt. Nov. 11, 1733; Samuel, bapt. Dec. 19, 1734; Lydia, bapt. Mar. 14, 1737.

Children of Jos. and Sarah:

Mary and Eliz., bapt. Jan. 24, 1731; Jos., bapt. Mar. 4, 1733-4; Jona., bapt. June 1, 1735; Lydia, bapt. Feb. 26, 1738.

It was Joseph's widow, I suppose, who mar. Jan. 13, 1750, Michael More.

Margaret, of Stephen, Jan. 2, 1738-9.

Margaret, of Stephen, May 27, 1716.

Elizabeth, of Stephen, June 9, 1717.

Geo. Williams, of Eliz. Chapman, now Mills, Oct. 7, 1739.

Eliz., of Eliz. and John Mills, Oct. 7, 1739.

John, of Eliz. and John Mills, Dec. 30, 1739.

Nov. 17, 1761, Mary, wid. of Isaac Chapman, blacksmith, and her daughter Eliz., convey to Roger Peele, shipwright, one-half of common right for £5. To secure him in possession of this against any claims of the children or heirs of her sister Mary Atkinson, dec., the said Elizabeth conveys to him her quarter part of her late father's estate, above mentioned, and parcel of land bounded north on the highway which leads to Richard Palmer's house, east by land of David Callum, south by the mill-pond, and west by her uncle Jos. Britton's.

Eliz., wid. (?), child and heir of said Isaac, sells to Timothy Atkinson her quarter of her father's estate as above, except the part bounded east by land of David Callum and a way, and north by a way formerly estate of said Isaac, and which descended to his three children, Michael, Mary and herself; Aug. 24, 1772.

In Beverly there are conveyances of property from Eliz., wid., and Isaac, blacksmith, to Osman Trask, Jan. 31, 1763.

Eliz., wid., and Isaac, from Wm. Haskell, Jan. 31, 1763.

Isaac, gent., from John and Hannah Ellinwood, May 26, 1791.

In Col. Hale's Record we find the deaths of James Chapman's wife, Mar., 1739-40; Ezra Chappleman's wife, Feb. 1, 1743; Ezra Chappleman, in Europe, of small pox, 1742-3.

An Isaac Chapman of Barnstable had John, b. May 12, 1681, and others.

*City Records.*

Hannah, wife of John, died Aug. 8, 1700.

Their dau. Hannah b. Aug. 14, 1695; d. Nov. 10, 1713.

Son Stephen b. Sept. 18, 1697.

John mar. Eliz. Cook, Feb. 13, 1700-1, and had John, b. May 15, 1702; Joseph, b. Dec. 8, 1703; Eliz., b. Dec. 15, 1705; Daniel, b. Nov. 8, 1707, d. Dec. 31, 1713; Isaac, b. Aug. 27, 1710; Samuel, b. Nov. 2, 1712; Hannah, b. Dec. 29, 1714; Eliz., b. Nov. 22, 1717.

Stephen mar. Dorcas Woodwell, Nov. 5, 1707, and had Margaret, who died 1710-11, and Mary.

Joseph Henderson mar. Polly Chapman, Apr. 3, 1791.

Haven Poole mar. Polly Chapman, Oct. 15, 1804.

John Chapman mar. Ruth Henfield, Mar. 22, 1792.

John Ingersoll, b. 1645, d. 1715, mar. Deborah —, and had Rachel, who mar. John Chapman.

#### COOK.

John, with consent of wife Marg., and mother Eliz., sells land formerly his father Benj.'s, Aug. 15, 1761.

Benj. and James sell land to T. Orne about 1760-1.

John mar. Margaret Webb, Sept. 23, 1760. Barnard.

John mar. 3d Susannah Webb, Dec. 1, 1762. Barnard.

Joseph mar. Margaret Cox, Aug. 14, 1706. Noyes.

Abigail mar. Geo. West, Apr. 28, 1751. Leavitt.

John and Hannah had: John, b. Apr., 1702; Joseph, b. Apr., 170-; Geo., b. May 5, 1710.

Joseph mar. Margaret Cox, 1706, and had Joseph, James, Wm. and Margaret, all bapt. Apr. 29, 1722.

Joseph probably mar. Rachel Britton, Apr. 8, 1734.

John and wife Margaret sell to sister widow Susanna Tarrant, Dec. 1, 1784.

Tho. Whittredge mar. Sarah, dau. of Henry Cook, May 20, 1753. She had sisters Rachel and Mary of Danvers.



Benj. Cook and wife Eliz. to son John, Dec. 6, 1766.

Hannah to son Joseph, Jan. 16, 1735.

Jos., Jr., with wife Eunice to brother Sam., Jan. 16, 1735.

Jos., Benj., Sam., Mary Glover, Eliz. Henderson, Hannah Archer to their mother Hannah Cook, widow, Jan. 14, 1735.

Isaac, Sam., Charles, children of Sam., grandchildren of Isaac, and nephews of Henry, Nov. 28, 1735.

Isaac's will dated Sept. 4, 1692.

Isaac and wife Eliz., nee Waters, from E. W., May 8, 1736.

Estate of Hannah, wid., dec., Apr. 8, 1745, divided among her children Joseph, Benj., Mary Glover, Eliz., Hannah Archer.

John Cook, dec., mentioned, Aug. 4, 1729.

Joseph, Jr., and Eunice to Sam. Sibley, June 6, 1734.

Hannah, aged about 15, dau. of John, dec., chooses her mother Hannah as guardian, Dec. 13, 1731.

In division of said John's real estate into seven parts, eldest son being dead, Jos., Sam., Geo., Benj., Mary, Eliz. and Hannah each have one share.

Administration on estate of John Cook, mariner, was granted to his widow Hannah, Dec. 29, 1721.

John, aged about 60, blacksmith, May 11, 1706, deponeeth.

Samuel makes will Mar. 10, 1718, mentions wife Mary and three sons, Isaac, Samuel and Charles, and daughter Mary; presented Apr. 15, 1718.

Capt. (Nath.) Cook of small pox on passage from W. I. to Salem. News received June, 1782. City Records.

John Beckford and John Cook were taken while fishing in the bay by Capt. Lindsey, carried to Boston, and their boat detained, Aug. 3, 1775. Felt.

1787, May 27, Schooner Industry arrived from St.

Ubes. Her captain, John Cook was washed overboard and drowned.

John, son of Isaacke and Eliz., b. Mar. 23, 1673.

John mar. Mary Buxton, Dec. 28, 1672. Their son John b. 20, 6 mo., 1674; son Joseph b. Mar. 9, 1680.

Nancy, wife of David Phippen, d. Oct. 24, 1815, aged 37. Married at 21; married sixteen years; six children left. Four sons, two daughters.\* Her mother a Cooke. Her grandfather a Clough. He a grandson of D. P.

Vide June 23, 1816, Bentley's Record of Deaths.

Vide Wm. Eulen, Sept. 26, 1818, Record of Deaths.

Vide Sept. 2, 1819, Record of Deaths.

John Chamberlain to Stephen Cook, Apr. 3, 1778.

Mansfield, Foote and Cook to Ebenezer Peirce, June 3, 1779.

Eliz., wife of Stephen Cook, heir of Newhall, Dec. 12, 1779.

Jona. Cook to Jos., May 12, 1780.

Sam. Cook, on next page of Deeds.

Thos. Whittredge and wife Sarah, Rachel and Mary Cook, of Danvers, daughters of Henry Cook, late of Salem, Jan. 8, 1755.

Eliz. Cook, late relict of Joshua Bickford to Jos. Saul, Oct. 30, 1778. Recorded Oct. 18, 1782.

Sam. Cook from Benj. Verry, Lib. 61, f. 114.

Rob. and wife Marg., and Jona. and wife Mehitable, children of Isaac, late deceased, to Isaac, Apr. 1 and 11, 1767.

Sam., of New Salem, Hampshire Co., to John Southwick, Mar. 8, 1745.

John Cook, blacksmith, b. about 1646, mar. Dec. 28, 1672, Mary Buxton, by whom he had several children, whose births may be found in the COLLECTIONS, Vol. II, p. 42.

In his will, bearing date May 24, 1716, he mentions loving wife Mary, eldest son John, son Joseph, son Ebenezer, dau. Eliz. Chapman, dau. Hannah Purchase, dau. Lydia, and son Isaac, to whom he gives his homestead and the little orchard up by Robert Willson's, he to dwell with his mother and to be executor, his neighbors and friends Stephen Sewall and John Higginson to be overseers of it. Presented Nov. 9, 1716.

There was also an Isaac, perhaps brother to the above, who had sons, Samuel and Henry. Samuel mar. Mary ——. He made his will Mar. 10, 1718, and mentions wife Mary and three sons, Isaac, Samuel and Charles, and daughter Mary. Presented Apr. 15, 1718.

A Henry mar. Mary Hale, ye last of ye 7 mo., 1678. Isaac was probably the ancestor of the Danvers family of this name.

A Joseph Cook mar. Margaret Cox, Aug. 14, 1706, and had Joseph, James, Wm. and Margaret, all bapt. at the First Church, Apr. 29, 1722. He was perhaps a brother of the John, who mar. Hannah Dean, and born Mar. 9, 1680.

#### DERBY. DYNN. HASKETT.

In tracing a pedigree in our public records, it not infrequently happens that one comes to a point where the absence of a single name may prevent any farther definite search in that particular direction, and destroy the completeness of the family record.

This is especially true in regard to the records of marriages. In some cases, where we have a reasonable right to find it at once, the most thorough search fails to discover it, and in others the maiden name of the wife being placed last, near the edge of the page, is by the fraying or crumbling away of the leaf utterly illegible. In such

cases one must trust to other evidence, collateral or circumstantial, and this, as the compiler has found by several cases, often proves to be sufficient. The following is in point :

A descendant of Roger Derby, through a daughter by his second wife ; I was of course desirous to know her maiden name and thence her family.

Her name was known to have been Elizabeth, but an examination of the records and other sources of information failed to show anything further than that.

Soon afterwards the "Derby Family" was published in the COLLECTIONS, but this also threw no direct light upon the question.

But with the attention to apparent trifles which should be characteristic of the genealogist it was noted that in the will of Roger Derby there was a reference which might throw some light upon the matter :

"i note that i have six pounds mony in my hands and some of theyr fathers houssall goods which they must be paid i mean John dinn & William Dinn ;"

The question immediately arose, who were John and William Dynn, and how came he to have possession of their property. It could naturally only be as their relative, or their guardian, or through his wife, they being relatives of her. The first and second reasons were dismissed for want of any evidence, and attention was given to the third, which immediately suggested the question, if they were not her children by a former husband. A search in the records to establish this point was rewarded by the following results :

William Dynn mar. Elizabeth Haskett, June 6, 1684.

John, son of William and Elizabeth Dynn, b. May 23, 1686.

William, son of William and Elizabeth Dynn, b. Aug. 1, 1689.

Administration upon the estate of John Dynn granted unto his mother Elizabeth Darby, July 2, 1713.

Elizabeth Derby, then, was a Haskett, daughter of Stephen and Eliz., and had a brother Elias, and sisters, of whom Hannah, Sarah, and Martha<sup>1</sup> were admitted to the First Church, May 3, 1702; their mother had been admitted Sept. 3, 1699.

It was already known from what place in England Roger Derby came, but now those of his descendants who were by his second wife will also be able to extend another line across the water to the Old Country.

"Mrs. Elizabeth Haskitt, widow, formerly wife of Stephen Haskitt<sup>2</sup> of Salem, personally appeared before me ye subscriber and made oath that she hath six children living (viz.) one sonne whose name is Elias Haskitt aged about twenty-eight years & five daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, Hannah & Martha all which she had by her husband the abovesaid Mr. Stephen Haskitt and were his children by him begotten of her body in lawful Wedlock being married to him by Doctor Clavell in Exiter in ye Kingdome of England, and whose said husband served his time with one Mr. Thomas Oburne a Chandler and Sope-boyler in said place and way ye reputed Sonne of — Haskit<sup>3</sup> of Henstredge (so-called) in Summerset-

<sup>1</sup>By a typographical error "Haskel," in the "Baptisms," published in the COLLECTIONS.

Page 210, too, of the same, should not "Fink" be "Tink"?

<sup>2</sup>Adm. upon the estate of a Stephen Haskitt is found Feb. 5, 1742.

<sup>3</sup>Stephen Haskett, Sen., Fuller, Marnhull, Dorset. Will dated May 24, 1648. Prob. Feb. 27, 1653.

Son Ellis, son John, grandchild James Young; mills, etc., in Marnhull, Todber, and Fifehead Magdalen in Dorset.

Wife Eliz., son Stephen, dau. Eliz. Young, who was to inherit the leases, etc., after the wife and said Stephen.

"Pewter, brass and timber vessels."

Overseers, Osmond Ploant and Jno. Snooke. Witnesses, Robert Lillie and Geo. Marsh, and Eliz. Haskett, widow, of Todber.

This memorandum has just been received, among others, from two Salem genealogists now in England, who are combining research with recreation. Messrs. Emmerton and Waters. The former having made it, the latter remarks upon it, "Ellis is probably the same as Elias. The places named are near by Henstredge." Oct. 20, 1879.



shire in said Kingdome of England, & have often heard my said husband say that he had but one brother whose name was Elias Haskit, and that he lived in said Town of Henstredge.

Elizabeth Haskitt.

Sworn at Salem May ye 30 1698 before me

John Hathorne."

Then follows testimony as to Elias Haskitt being in Barbadoes.

The Notarial Record in the office of the Essex County Clerk, from which the above is taken, contains other material useful to the genealogist.

The descendants of his son Richard also will have the same pleasure of this additional information ; as he married Martha Haskett. Mr. Perley Derby is evidently mistaken in the statement that Martha was the daughter of Col. Elias Hasket, son of Capt. Stephen. He was born in 1670, and of course could not have a daughter old enough for marriage in 1702-3. No, she was his *sister*, the above mentioned Martha, daughter of Stephen. It follows, therefore, that Roger<sup>1</sup> and Richard<sup>2</sup>, father and son, married sisters.

There are other descendants of Roger Derby found in the records.

His daughter Lucretia mar. Joseph Bolles at Ipswich, 1707-8 and had issue ; others of the name are found there too.

The name also occurs in Marblehead, but they were probably not of this family. Alice, b. 1679 ; John, 1681 ; Mary, 1683. Is it known from whom "Darby Fort" got its name ?

Samuel Derby mar. Rebeckah Nuttin, June 25, 1754.

Samuel Clark mar. Rachel Derby, Feb. 17, 1711. Marblehead.

## EASTIE OR ESTES.

Matthew, of Robert and Doraty, of Old England, b. 28, 3, 1645.

Richard, of Robert and Doraty, of Old England, b. 28, 3, 1647; mar. Eliz'h Beck, 24, 4, 1687, and had Matthew, b. 7, 14, 1689. Said Rich. and wife Eliz. mar. at Dover, "both of ye Great Island, N. H. He in England till 11 d., 7 m., 1684, brought a certificate from ye people of God in Newinton, in East Kent, Old England."

Matthew Estes, in his will, mentions son John, to him land, etc., in Lynn, and grandsons John and William. Ahijah his grandson, son of said John and wife Hannah, æt. 21, to have said Matthew's "wester dwelling-house," the south end fronting the Main street, bounded by land formerly Richard Croades's, now accounted in possession of Joseph and Hannah Crow, the north end bounded by land of Bethiah, widow of Robert Kitchen, etc. To Ahijah's brother Richard the adjoining "easter house," etc. To their brother Matthew, sister Philadelphia, and sister Hannah, also bequests. Beloved brother Richard of Lynn to be executor, he and his wife having liberty to live in the wester house if they like till Ahijah be of age, and to have a commission of a penny in the shilling of all his debts and accessions, etc. Sam. Pope of Lynn, overseer and to assist.

John Ropes.

June 15, 1723.

Sam. Ropes.

Proved July 18, 1723.

Wm. Trask.

Matthew of Lynn, son of John, dec., mar. Martha, daughter of David Blaney, Sept. 19, 1744.

Matthew mar. Anna, daughter of Sam. Newhall, Sept. 16, 1746. *See Friends Records.*

Robert Kitchen, merchant, and Bethia his wife, to Mat-

thew Estis of Lynn, mariner, sells for £30 a parcel of land bounded east and north by his own land, west by said Estis', and south partly by said Estis' and partly by Maine street, being 120 ft. long and 23 ft., 8 in. wide, June 25, 1706.

Richard of Lynn, cordwainer, to Ahijah of Salem, hatter, for £100 sells all his part of the land in Salem heretofore the homestead of his grandfather Matthew, dec., "given to us said Ahijah and Richard by his will" and therein partly described, the buildings thereon having been since burnt down, bounded south on Main street, north and east by land of Kitchen, and west by land of Neal, Nov. 29, 1736.

Hannah Estes.

John Estes.

Sam. Collins of Lynn and Thos. Richardson of Newport, R. I., sell to Walter Newberry of Boston, Robert Buffam and Samuel Pope and Joshua Buffam all of Salem, and Matthew Estes, Jr., of Situate in Plimouth, currier, for £200 a piece of land in Boston near Governour's Dock so-called, bounded north by land now or late of John Leverett, Esq., in the improvement of Francis Thresher, east by Leverett's Lane,<sup>4</sup> west by land of the heirs of Widow Phillips, dec., and south by land of heirs of Capt. John Wing, dec., with the brick meeting-house lately erected thereon, commonly called the Quakers' meeting-house, etc., etc., June 10, 1717.

---

<sup>4</sup>Andrew Dunlap of Boston, brewer, in his will of May 25, 1804, mentions property in Boston, in Leverett street, valued at \$15,000, at the eastward, in the Brewery, in Halifax, and in Ireland, at \$3,500, a note of hand due Josiah Waters, of \$100.00; also dau. Mary Martin, dau. Margaret, dau. Ann, wife of John Gillis, dau. Sally, dau. Elizabeth, dau. Jane, wife of Francis Anderson, son Andrew, and children of late dau. Letitia McClea.

Andrew and John Gillis, Exrs.

Thomas Burley.

Daniel Staniford.

William Robertson.

Presented July 23, 1804.

Another Quaker meeting-house before or since, stood, I think, near the present Devonshire street.

A family of the name, Friends, and who descended from Matthew of Lynn, live upon the outskirt of North Berwick, in Maine.

A Ruth, grandchild of Matthew Estee, was wife of Joseph Brownell of "Road Island," May 13, 1725.

Ahijah mar. . . . made will Sept. 3, 1783, leaving property to son Samuel's heirs as follows: Ruth, bap. Apr. 14, 1765, mar. Ames; Anna, bap. June 16, 1765; Mary, bap. Sept. 7, 1766; Sam. Gardner, bap. May 23, 1773; dau. Mary Blaney, widow; dau. Hannah Hathorn, widow; dau. Eliz. Sanders, widow; son Nath., who perhaps mar. Hitty ———, and had Hitty, bap. Feb. 27, 1774; Wm., bap. May 19, 1776; Susannah Prescott, bap. June 12, 1776 and Nath., bap. June 13, 1779. Will presented June 7, 1790.

Eliz., wife of Nath. Eastey, æt. 43, d. Nov. 3, 1787; left six children, two males; a dau. mar.

Nath. Eastes, Oct., 1803, æt. 24. *See Tab. Ch. Rec.*

Nath. Eastes, Nov., 1806. *Tab. Ch. Rec.*

#### FLINT.

"Thomas and William (Flint) of Salem were brothers & arrived here probably before the year 1640."

William owned much land in the vicinity of Flint street, extending from Essex to Broad street. He died in 1673, leaving a widow Alice. He had six children, of whom two were sons, Edward and Thomas. *Vide Flint Genealogy.*

Edward Flint, "Ensigne," who died 1711, mar. 20, 8, 1659, Elizabeth Hart, by whom he had John, b. 26, 1, 1660, Wm., b. 12, 6, 1661, Thomas, b. 1, 12, 1662, David, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Hannah, Sarah, Deborah,

and Abigail, and grandsons Joseph, Samuel and Edward, of whom Edward only seems to have survived, and a granddaughter Mary, who married Sam. Wainwright of Ipswich; the two latter children of his son Joseph, who d. 1710-20.

There was a difficulty in regard to the settlement of William Flint's estate.

Sept. 30, 1695, Margaret Goodwin and Alice Pickering, his daughter, applied to the Court begging that the widow Alice and son Ensign Edw., administrators, might be cited.

The widow differed from her son as to the existence or correctness of a will. They, Feb. 3, 1695-6, presented different accounts of administration, and the 10th of that month Alice set forth that the said William had four other children than those mentioned in the pretended will, viz., Eliz., Marg., Alice and Hannah; whereupon the said will was declared null.

Feb. 26, Alice the widow presented her account, which was allowed, and the estate divided as follows:

To the widow, one-third, £282, s. 17.

To Edw., eldest son, a double portion, £161, s. 4.

To Thomas, Eliz. alias Woodis in England, Margaret alias Goodin, Alice alias Pickering, and Hannah alias Keizar, each £80, s. 12.

From this Thomas Flint appealed and gave bond to prosecute his appeal before the Honorable Lieutenant Governor and Council.

Ensign Edward's will is dated May 23, 1711. He gives property to his wife Eliz.; to son David 20 poles of land where his house stands, to son Benj. a dwelling-house and barnes and land adjoining, also ye Brickkiln-field, marsh and upland on the north side of Forest river creek, also his ten acre lott in South-field called Bater's lott, and the swamp land in Lyn bounds back of Dar-



ling's. To daughters Eliz. Dean, Hannah Oring, Sarah Willard, Deborah Lee, and Abigail Halloway, also to grandsons Jos., Sam. and Edw. each forty poles of his land in ye field called Goldthright's field, and four acres to kinsman John Bullock. Son Benj., ex. Presented July 31, 1711. Administration on the personal estate granted to his widow Eliz., Dec. 27, 1711.

Of the above premises, the homestead, which went to Benj., was apparently just west of Dean street, extending from Essex street to the North river; the Forest river land was afterwards sold by Mary Ropes, an heir of Benj. Flint to John Cochran; "Goldthrite's" field<sup>5</sup> was sold by Jos. Flint and wife Mary to Nath. Ropes in 1721, then bounded east on the highway, west on the Brickkiln Lane, south on land of Wm. and Benj. Pickering, and north by land of Eliz. Dean and other Flint heirs.

The Brickkiln field apparently went to David and then to his heirs, and by one of them, Huldah Holman, to have been sold in 1737 to Thomas Blaney, whose widow sold it, Nov. 24, 1778, to John Buffington, mar. It was bounded southeast on a way to the great pasture. Her father, David of Salem, made his will July 26, 1736, which was presented Nov. 3. The records contain sales, etc., of his real estate. His daughter Hannah married Tho. Cruff of Smithfield, "Co. of Providence, Collony of R. I.," who makes his trusty friend Thomas Beadle of the same place his attorney, Mar. 18, 1739-40, who in turn gives the same power to Nath. Shelden of Gloucester, Mar. 24, 1739.

This Thomas Beadle conveys to Jos. of Salem all right to a certain dwelling-house here, etc., Aug. 12, 1736.

Benjamin Flint d. 1732; administration upon his estate was granted to Thomas Lee of Boston and Benjamin Gerish, Jan. 2, 1732-3. In his inventory we find: his late

---

<sup>5</sup> Where was it? Anywhere between Essex and Broad streets?

homestead with the old buildings and others, except Thomas Blaney's fish-flakes, five acres, valued at £700. The total of his real estate was £1,682.

Major Ichabod Plaisted, Capt. John Higginson, Esq., Major Dan. Epes, Esq., Messrs. Jos. Orne, and Timothy Pickering were appointed a committee, being all freeholders, etc., to appraise and divide this into seven equal parts, Apr. 17, 1734. This they did May 6, 1734, "the Bank at the N. end of the homest'd being excepted, being claimed by the Town."

To David and heirs, No. 1. To Eliz. Dean and heirs, No. 5, being a front lott in the homestead, measuring south on the Main street 72 ft., north on the rear land 75 ft., and is in length about 14 poles, east on No. 4, and west on No. 6, also  $1\frac{1}{2}$  acres on Forest river, and three common rights. To Hannah Orange, No. 7. To Jacob Willard and wife Sarah, No. 6. To Thomas Lee and wife Deborah, No. 2. To Benjamin Gerrish and wife Abigail, No. 3. To Edw. Flint and sister Mary Wainwright, No. 4.

Personal estate, £509, 8, 6.

Mem. There is about six acres called the meeting-house field, formerly of Jno. Maul delivered us for £158, s. 19, which we have not now accounted for, but shall when impowered to do the same."

Thomas Lee. Benj. Gerrish.

John of Windham, Conn., for himself and as attorney to his brother Joshua of the same place, for £40 sells to Benj. Gillingham their former proportion, two-sevenths, of the real estate of their father John Flint, dec., a dwelling-house with one-half acre of land, north on Prison land, east on Prison Lane, south on Benj. Beadle's and west on Col. Sam. Browne's, with two common rights, etc., Apr. 24, 1731.

## NOTES ON THE RICHARDSON AND RUSSELL FAMILIES.

---

COMMUNICATED BY JAMES KIMBALL, OF SALEM.

---

THE following communication is presented as the continuation of the genealogy of that branch of the Richardson family descendants of EZEKIEL<sup>1</sup> of Charlestown, THEOPHILUS<sup>2</sup>, EZEKIEL<sup>3</sup>, THEOPHILUS<sup>4</sup>, through MOSES<sup>5</sup> of Cambridge. From the "Richardson Memorial," edited by John A. Vinton, page 55, No. 164.

Moses<sup>5</sup> Richardson of Cambridge was a descendant from Ezekiel<sup>1</sup> Richardson, who came over in the fleet with Winthrop in 1630; settled first in Charlestown, where he remained until about 1641, when he removed to Woburn. He was one of the original members of the church in Woburn. Will proved June, 1648. (Rich. Mem., p. 31, No. 1.)

Theophilus<sup>2</sup> Richardson, eldest son of Ezekiel<sup>1</sup>, was bapt. in Charlestown Dec. 22, 1633; mar. May 2, 1654, Mary Champney, dau. of John and Joanna Champney of Cambridge. (Rich. Mem., p. 37, No. 3.)

Ezekiel<sup>3</sup> Richardson, eldest son of Theophilus<sup>2</sup> and Mary (Champney) Richardson, born in Woburn, Oct. 28, 1656, mar. Elizabeth Swan of Cambridge, July 27, 1687. (Rich. Mem., p. 39, No. 20.)

Theophilus<sup>4</sup> Richardson, eldest son of Ezekiel<sup>3</sup> and Elizabeth (Swan) Richardson, was born Jan. 7, 1691-2, mar. in Watertown, Apr. 24, 1711, Ruth Swan, dau. of Gershom Swan of Watertown. She mar. 2d, Apr. 26,

1726, Ebenezer Parker of Stoneham. (Rich. Mem., p. 45, No. 59.)

---

1.

*Moses<sup>5</sup> Richardson*,\* youngest child of Theophilus<sup>4</sup> and Ruth (Swan) Richardson, born in Woburn 8th of Apr., 1722; mar. Mary Prentiss, dau. of Henry and Catharine (Fitch) Prentiss, born in 1728; date of marriage not certain. Wife Mary died in Cambridge Mar. 12, 1812, aged 84.

Moses<sup>5</sup> was killed in "Lexington fight," Apr. 19, 1775. Several, if not all, of the patriots who fell on the 19th of April, 1775, belonging to Cambridge, were hurriedly buried in one large trench in the old burying-ground near the Common.† After the bodies were placed carefully in the trench, Elias Richardson, the son of Moses<sup>5</sup>, who was present at the burial, seeing that his father's face was uncovered, went down into the trench and covered it with the cape of the overcoat in which the body was wrapped.

No memorial marked the place of burial of the first martyrs to the cause of American liberty for nearly a century.

"In 1870 the City of Cambridge erected over their

---

\*The following certificate from the Town Books of Woburn has been preserved with a few papers that belonged to William Russell of Boston, who mar. Mary Richardson, dau. of Moses and Mary (Prentiss) Richardson.

Copy, "Moses son of Theophilus and Ruth (Swan) Richardson, bn in Woburn Ap. 8th 1722.

fr Town records

as attest John Fowle, Town Clerk."

In the Prentiss family Genealogy, p. 68 (311), Moses should be substituted for Raham. Moses<sup>5</sup> youngest son Raham also mar. a Mary Prentiss, but no known relationship existed between the families of the two Mary Prentisses.

†The place of burial was frequently pointed out to me by my mother in childhood on our annual visit to Cambridge during Commencement week, and although over sixty years have passed away, such was the impression made on my mind that I think I can see the spot as clearly to-day as I did at that time.

remains a neat monument of Scotch granite, with this inscription :

Erected by the City, A. D. 1870.

To the memory of John Hicks, William Marcy, Moses Richardson, buried here.

Jason Russell, Jabez Wyman, Jason Winship, buried in Menotomy. Men of Cambridge who fell in defence of the Liberty of the People April 19th 1775.

'O, what a glorious morning is this.'" (Paige's Hist. of Cambridge.)

Moses<sup>5</sup> had six children by wife Mary Prentiss :—

2. I. Mary, b. June 10, 1753, mar. William Russell of Boston.
3. II. Moses, b. Sept. 10, 1755, mar. Sally Clark of Boston in 1781.
4. III. Katharine, b. Aug. 16, 1757, mar. James Smith of Cambridge.
5. IV. Elias, b. Sept. 27, 1760, mar. Mary Rand of Charlestown.
6. V. Raham, b. Nov. 4, 1762, mar. Mary Prentiss of Cambridge.
7. VI. Elizabeth, b. July 14, 1767, mar. Rev. James Bowers of Billerica.

Moses Richardson buys\* of Downing Champney of Cambridge, laborer, a messuage and tenement with about one acre of land adjoining the same for £702.

\*The compiler of the Richardson Memorial locates Mr. Richardson as living in West Cambridge, now Arlington. This is an *error*. He lived facing the Common, near the Colleges, in the house bought of Champney in 1749, at the northeast corner of the house of Steward Hastings, now "Holmes' Place." In relation "to Mr. Richardson being too old to be found with arms in his hands," being fifty-three years of age, in those days patriotism counted more than years. I have a letter before me, written by a college student who boarded in the Richardson house in 1824, in which occurs this passage: "Aunt Smith" (then about seventeen years of age) "says she well remembers the night her father was called up. It was about one o'clock at night. He marched to Lexington the next morning, and was killed about five o'clock." He slept in the eastern front chamber, now owned (in 1824) by Royal Morse.

After the death of Mr. Richardson, the eastern part of the house was sold to pay expenses, and was bought by Mr. Morse; the western part remaining in the possession of some of the family up to 1840 or 1850, when it was sold, and purchased by some of the Morse family.

I find a letter from William Russell written in "Mill Prison," in 1781, directed to his wife as follows:

"Mrs. Mary Russell,

Cambridge

next door to Steward Hasting's."



Bounded southerly, partly by the common land and partly by land lately the Rev. John Fox's, but now Jonathan Hastings';\* east by land lately Fox's, but now Hastings'; northerly by land of John Cooper, but now William Morse's; westerly with land lately Nath. Wells', but now Nathaniel Hancock's. (Recorded with Mid. Deeds, Jan. 8, 1749.)

Moses Richardson of Cambridge, housewright, appears as one of the sureties on Guardian's bond, in favor of Addison Richardson, upward of fourteen years of age. (Hist. and Gen. Reg., 1874, p. 328.)

He was "Artificer in Chief" of the Mass. troops serving under Gen. Wolfe in the invasion of Canada in 1758-9. There were in the family quite a number of trophies, taken from the homes of the French. I have in my possession, preserved by my mother, part of the customary decoration of the family altar, taken from the house of some devout Frenchman. It is a rude representation cut out of sheet brass of the letter H, with the cross resting upon the middle bar of the H. There was with it a small ivory crucifix well cut, but this cannot be found. These were brought home by her grandfather, together with some rich goods of silk which were kept for a long period as curious relics of the old French war.

The family traditions would class Mr. Richardson with the strong-minded men of his time. He was an excellent mathematician, being also a surveyor and housewright. He used to have his leather apron and breeches covered with calculations in chalk as the most convenient place to note them down. This habit was a source of great annoyance to his good wife, who, as she was remembered, was very prim and precise.

He was the college carpenter and was called by the stu-

---

\* Since Dr. Holmes.'—J. K.

dents "Old Mathematicus." One of the professors on one occasion hearing this epithet applied to Mr. Richardson said to them, "it would be to their credit if they should ever become as good mathematicians as Mr. Richardson."

## 2.

*Mary*<sup>6</sup> *Richardson*, dau. of Moses<sup>5</sup>, Theophilus<sup>4</sup>, Ezekiel<sup>3</sup>, Theophilus<sup>2</sup>, Ezekiel<sup>1</sup>, was born in Cambridge, June 10, 1753; mar. June 16, 1772, William Russell, a school teacher of Boston. He was born in Boston, May 23, 1748. (See Russell Genealogy.)

Six children by William Russell:—

8. I. William Russell, born in Cambridge, Mar. 24, 1772.
9. II. Samuel " " " Boston, Oct. 19, 1773.
10. III.\* John " " " " June 30, 1779.
11. IV. Katharine " " " Cambridge, Mar. 24, 1784.

## 3.

*Moses*<sup>6</sup> *Richardson*, son of Moses<sup>5</sup>, was born in Cambridge Sept. 10, 1755; mar. Miss Sally Clarke in 1781. (No issue.) He was in camp at Ticonderoga Oct. 1, 1776, as shown by a letter to his mother at Cambridge of that date. He writes: "I have been very low, was taken after Mr. Butterfield left. I was very bad not like to live, but now am able to walk about a little but very weak. Mr. Walker is carried to the Hospital sick, up to Fort George, or William Henry, and I am unable to learn how he does. We have a post every week (on Sunday) from Watertown." He was also in the Rhode Island expedition in 1778, with his brother Elias, and his brother-in-law, William Russell. (Russell letters.)

In 1779 he entered the naval service and was afterward on board the continental frigate "Hague" under the com-

---

\*Two children who died in infancy are here omitted, and will be wherever they are found, in other branches of the family.

mand of John Manly, Esq., on her first cruise in 1782-3, and was killed in an engagement with a British fifty-gun ship off Guadaloupe, where the Hague was under fire for thirty-six hours, and beat off her assailants.

The wife of Moses mar. 2d Jacob, or James, Libby of Boston, a jeweller and silver-smith, who had a store on Washington street, Boston, nearly opposite the "Old South Church" for a long period. His name appears in the directory up to 1840.

## 4.

*Katharine<sup>6</sup> Richardson*, dau. of Moses<sup>5</sup>, born Aug. 16, 1757; mar. James Smith of Cambridge, a house painter. They lived in the Richardson house until her decease, about 1835.

One child by James Smith:—

12. I. Catharine Smith, mar. Galen Ware of Framingham.

## 5.

*Elias<sup>6</sup> Richardson*, son of Moses<sup>5</sup>, born in Cambridge, Sept. 27, 1760; mar., May 15, 1788, Mary, dau. of Moses and Mary Rand of Charlestown. He was a painter and glazier by trade; also for many years a civil officer attendant upon the courts in Middlesex Co. Served in the Rhode Island campaign in 1778, with his brother Moses. Died April 14, 1801. Wife Mary died Oct. 26, 1828, aged 71 years.

Elias had eight children by wife Mary Rand, two of whom died in infancy:—

13. I. Moses, b. Apr. 7, 1789, mar.

14. II. Mary, b. Apr. 19, 1791, mar. Isaac G. Jacques.

15. III. Christopher C., b. Jan. 17, 1794, mar. Lydia Holman of Salem.

16. IV. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 11, 1795, mar. John M. Kuhn of Boston.

17. V. Rebecca Rand, b. Jan., 1799, mar. Silas B. Fillebrown of C.

18. VI. Martha, b. Nov., 1800, mar. Elisha Holmes of Stoughton.

## 6.

*Raham<sup>6</sup> Richardson*, youngest son of Moses<sup>5</sup>, born in Cambridge, Nov. 4, 1762; mar. Jan. 6, 1791, Mary Prentiss, dau. of John, or Jones, Prentiss of Cambridge, who lived on the Stephen Prentiss farm on the West Cambridge road, about one-half a mile from the common. He was a saddler by trade.

He died Nov. 27 (Thanksgiving day), 1800. Wife Mary (Prentiss) died Jan. 1, 1861, at the home of her youngest son, Rev. J. P. Richardson, in Otisfield, Maine; buried in Framingham, Mass.

Raham had by wife Mary two children:—

19. I. Henry, born in Cambridge, Mar. 25, 1791.

20. II. James Prentiss, born in Cambridge, July 23, 1796.

## 7.

*Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Richardson*, youngest child of Moses<sup>5</sup>, born in Cambridge July 14, 1767; mar. Rev. James Bowers of Billerica, grad. of Harv. Univ., 1794. An Episcopalian clergyman. Rector of St. Michael's Church in Marblehead from 1802 to 1811; afterwards at Kennebec, Maine, for many years. Returned about 1825 to Framingham, where he lived for several years. Published a volume of sermons on various subjects (library of Essex Ins.), printed Hallowell, 1820.

Elizabeth Richardson had by Rev. James Bowers five children, viz.:—

21. I. Henry Bowers, mar.

22. II. Hannah C. O., mar.; died 1834.

23. III. Mary Elizabeth.

24. IV. Augustus.

25. V. Julia Augusta. Births and deaths unknown.

The Rev. Mr. Bowers removed with his family to Indiana about 1830, locating at first at Indianapolis.

He with his dau. Hannah C. and her husband died of cholera in or near Cincinnati, O., in 1833-4.

His widow Elizabeth survived him.

For descendants of Mary<sup>6</sup> Richardson, dau, of Moses<sup>5</sup>, Theophilus<sup>4</sup>, Ezekiel<sup>3</sup>, Theophilus<sup>2</sup>, Ezekiel<sup>1</sup>, by William Russell<sup>2</sup> of Boston, see Russell Genealogy, post.

For Nos. 8, 9, 10, 11, of Richardson, see same, Nos. 3, 4, 5, 6, of Russell, post.

The families of Richardson and Russell are united:—

1st, by the marriage of William<sup>2</sup> Russell of Boston with Mary Richardson, dau. of Moses<sup>5</sup> Richardson of Cambridge.

2d, the families of Richardson and Russell are united with the Kimballs of Salem by the marriage of Katharine<sup>6</sup> Russell, dau. of William and Mary (Richardson) Russell, to James Kimball, son of Nathan Kimball of Salem; also by the marriage of William<sup>3</sup> Russell, son of William and brother of Katharine<sup>6</sup>, to Priscilla Kimball, sister of James Kimball, and daughter of Nathan.

The above marriages stand, viz. :

William Russell to Mary<sup>7</sup> Richardson, Jan. 16, 1772.

James Kimball to Katharine Russell, Nov. 29, 1806.

William Russell to Priscilla Kimball, Feb. 12, 1812.

## 12.

*Catharine<sup>7</sup> Smith*, dau. of Katharine<sup>6</sup> and James Smith, mar. Galen Ware of Framingham, a printer by trade.

Catharine had two children by Galen Ware:—

26. I. Galen Edwin Alonzo.

27. II. Catharine Clarissa, mar. Nathaniel Howard.

## 13.

*Moses<sup>7</sup> Richardson*, son of Elias<sup>6</sup>, born in Cambridge Apr. 7, 1789; mar. 1830; died in Cambridge, 1834. He



was in the war of 1812. A prisoner at Halifax, where he suffered from sickness and want; when paroled returned to his home on foot from Portland, stopping at Salem.

One son, living :—

28. I. Benjamin Houghton Richardson, born in Cambridge; mar. Ella White; four children. Books and stationary in Cambridge, now in Boston.

## 14.

*Mary<sup>7</sup> Richardson*, dau. of Elias<sup>6</sup>, born Apr. 19, 1791; mar. Isaac Green Jacques Mar. 1, 1812. He died Apr. 14, 1861. Wife Mary died Jan., 1863.

Mary had three children by Isaac Green Jacques :—

29. I. Mary Jane, born in Cambridge Sept. 10, 1814; unmarried.  
 30. II. Isaac James, “ “ “ June 8, 1817; mar.  
 31. III. Sarah Rand, “ “ “ Mar. 13, 1819; mar.

## 15.

*Christopher C.<sup>7</sup> Richardson*, son of Elias<sup>6</sup>, born in Cambridge, 1798; mar. Lydia Holman of Salem. A cabinet maker; lived at one time in Beverly, otherwise unknown.

Four children by wife Lydia Holman :—

32. I. Elias Richardson.  
 33. II. Lonenza.  
 34. III. Christopher Columbus.  
 35. IV. Mary Elizabeth.

## 16.

*Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Richardson*, dau. of Elias<sup>6</sup>, born Oct. 11, 1795; mar. John M. Kuhn of Boston. He died ———. He was a tea sampler and packer. Wife Elizabeth now living, July, 1879. No issue.

## 17.

*Rebecca Rand<sup>7</sup> Richardson*, dau. of Elias<sup>6</sup>, born Jan., 1799; mar. Silas Barnard Fillebrown of Cambridge in

1825. He died about 1840. Wife Rebecca died in May, 1860. No issue. He was a graduate of West Point; a Lieut. in U. S. Navy.

## 18.

*Martha<sup>7</sup> Richardson*, dau. of Elias<sup>6</sup>, born Nov., 1800; mar. in 1828 Elisha Holmes of Stoughton. Wife Martha died 1863.

Martha had four children by husband Elisha :—

- 36. I. Maria, born in Stoughton, mar. Benj. Franklin Drake.
- 37. II. John C., born in Stoughton, mar. Lucy Britton.
- 38. III. Rodney B. Capen, born in Stoughton.
- 39. IV. Jane C. Holmes, born in Stoughton.

## 19.

*Henry<sup>7</sup> Richardson*, son of Raham<sup>6</sup> R., born in Cambridge Mar. 25, 1791; mar. Feb., 1814, Relief Arnold of Framingham, born Oct. 21, 1791; died at the home of her son Henry Sept. 17, 1864. He died Aug. 4, 1870.

Henry had by wife Relief Arnold, eight children :—

- 40. I. Henry Francis, born June 4, 1815, mar. Esther Colby.
- 41. II. Mary Prentiss, born June 25, 1817.
- 42. III. Raham William, born July 20, 1819; died Oct. 12, 1847.
- 43. IV. James Prentiss, Aug. 20, 1821; mar. June Carson.
- 44. V. Benjamin F., born Feb. 6, 1823; mar. Cordelia Seaver.
- 45. VI. Samuel Wadsworth, Nov. 30, 1824; mar. 1st, Clara Benjamin; 2nd, Louise Partridge.
- 46. VII. Relief Catharine, born Nov. 27, 1826.
- 47. VIII. Elizabeth Ann, born Dec. 14, 1828; mar. Jan. 31, 1850.

## 20.

*James P.<sup>7</sup> Richardson*, son of Raham<sup>6</sup>, was born in Cambridge July 23, 1796; mar. Miss Clara Carey, dau. of Doct. Carey of Turner, Maine (date unknown). She died a few years after her marriage. He died Nov. 15, 1862.

Three children by wife Clara :—

48. I. Wentworth Ricker Richardson.

49. II. Clara Carey, } twins.

50. III. Mary Abigail, }

Mr. Richardson, before adopting his profession, "took a trip" to Ohio, in company with James Kimball,\* leaving Salem in the Sch. Angler for Baltimore Sept. 18, 1817. On his return the next year he commenced his preparation for the ministry. He was a Congregationalist minister of the "old school." His first settlement was at Poland, Maine, Aug. 16, 1826; installed at Otisfield, Maine, Oct., 1833. At the time of his death he was settled over the church in the town of Gray, Maine. He died very suddenly of apoplexy. His mother, Mary Prentiss Richardson, for the last twenty-five years of her life lived with her son James in Maine, where she died July 1, 1861; was removed to Framingham and buried in burial lot of her eldest son, Henry Richardson, in Edgell Grove Cemetery.

## 21.

*Henry*<sup>7</sup> *Bowers*, son of Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Richardson) and Rev. James Bowers, removed to the West with the family about 1830, where he settled as a physician at Moores Hill, about forty miles from Indianapolis, Ind. He married and had a family of children by his first wife. But little is known of this family. He married, 2d, his cousin Catharine C. Ware, widow of Nath. Howard of St. Louis (see No. 27).

## 26.

*Galen Edwin Alonzo*<sup>8</sup> *Ware*, son of Catharine<sup>7</sup> (Smith) and Galen Ware of Cambridge, and grandson of Katharine<sup>6</sup> (Richardson) and James Smith of Cambridge. He

---

\* See Jour. Essex Inst. Col., Vol. 8, p. 226.

was a bookbinder by trade. He married and had a family after he removed to New York. It is believed that he was a politician in New York, and at one period held some honorable position in the New York Assembly, as a Manual (in red and gilt) with his compliments was received at the time by some members of the family.

## 27.

*Catharine C.<sup>8</sup> Ware*, dau. of Catharine<sup>7</sup> (Smith) and Galen Ware, mar. Nathaniel Howard (date unknown) of Boston. He was a dealer in dry and fancy goods, store on Hanover street, Boston, between 1850 and 1860; resided in Chelsea; removed to St. Louis, where he died, leaving his wife Catharine and four children, viz.:—

- I. Joseph Russell Howard.
- II. Ella Olivia “
- III. Edwin “
- IV. Julia Howard “

Catharine Howard mar., 2d, Dr. Henry Bowers (her cousin, see No. 25). Whether he removed with his wife Catharine to his old home, or went into the practice of his profession in St. Louis is uncertain. He died in a few years after his marriage with Catharine. So far as is known, his widow with her family reside still in St. Louis.

## 29.

*Mary Jane<sup>8</sup> Jacques*, dau. of Mary<sup>7</sup> (Richardson) and Isaac Green Jacques, born in Cambridge Sept. 10, 1814; now resides in Cambridge, unmarried.

## 30.

*Isaac James<sup>8</sup> Jacques*, son of Mary<sup>7</sup> (Richardson) and Isaac Green Jacques, born in Cambridge June 8, 1817; mar. Mary Ann Dunham of Paris, Maine. Enlisted in the 47th Mass. Reg., and was wounded in the battle of

the Wilderness. Was with the expedition under Gen. Banks to New Orleans and died soon after his return from the effect of his wounds.

Children by wife Mary Ann :—

- I. Arthur Hamilton.
- II. Carrie Gertrude.
- III. Sarah Maria.
- IV. Annie Mary.
- V. James Franklin.

## 31.

*Sarah Rand<sup>s</sup> Jacques*, dau. of Mary<sup>7</sup> (Richardson) and Isaac Green Jacques, born in Cambridge Mar. 12, 1819; mar. Charles T. Green. She died in Lowell, May 9, 1823.

## 34.

*Christopher C.<sup>s</sup> Richardson*, son of Christopher<sup>7</sup>, son of Elias<sup>6</sup>, born in Beverly; enlisted very early in the War of the Rebellion, in the Cambridge quota with his three sons. They all died from exposure and sickness during the war. Christopher<sup>7</sup>, after the war, settled down in Virginia, where he now resides if living.

## 40.

*Henry Francis A.<sup>s</sup> Richardson*, son of Henry<sup>7</sup> and Relief (Arnold) Richardson of Framingham, born June 4, 1815; mar. Esther Colby. Resides in Medfield.

Seven children by wife Esther :—

- I. Mary Frances Richardson.
- II. George Francis      “      died Jan., 1848.
- III. William Henry      “      died Oct. 27, 1871.
- IV. Eliza      “
- V. Elizabeth Ann      “
- VI. Anna N.      “
- VII. Charlotte C.      “

## 43.

*James Prentiss<sup>s</sup> Richardson*, son of Henry<sup>7</sup> and Relief



(Arnold) Richardson, born Aug. 20, 1821; mar. June Carson. A counsellor at law; resided at Cambridgeport at the commencement of the war of the Rebellion.

Five children by wife June:—

- |                            |                                      |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| I. Caroline A. Richardson, | died young.                          |
| II. Jennie L.              | “ mar. W. A. Benson of Cambridge.    |
| III. Kate                  | “ mar. Herbert Chase, M. D., of Cam. |
| IV. Elizabeth A.           | “                                    |
| V. Louis Gray              | “                                    |

At the dedication of the monument erected in the old burial ground in Cambridge in 1870 to the memory of the patriot militia-men of Cambridge who fell in the conflict on the 19th of April, 1775, the Hon. H. R. Harding, mayor of the city of Cambridge, remarked “that he desired to call attention to one of the patriots whose names were on the stone, that of Moses Richardson, and to say that his descendants had inherited his noble blood; for his great-grandson had proved himself a true patriot, and a worthy descendant of those heroic men who dared all in defence of their Conuntry’s rights.”

To James Prentiss Richardson, Esq., of Cambridge, belongs the honor of raising and organizing the first Company of Militia in the United States which was raised expressly for the defence of the Government in the war of the Rebellion in 1861.

In anticipation of the impending struggle he issued in the “Cambridge Chronicle” of Jan. 5, 1861, the following notice:—

“The undersigned proposes to organize a Company of Volunteers, to tender their services to our common country, and to do what they can to maintain the integrity, and glory, of our flag, and Union. Any citizen of good moral character, and sound in body, who wishes to join this corps; will please call at my office, Main Street Cambridgeport.

J. P. Richardson.”

On the 13th of April, 1861, sixty persons had enlisted and were accepted by the Governor. The call of the President for 75,000 men for three months on the 15th of April, 1861, was promptly answered by the call of the Governor of Massachusetts. This Company promptly on the morning of the 17th of April answered the call, having ninety-five men.

This Company was ordered to Fortress Monroe, where they remained with Gen. Butler. At the expiration of the three months this Company returned home, and received an ovation from their fellow citizens at the City Hall, July 23, 1861.

Of this Company nearly all of its returning members re-enlisted for further service; twenty-seven of its members were killed in battle, or died from wounds, and disease engendered in the service; twenty-seven of its members receiving commissions in the various departments of the public service.

Capt. J. P. Richardson was commissioned as Captain in the 38th Regiment Aug. 12, 1862; Major, Dec. 4, 1862; Lt. Col., July 16, 1863, from which time the Col. being absent on leave from Apr., 1863, Col. Richardson had command until the close of the war.

He was severely wounded at the battle of Opequan, Sept. 19, 1864, but continued in his command. He was also with Banks in the Southwest Expedition.

At the close of the war he resumed his profession in Cambridgeport, but was soon after commissioned as Judge Advocate in the regular army of the United States, and was ordered to Texas. He was also appointed Judge of one of the State Courts. Resides in Austin, Texas.

#### 44.

*Benjamin F.<sup>8</sup> Richardson*, son of Henry<sup>7</sup> and Relief

(Arnold) Richardson, born Feb. 6, 1823 ; mar. Cordelia Seaver. Two children :—

- I. \* Elizabeth Ann, died young.
- II. Frank Ellwood.

Reside in Cambridge.

#### 45.

*Samuel Wadsworth<sup>8</sup> Richardson*, son of Henry<sup>7</sup> and Relief (Arnold) Richardson, born Nov. 30, 1824 ; mar., 1st, Clara Benjamin, two children, died young ; mar., 2d, Louise Partridge. Two children by wife Louise :—

- I. Harry Arnold Richardson.
- II. Louise Richardson.

Raised a Company in Cambridge in June, 1861 ; was commissioned as Captain and annexed to the 16th Regt. of Mass. Vols. Ordered to Baltimore ; thence to Fortress Munroe ; remaining until May, 1862. Was engaged in the capture of Norfolk and Suffolk, Va., under Gen. Wool. Joined the Army of the Potomac June 12, 1862, and took part in all the battles of that Army up to July, 1864, except Antietam, serving under Gen. McClellan, Pope, Burnside, Hooker, Mead and Grant.

He was promoted to Major in 1862 ; Lieut. Col., May 18, 1864 ; breveted Col., July, 1864, as the Regt. had become reduced to too small a number to allow a Col. The Regt. originally mustered 1,000 men, to which were added at different times 400 recruits, making in all 1,400 men. Of this number he brought home 231 men. The others, including sixty commissioned officers, were killed, wounded, disabled, and discharged by reason of sickness, and missing.

He was wounded in seven different engagements, but none severe enough to take him from field duty.

For many years after his return he was in the office of the U. S. Marshal of Mass. as Deputy ; resigned on

account of ill health ; now an official in the State Prison at Concord, Mass., where he resides.

## 48.

*Wentworth Ricker<sup>s</sup> Richardson*, son of James Prentiss<sup>7</sup> and Clara (Carey) Richardson ; mar. Fanny Paine of Eastport, Me. Birth and date of marriage unknown.

He was a practicing physician at Portland, Me., at the breaking out of the war of the Rebellion ; entered the naval service as surgeon, was on board the "Kearsage" for a long period ; had leave of absence on furlough, but was soon ordered to Key West, Florida, where he died of yellow fever within a week of his arrival at his post.

Two children :—

- I. Mary F. Richardson.
- II. James Wentworth Richardson.

## 49.

*Clara Carey<sup>s</sup> Richardson*, twin dau. of James P.<sup>7</sup> and Clara (Carey) Richardson, mar. Silas Blake of Harrison, Me., where she now resides ; a widow.

Two children :—

- I. Silas Blake.
- II. Prentiss Blake.

## 50.

*Mary Abigail<sup>s</sup> Richardson*, twin dau. of James P.<sup>7</sup> and Clara (Carey) Richardson, went with some friends, many years ago, to San Francisco, Cal., where she married a Mr. Newman, who soon after died. She has since married again a second time, but her husband's name and residence cannot be recalled by the friends in Mass.

[To be continued.]

# THE FIRST BOOK OF INTENTIONS OF MARRIAGE OF THE CITY OF LYNN.

---

COPIED BY JOHN T. MOULTON, OF LYNN.

---

[Continued from page 80, Part 1, Vol. XV.]

- Dec. 4, 1697. Richard Oakes and Hannah Phillips, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 22, 1708. Thomas Owens of Marblehead and Elizabeth Elkins  
 of Lynn.  
 Sept. 15, 1716. David Oliver of Marblehead and Hannah Stacey of  
 Lynn.  
 Apr. 1, 1736. Samuel Newhall and Dorothy Chamberlain, both of  
 Lynn.  
 Apr. 27, 1740. Samuel Newhall and Mary Hutchinson, both of Lynn.  
 Dec. 10, 1720. William Odell of Marblehead and Martha Collins of  
 Lynn.  
 Dec. 24, 1720. Samuel Coats and Abigail Sargent, both of Lynn.  
 July 15, 1721. Zaccheus Collins and Content Hood, both of Lynn.  
 Jan. 20, 1722-3. Zacheus Collins of Lynn and Elizabeth Sawyer of  
 Newbury.  
 Feb. 11, 1720-1. Ezekiel Collins and Rebecca Graves, both of Lynn.  
 Feb. 17, 1720-1. John James of Marblehead and Elizabeth Richards of  
 Lynn.  
 July 1, 1721. John Hartshorn of Reading and Abigail Bancroft of  
 Lynn.  
 Mar. 17, 1721. Jeremiah Eaton and Margaret Hawks, both of Lynn.  
 Aug. 19, 1721. Jonathan Thomson of Marblehead and Jane Coates of  
 Lynn.  
 Sept. 8, 1721. Thomas Eaton of Reading and Mary Gowing of Lynn.  
 June 17, 1722. John Shepard and Elsie Tucker, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 1, 1724. David Townsend and Mary Hutchinson, both of Lynn.  
 Jan. 17, 1724-5. Samuel Whitford of Salem and Elizabeth Pearson of  
 Lynn.  
 June 4, 1738. Joseph Greeley of Roxbury and Sarah Browne of  
 Lynn.  
 Feb. 28, 1747-8. Matthew Mansfield and Sarah Sabens, both of Lynn.  
 Dec. 11, 1726. Rev. Mr.<sup>1</sup> Nathaniel Henchman and Miss Deborah  
 Walker, both of Lynn.

---

<sup>1</sup>It should be borne in mind that the titles Mr. and Mrs. were prefixed to the names of persons of more than ordinary standing as marks of distinction and that the latter does not necessarily denote that the person was a widow.



- Dec. 11, 1726. David Rice and Elizabeth Rand, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 9, 1726. Henry Newman of Lynn and Ruth Goldthwait of Salem.  
 Dec. 11, 1726. James Rowland and Lois Potter, both of Lynn.  
 Sept. 11, 1742. Jedediah Newhall and Ruth Ingalls, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 20, 1722. Godfrey Tarbox and Hannah Laughton, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 10, 1721-2. Joseph Gowing and Hannah Bancroft, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 17, 1722. Samuel Coats and Ruth Hart, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 13, 1728. Mr. Ambrose Haskell of Marblehead and Ms. Prudence Farrington of Lynn.  
 June 25, 1738. John Hawks and Mis Lydia Calley, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 7, 1741-2. Abraham Gray and Lydia Calley, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 8, 1727. John Upham of Malden and Sarah Burnell of Lynn.  
 Oct. 8, 1727. John Clipsham of Marblehead and Sarah Burnell of Lynn.  
 Oct. 15, 1727. Henry Blaney of Salem and Lois Ivory of Lynn.  
 Oct. 15, 1727. Isaac Ramsdell and Mary Rich, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 5, 1731-2. John Hawks and Hannah Priest, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 14, 1736. Thomas Stocker and Elizabeth Mansfield, both of Lynn.  
 May 19, 1728. Timothy Howard and Jerusha Newhall, both of Lynn.  
 Jan. 30, 1731-2. William Williams of Reading and Tabatha Pearson of Lynn.  
 Jan. 30, 1731-2. Benjamin Ivory and Ruth Ivory, both of Lynn.  
 Feb. 6, 1731-2. Ezeken Gowing of Lynn and Deliverance Wiman of Woburn.  
 May 17, 1732. John Pearson of Lynn and Rebecca Osgood of Andover.  
 Feb. 14, 1747-8. David Fuller and Phebe Nourse, both of Lynn.  
 Dec. 1, 1723. Ebenezer Holton of Salem and Eunice Collins of Lynn.  
 Jan. 23, 1725-6. John Day of Marblehead and Ruth Wilson of Lynn.  
 Jan. 23, 1725-6. James Gould of Salem and Margaret Chadwell of Lynn.  
 Jan. 23, 1725-6. Robert Mason of Marblehead and Barberry Oakes of Lynn.  
 Mar. 31, 1723. Mr. Samuel Gott of Gloucester and Mrs. Ruth Ivory of Lynn.  
 Mar. 24, 1723. Aaron Estes, a stranger, and Esther Richards of Lynn.  
 June 30, 1723. Ebenezer Collins and Mary Chadwell, both of Lynn.  
 Aug. 30, 1724. John Redding (Raddin?) and Sarah Bowden, both of Lynn.  
 Feb. 6, 1725-6. Humphrey Deverex of Marblehead and Elizabeth Reddin (Raddin?) of Lynn.  
 July 30, 1748. Henry Blaney of Salem and Hannah Graves of Lynn.  
 Jan. 28, 1727-8. William Cheever and Sarah Waitt, both of Lynn.  
 Apr. 28, 1728. Joseph Bates and Elizabeth Ramsdell, both of Lynn.  
 Apr. 28, 1728. Joshua Collins and Mary Silsbee, both of Lynn.

- Dec. 22, 1728. Mr. Richard Skinner of Marblehead and Miss Martha Burrill of Lynn.
- Oct. 31, 1742. John Stocker and Ruth Breed, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 5, 1742. Josiah Sawyer of Andover and Hannah Gowing of Lynn.
- Apr. 3, 1737. John Young of Salem and Hannah Curtis of Lynn.
- Nov. 20, 1737. John Stocker and Hannah Richards, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 16, 1738. Thomas Brown and Martha Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 28, 1739. Aaron Felt and Mercy Waitt, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 13, 1739. John Williams of Lynn and Martha Boardman of Cambridge.
- Jan. 20, 1739-40. Moses Newhall and Susannah Cowden, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 27, 1739-40. Jonathan Newhall and Abigail Norwood, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 13, 1725-6. Daniel Townsend of Lynn and Lydia Sawyer of Reading.
- Mar. 13, 1725-6. Nathaniel Sherman of Lynn and Dorcas Sawyer of Reading.
- Apr. 24, 1726. Thomas Chadwell and Sarah Breed, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 30, 1735. Daniel Hitchings and Hannah Ingalls, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 30, 1735. Josiah Rhodes and Hepsibah Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- May 26, 1728. George Cain and Lois Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 9, 1728-9. Thomas Jones of Lynn and Martha Wilson of Malden.
- May 18, 1729. Ambrose Blaney and Judith Curtis, both of Lynn.
- May 25, 1729. Thomas Poole of Lynn and Eunice Green of Reading.
- Aug. 3, 1729. Richard Collins and Sarah Ayers, both of Lynn.
- May 19, 1747. Mr. Timothy Orne of Salem and Miss Rebecca Taylor of Lynn.
- Dec. 2, 1722. Thomas Burrage and Sarah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 18, 1724. Samuel Newhall and Kezia Breed, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 20, 1724. Peletia Crocker and Johanna Gowing, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 20, 1724. Jonathan Welman and Mehitable Bancroft, both of Lynn.
- July 29, 1727. Jonathan Dunill of Lynn and Mehitable Kenney of Salem.
- Nov. 24, 1745. John Freeman and Sarah Burrill, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 29, 1695. John Perkins and Anna Hutchinson, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 5, 1719. Anthony Potter and Maria Ingalls, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 25, 1722. George Unthank of Framingham and Ruth Curtis of Lynn.
- Dec. 2. Jean Glas forbid the banns.
- Dec. 20, 1724. George Unthank and Ruth Curtis, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 20, 1726. Andrew Rolfe of Boston and Mary Burrill of Lynn.
- Aug. 27, 1726. Ebenezer Williams and Mary Hall, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 23, 1733. Rev. Mr. Joseph Champney of Beverly and Miss Thankful Pickering of Lynn.

- Nov. 17, 1734. Isaac Day of Gloucester and Sarah Downing of Lynn.  
 Apr. 24, 1697. Ebenezer Parker of Reading and Rebecca Newhall of Lynn.  
 Dec. 3, 1732. John Richards and Lydia Phillips, both of Lynn.  
 June 3, 1733. Jonathan Welman and Esther Newhall, both of Lynn.  
 Aug. 19, 1733. Jeremiah Tarbox and Joanna Cooke, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 25, 1733. Benjamin Blyth of Salem and Mary Legare of Lynn.  
 Mar. 6, 1742-3. John Breed and Jean Newhall, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 26, 1699. Kendall Parker of Reading and Ruth Johnson of Lynn.  
 Sept. 12, 1726. Thomas Breed and Sarah Farr, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 20, 1728. Samuel Alley and Abigail Basset, both of Lynn.  
 Apr. 20, 1729. Thomas Baker and Rebecca Kelsey, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 7, 1736. Jonathan Blaney and Hannah Gray, both of Lynn.  
 May 8, 1743. Mr. Ezra Mower and Miss Lydia Burrill, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 13, 1723. John Tarbox and Dorothy Gray, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 13, 1723. Joseph Rhodes and Mary Fuller, both of Lynn.  
 June 21, 1724. Benjamin Tarbox and Deborah Gray, both of Lynn.  
 Apr. 4, 1731. Samuel Johnson and Ruth Holten, both of Lynn.  
 Aug. 3, 1735. Benjamin Jefferds of Lynn and Elizabeth Giles of Beverly.  
 Aug. 3, 1735. Richard Pappoon and Elizabeth Ivory, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 26, 1705. Benjamin Potter and Ruth Burrill, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 15, 1706-7. Walter Phillips and Lydia Howland, both of Lynn.  
 June 5, 1708. Ephraim Potter and Sarah Witt, both of Lynn.  
 Sept. 18, 1703. Jacob Powers of Concord and Sarah Merriam of Lynn.  
 Mar. 13, 1707-8. Samuel Potter and Elizabeth Heart, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 16, 1735. Job Collins and Sarah Graves, both of Lynn.  
 Jan. 25, 1746-7. Thaddeus Riddan (Raddin?) of Lynn and Elizabeth Brown of Salem.  
 Oct. 5, 1706. John Williams and Rebecca Pearson, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 8, 1707. William Williams and Mary Mills, both of Lynn.  
 Feb. 10, 1708-9. Kendall Pearson and Lydia Boardman, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 14, 1708-9. John Poole and Sarah Eaton, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 25, 1710. William Peach of Marblehead and Sarah Elkins of Lynn.  
 Jan. 4, 1710-1. David Potter of Ipswich and Mary Merriam of Lynn.  
 Nov. 15, 1712. Samuel Proctor and Sarah Larrabee, both of Lynn.  
 Oct. 17, 1713. Walter Phillips of Lynn and Elizabeth Blaney of Salem.  
 Aug. 4, 1716. Edward Parker of Walsingford and Jerusha Merriam of Lynn.  
 Nov. 27, 1697. Jonathan Ramsdell and Anna Chadwell, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 8, 1717-8. Eleazer Pope of Salem and Hannah Buffington of Lynn.

- Apr. 19, 1718. Samuel Hart and Hepsibah Pearson, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 6, 1718. Ebenezer Pearson and Hannah Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 5, 1729. Samuel Pool of Reading and Rebecca Williams of Lynn.
- Oct. 5, 1729. Jacob Tarbox and Abigail Baxter, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 22, 1698. Nathaniel Ramsdell and Elizabeth Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 7, 1724-5. Benjamin Gowing and Abigail Wyman, both of Lynn.
- July 4, 1725. Ebenezer Burrill and Mary Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 23, 1729. John Andrews of Marblehead and Sarah Hood of Lynn.
- July 10, 1748. John Lewis and Elizabeth Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 9, 1727. Theophilus Burrill, Esq., of Lynn and Miss Hannah Chanack of Boston.
- Mar. 31, 1728. Joseph Coats and Margaret Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 1, 1728. Mr. Edward Pell of Boston and Ms Abigail Taylor of Lynn.
- Apr. 26, 1729. Mr. William Taylor for and in behalf of the overseer and guardian of the said Ms Rebecca Kelsy, forbid the banns betwixt Mr. Thomas Baker and Miss Rebecca Kelsy, which was entered Apr. 20, 1729.
- Sept. 22, 1699. Daniel Richards and Elizabeth Proctor, both of Lynn.
- May 13, 1722. John Parris, a stranger, and Elizabeth Merriam of Lynn.
- May 19, 1723. Nathaniel Newhall and Phebe Town, both of Lynn.
- May 19, 1723. John Clements and Hannah Ingersoll, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 20, 1742-3. Benjamin Alley and Hannah Hart, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 9, 1701. Thomas Roots, late of Boston, and Mary Cox of Lynn.
- July 12, 1730. Joseph Eaton of Reading and Elisabeth Mansfield of Lynn.
- Nov. 15, 1730. Samuel Nickerson of Marblehead and Lydia Potter of Lynn.
- Nov. 15, 1730. Edward Holloway of Malden and Huldah Farrington of Lynn.
- Nov. 1, 1701. Thomas Rich and Mary Bancroft, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 10, 1721-2. John Darling and Lois Gowing, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 15, 1730. John Work and Elizabeth Deer, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 14, 1731. James Parrot of Salem and Abigail Leason of Lynn.
- Apr. 25, 1702. Mr. William Rowland : and (sic) Mrs. Elizabeth Lindsey of Lynn.
- Dec. 31, 1732. John Newhall and Elizabeth Townsend, both of Lynn.
- May 14, 1738. David Newhall of Boston and May Burchstead of Lynn.
- July 1, 1739. Ezekiel Rhodes and Jean Coburn, both of Lynn.
- May 5, 1745. Ignatius Rhodes of Lynn and Sarah Merriam of Meriden.
- Nov. 28, 1702. Crispas Richards and Sarah Collins, both of Lynn.

- Sept. 15, 1728. Ensign Samuel Parker and Miss Elizabeth Gowing, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 15, 1728. Nathan Breed and Mary Bassett, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 15, 1737-8. John Farrington of Lynn and Margaret Gloyd of Salem.
- Mar. 19, 1737-8. Jonathan Mansfield and Dorcas Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 19, 1743-4. Josiah Holden of Worcester and Jane Bancroft of Lynn.
- Nov. 28, 1702. Josiah Rhodes and Priscilla Smith, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 15, 1724-5. Ebenezer Ramsdell and Tabatha Rhodes, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 11, 1725. Ebenezer Hawks of Marblehead and Anna Breed of Lynn.
- Feb. 16, 1728. Capt. Willard Roby of Boston and Miss Anna Taylor of Lynn.
- May 4, 1735. Timothy Hitchings and Mary Luke, both of Lynn.
- May 17, 1735. The said Timothy Hitchings' mother forbid the banns.
- Dec. 14, 1696. Nathaniel Sherman of Boston and Sarah Hutchinson of Lynn.
- Mar. 3, 1722-3. Isaac Ramsdell and Mary Rhodes, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 14, 1725. Thomas Hudson and Mary Mills, both of Lynn.
- July 22, 1733. Noah Ramsdell and Mary Batten, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 8, 1734. Benjamin Chadwell of Lynn and Mary Dailey of Eastham.
- Mar. 17, 1703-4. John Rhodes and Joanna Alley, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 21, 1707-8. Daniel Ross of Windham and Mary Farr of Lynn.
- Jan. 8, 1729-30. Samuel Holloway and Mary Norwood, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 1, 1733. Jeremiah Newhall and Sarah Bates, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 28, 1700. Thomas Stocker of Lynn and Sarah Berry of Boston.
- Apl. 4, 1725. Daniel Jacobs of Lynn and Margaret White of Reading.
- July 25, 1725. Samuel Holloway and Charity Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 9, 1725-6. Grover Pratt of Malden and Rebecca Lewis of Lynn.
- Apr. 27, 1705. Shuball Stearns of Lynn and Mary Upton of Reading.
- Jan. 15, 1708-9. Edward Twist of Salem and Hannah Aborne of Lynn.
- Feb. 4, 1727-8. Timothy Osgood of Andover and Miss Mary Poole of Lynn.
- Feb. 17, 1699-700. Ebenezer Tarbox of Lynn and Mary Breen of Boxford.
- Sept. 11, 1707. Mr. Benjamin Swetland of Lynn and Mrs. Hannah Hale of Boston.
- Dec. 6, 1707. Joseph Sibley of Lynn and Elizabeth Boutell of Reading.
- July 29, 1710. John Ramsdell and Elizabeth Chadwell, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 30, 1710. Jonathan Ramsdell and Sarah Hathorne, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 12, 1708-9. Samuel Ramsdell of Lynn and Abigail Mason of Boston.



- July 14, 1710. James Stimpson and Hannah Stearns, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 4, 1710. Eleazer Rhodes and Jemima Preble, both of Lynn.  
 July 17, 1710. Ralph Tompkins of Great Britain and Mrs. Mary Jefferds of Lynn.  
 Nov. 6, 1714. Daniel Twist of Salem and Mary Aborn of Lynn.  
 Dec. 6, 1724. Joshua Pratt and Sarah Brook, both of Lynn.  
 Dec. 6, 1724. Aaron Hart and Tabitha Collins, both of Lynn.  
 Dec. 13, 1724. Joseph Alley and Hepsibah Newhall, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 10, 1721-2. William Whitcomb of Boston and Experience Tarbox of Lynn.  
 Nov. 18, 1722. Joshua Pratt and Zebiah Collins, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 18, 1722. John Brewer and Mary Coats, of Lynn.  
 Nov. 18, 1722. Daniel Graves and Martha Coats, of Lynn.  
 Mar. 3, 1722-3. William Whitcomb of Boston and Sarah Fuller of Lynn.  
 Mar. 19, 1726-7. Joshua Pratt and Elizabeth Hudson, both of Lynn.  
 Sept. 27, 1724. Joseph Trow of Marblehead and Sarah Bancroft of Lynn.  
 Sept. 27, 1724. James Coats and Martha Rhodes, both of Lynn.  
 Mar. 30, 1729. Hugh Floyd of Boston and Mary Baker of Lynn.  
 Apr. 6, 1729. Nathaniel Ramsdell and Sarah Farrington, both of Lynn.  
 Feb. 1, 1729-30. Nathaniel Ramsdell and Joanna Downing, both of Lynn.  
 May 14, 1698. Benjamin Very of Salem and Jemima Newhall of Lynn.  
 Feb. 23, 1723-4. Edward Pickering of Salem and Hannah Gowing of Lynn.  
 Feb. 23, 1723-4. Henry Bachelder and Hannah Stocker, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 9, 1729. Daniel Morrison and Margaret Fraser, both now residing in this town.  
 Nov. 9, 1729. Ezekiel Gowing and Lydia Gowing, both of Lynn.  
 Apr. 17, 1748. Zebulon Norwood and Elizabeth Quiner, both of Lynn.  
 Apr. 17, 1702. Mr. William Stacey of Marblehead and Mrs. Tabitha King of Lynn.  
 Nov. 12, 1727. William Proctor and Jemima Collins, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 19, 1727. Joseph Moulton and Sarah Lilley, both of Lynn.  
 May 14, 1732. David Northee of Salem and Miriam Bassett of Lynn.  
 Nov. 11, 1744. Isaac Wilson of Salem and Abigail Newhall of Lynn.  
 Aug. 27, 1732. Rev. Mr. Stephen Chase of Lynn and Miss Jane Winget of Hampton in the province of New Hampshire.  
 Jan. 6, 1733-4. Mr. William Perkins and Miss Sarah Stearns of Lynn.  
 Sept. 7, 1735. Mr. William Boardman of Lynn and Miss Elizabeth Hill of Malden.  
 Feb. 7, 1741-2. Mr. Benjamin Brintnall of Chelsea and Miss Elizabeth Waite of Lynn.  
 June 10, 1710. Moses Wheat and Deborah Mansfield, both belonging to Lynn.

- Sept. 30, 1715. Ebenezer Witt of Marlborough and Rebecca Breed of Lynn.
- June 30, 1716. Samuel Webber of Marblehead and Hannah Hood of Lynn.
- Dec. 2, 1716. Samuel Witt of Marlborough and Elizabeth Breed of Lynn.
- Aug. 23, 1717. Isaac Welman and Mary Slafter, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 2, 1717. Daniel Wilson, a stranger, and Ruth Ireson of Lynn.
- Nov. 2, 1717. Abraham Welman and Elizabeth Taylor, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 1, 1717-8. John Wells and Mary Rhodes, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 21, 1719. Thomas Witt of Malden and Mary Ivory of Lynn.
- Nov. 25, 1721. John Wells and Mary Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 24, 1718. William Rich of Lynn and Elizabeth March of Newbury.
- Nov. 21, 1719. Benjamin Ramsdell and Abigail Fuller, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 2, 1742-3. Thomas Potter and Sarah Hart, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 15, 1747. Timothy Hutchinson and Mehitable Wiley, both of Lynn.
- May 16, 1721. John Poole of Gloucester and Abigail Ballard of Lynn.
- June 24, 1721. Ebenezer Pearson of Lynn and Hannah Moodey of Newbury.
- Sept. 8, 1721. Robert Potter and Mary Breed, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 25, 1721. James Pearson of Lynn and Hepsibah Hartshorn of Reading.
- Oct. 4, 1730. Jeremiah Eaton of Lynn and Hannah Osgood of Andover.
- Oct. 11, 1730. Ebenezer Hathorne and Keziah Collins, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 11, 1732. Isaac Langdon of Lynn and Miss Mary Collier of Falmouth (Collyer?).
- Jan. 29, 1748-9. Mr. Jonathan Fuller and Miss Sarah Lewis, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 4, 1695. Nathan'l Whittemore of Boston and Elizabeth Rhodes of Lynn.
- Oct. 11, 1724. Capt. James Pearson of Lynn and Mrs. Hannah Osgood of Andover.
- Oct. 18, 1730. Isaac Langdon, a stranger, and Mary Tonkin of Lynn.
- Oct. 20, 1730. The abovesaid Mary Tonkin forbid the banns.
- Aug. 8, 1731. Benjamin Carleton of Bradford and Elizabeth Bancroft of Lynn.
- Oct. 23, 1719. Robert Searl and Elizabeth Hathorne, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 16, 1720. Thomas Rand of Lynn and Elizabeth Parker of Reading.
- Sept. 12, 1736. Eliezur Lindsey of Smithfield and Hannah Hall of Lynn.
- Nov. 21, 1696. Thomas Wellman of Lynn and Sarah Brown of Reading.
- Mar. 8, 1719-20. Mr. Nathaniel Sparhawk and Mrs. Elizabeth Perkins, both of Lynn.

- July 9, 1720. Thomas Riddan (Raddin?) and Jerusha Collins, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 4, 1747. Ivory Willard and Ruth Breed, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 4, 1747. Matthew Lindsey and Anna Breed, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 24, 1736. Thomas Phillips and Sarah Snow, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 9, 1736-7. Roger Derby of Marblehead and Martha Hall of Lynn.
- Apr. 1, 1739. John Wower and Elizabeth Collins, both of Lynn.
- July 10, 1739. Joseph Williams and Abigail Burrill, both of Lynn.
- 1742. John Gowing and Priscilla Gowing, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 5, 1743-4. Ephraim Oliver and Abigail Farrington, both of Lynn.
- July 31, 1699. William Williams and Joanna Mower, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 3, 1720. Henry Stanton and Sarah Jenks, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 27, 1739-40. Sharppo, servant to Samuel Carter of Salem, and Mary, servant to Nathan Breed of Lynn.
- Apr. 27, 1706. Stephen Welman of Lynn and Abigail Boston of Wells.
- Mar. 26, 1720. Thomas Pearson of Boston and Eunice Lewis of Lynn.
- Nov. 3, 1734. Henry Ingalls and Sarah Richards, both of Lynn.
- May 9, 1736. Joshua Felt of Lynn and Dorcas Buckley of Salem.
- May 12, 1745. John Newhall and Sarah Lewis, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 24, 1702. John Witt, jr., and Mary Dane, both of Lynn.
- July 14, 1721. Joseph Scott of Providence and Elizabeth Jenks of Lynn.
- Nov. 2, 1729. Samuel Reddin (Raddin?) and Hepsibah Bancroft, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 26, 1729. Benjamin Hood and Elizabeth Basset, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 7, 1711. Samuel Stearns of Lynn and Sarah Burnap of Reading.
- July 22, 1722. John Wait and Ann Colley, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 26, 1723-4. John Pitman of Marblehead and Ruth Ramsdell of Lynn.
- Oct. 9, 1748. William Daniels of Salem and Mary Oliver of Lynn.
- Feb. 6, 1742-3. Joshua Pratt and Prudence Haskell, both of Lynn.
- July 24, 1743. Samuel Breed of Boston and Abigail Brown of Lynn.
- Feb. 12, 1743-4. Joseph Skinner and Abigail Brown, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 19, 1745. Joseph Larrabee of Lynn and Elizabeth Trask of Salem.
- Sept. 11, 1748. Benja. Atwell, a stranger, and Hannah Brown of Lynn.
- Sept. 18, 1748. James Wiley of Reading and Lois Bancroft of Lynn.
- Apr. 21, 1723. Mr. Nathaniel Fuller and Mrs. Anna Burrill, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 20, 1725-6. Joseph Richards and Mary Bowden, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 30, 1727. Nathan Burrill of Lynn and Hannah Stone of Salem.
- Apr. 23, 1727. Jonathan Reason of Salem and Abigail Jefferds of Lynn.
- Aug. 24, 1729. Benjamin Rhodes and Rachel Silsbee, both of Lynn.

- Oct. 7, 1722. John Newhall and Abigail Baker, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 23, 1725. Samuel Harpwell of Concord and Experience Tarbox of Lynn.
- Oct. 31, 1725. Alexander Sloley of Marblehead and Elsie Jefferds of Lynn.
- Dec. 29, 1728. Jonathan Johnson and Susannah Mower, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 19, 1731. John Quiner, a stranger, and Elizabeth Fuller of Lynn.
- Aug. 22, 1730. Robert Hood of Marblehead and Jean Glass of Lynn.
- Aug. 29, 1730. Joseph Jefferds and Priscilla Griffin, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 29, 1730. Ralph Merry and Mary Fuller, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 2, 1739-40. Jonathan Wait and Hannah Hawkes, both of Lynn.
- May 29, 1726. Mr. William Taylor and Miss Sarah Burrill, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 13, 1730. James Parker of Reading and Sarah Larrabee of Lynn.
- Sept. 20, 1730. Samuel Newhall and Esther Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 14, 1730-1. Samuel Kelley of Marblehead and Lydia Bowden of Lynn.
- Feb. 14, 1730-1. Ebenezer Collins and Mary Merry, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 12, 1729. Nathan Atwell and Anna Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 19, 1729. William Ingalls and Zeruiah Norwood, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 21, 1729. Samuel Gowing and Patience Bancroft, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 21, 1729. Thomas Cheever and Eunice Ivory, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 24, 1736. Daniel Bassett and Lydia Hood, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 20, 1743. Jonathan Twist of Salem and Elizabeth Nourse of Lynn.
- Nov. 30, 1729. Ralph Deuerix of Marblehead and Ruth Potter of Lynn.
- Nov. 30, 1729. Alexander Douglas and Sarah Ballard, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 30, 1729. Ephraim Berry and Sarah Johnson, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 30, 1729. Tobijah, a negro man of Malden, and Zipporah, a negro woman of Lynn.
- Aug. 12, 1739. Adam Hawks of Lynn and Huldah Brown of Reading.
- Jan. 8, 1729-30. Nathaniel Evans of Reading forbids the banns of matrimony of Robert Gray, jr., of Lynn.
- Oct. 13, 1743. John Briant and Margaret Smith, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 8, 1729-30. Humphrey Deuerix of Marblehead and Abigail Gail of Lynn.
- Jan. 4, 1729-30. Benjamin Eaton and Anna Rand, both of Lynn.\*
- Jan. 4, 1729-30. Nathaniel Brown of Reading and Eleanor Stearns of Lynn.
- Jan. 4, 1729-30. Thomas Berry of Boston and Rebecca Ballard of Lynn.
- Mar. 15, 1740-1. Isaac Larrabee and Mary Stevens, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 22, 1729-30. Moses Hawks and Susannah Townsend, both of Lynn.
- May 3, 1730. Richard Pappoon and Elizabeth Ivory, both of Lynn.

- May 5, 1730. Elizabeth Ivory forbid the banns.
- Feb. 21, 1730-1. Mr. Joseph Town of Topsfield and Miss Mary Mower of Lynn.
- June 24, 1733. Caleb Steils and Hannah Walton, both of Lynn.
- June 7, 1730. Samuel Bredeen of Boston and Sarah Narremore of Lynn.
- June 7, 1730. William Thomas, a stranger, and Eunice Rhodes of Lynn.
- Nov. 22, 1730. John James and Mehitable Collins, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 6, 1730. John Myrick of Boston and Abigail Stevens of Lynn.
- Apr. 5, 1731. John Bancroft and Ruth Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 5, 1731. Nathaniel Flint of Reading and Ruth Herrick of Lynn.
- Feb. 24, 1744-5. Caleb Upton of Lynn and Mary Steward of Reading.
- June 6, 1731. John Mansfield of Lynn and Mary Eaton of Reading.
- July 4, 1731. James Piller, a stranger, and Mercy Ramsdell of Lynn.
- Aug. 15, 1731. Patrick Coburn and Mary Downing, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 2, 1732. Robert Gray of Lynn and Elizabeth Allen of Marblehead.
- May 21, 1732. John Hart and Mehitable Endicott, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 14, 1745. Ephraim Hall and Mary Brown, both of Lynn.
- July 2, 1732. Mr. Zachariah Hicks and Mrs. Mary Henchman, both of Lynn.
- July 16, 1732. John Mower and Mary Burrill, both of Lynn.
- July 16, 1732. John Estes of Marblehead and Elizabeth Norwood of Lynn.
- Oct. 8, 1732. John Merriam of Wallingford in Connecticut and Mary Burrage of Lynn.
- Dec. 30, 1733. Benjamin Coats and Jemima Hathorne, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 22, 1732. John Rhodes of Lynn and Athildred Merriam of Boston.
- Oct. 22, 1732. Ebenezer Hawks of Marblehead and Ruth Graves of Lynn.
- Oct. 22, 1732. David Dunnell and Kezia Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 29, 1732. Nathaniel Felch of Weston and Mary Hawks of Lynn.
- Dec. 24, 1732. Patrick Cowin of Malden and Jane Crawford of Lynn.
- Apr. 22, 1733. Samuel Hart and Phebe Ivory, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 14, 1733. Rev. Mr. Nathaniel Henchman and Mrs. Lydia Lewis, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 16, 1733. Mr. Ralph Hart of Boston and Miss Lois Rowland of Lynn.
- Dec. 23, 1733. William Johnson and Elizabeth Wiley, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 23, 1733. Benj. Wiley and Mary Potter, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 23, 1733. Thomas Goatam of Marblehead and Sarah Farrington of Lynn.
- Mar. 25, 1734. John Burrill and Sarah Edmands, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 10, 1733-4. John Bachelder and Elizabeth Whittemore, both of Lynn.



- Feb. 24, 1733-4. Tragroth Talbot and Phebe Johnson, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 28, 1734. Isaiah Ramsdell and Hannah East, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 28, 1734. Nathan Jencks and Abigail Waitt, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 11, 1734. Stephen Bradshaw of Medford and Mary Williams of Lynn.
- June 26, 1748. David Townsend and Judith Wiley, both of Lynn.
- June 2, 1734. Zaccheus Norwood and Mary Richards, both of Lynn.
- June 3, 1732. Capt. William Collins of Lynn forbid the banns of matrimony betwixt the above said persons. (The discrepancy in dates is in original record.—J. T. M.)
- Aug. 15, 1736. Joseph Johnson and Ann Legaré, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 10, 1736. Nathaniel Townsend of Lynn and Margaret Chamberlain of Malden.
- Mar. 27, 1737. Nehemiah Ramsdell and Susannah Grous (Groves?), both of Lynn.
- Mar. 29, 1741. Ezekiel Howard of Malden and Experience Newman of Lynn.
- Dec. 25, 1748. Elisha Fuller of Lynn and Sarah Dispaw of Chelsea.
- Nov. 21, 1736. David Tyler of Boxford and Martha Howard of Lynn.
- Nov. 22, 1736. Benja. Downing of Lynn forbid the above banns of matrimony.
- Nov. 25, 1736. The above forbidding the banns of matrimony is found insufficient according to law.
- Nov. 28, 1736. Mr. Daniel Mansfield of Lynn and Miss Elizabeth Tufts of Malden.
- Nov. 28, 1736. Samuel Larrabee and Elizabeth Hinchman, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 6, 1736. Benjamin Carder of Marblehead and Elizabeth Hutchinson of Lynn.
- Oct. 30, 1737. Jacob Ingalls and Mary Tucker, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 30, 1741. Samuel Larrabee and Mary Brown, both of Lynn.  
(A pen has been drawn across the following, which I have here enclosed in brackets.—J. T. M.)
- [June 2, 1734. This may certify that whereas the intention of marriage betwixt Zaccheus Norwood and Mary Richards, both of Lynn, was posted by me the above day, that on the 3d day of June, 1734, the above said Mary Richards forbid the banns.
- Dec. 3, 1734. The above named Mary Richards came to me and told me she had re-considered her forbidding the banns of matrimony betwixt Zaccheus Norwood and herself and desired me to give him a certificate.]
- Oct. 20, 1734. Samuel Baxter and Ruth Unthank, both of Lynn.
- June 14, 1747. Joseph Aborn and Lydia Nourse, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 14, 1722. Ralph Hart and Mary Hudson, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 1, 1727. Matthew Farrington and Sarah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 3, 1730-1. John Welman and Union Aborn, both of Lynn.

- Nov. 12, 1732. Samuel Whitford of Salem and Rebecca Hawks of Lynn.
- Nov. 12, 1732. Timothy Ramsdell and Margaret Williams, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 6, 1747. George Nourse of Lynn and Hannah Wallis of Salem.
- June 30, 1734. John Witt of Marlborough and Sarah Ivory of Lynn.
- June 30, 1734. Ebenezer Aborn and Margaret Moulton, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 15, 1734. William Pelsue of Salem and Susannah Jefferts of Lynn.
- Sept. 5, 1736. John Makewater (McWalter?), a stranger, and Mary Montgomery of Lynn.
- Dec. 18, 1737. Mr. Edward Barrett of Boston and Miss Martha Skinner of Lynn.
- Dec. 25, 1743. John Hutchinson and Elizabeth Johnson, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 6, 1734. Ephraim Stocker and Lydia Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 8, 1734. John Larrabee and Priscilla Townsend, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 5, 1734-5. Joseph Chilson of Smithfield and Elizabeth Thoys of Lynn.
- Jan. 5, 1734-5. Ralph Lindsey and Abigail Blaney, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 21, 1735. Aholiab Dimond and Lydia Silsbee, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 21, 1735. Samuel Berry of Boston and Mary Fuller of Lynn.
- Sept. 21, 1735. Jonathan Hawks and Sarah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 2, 1734-5. Mr. Nath'l Henchman and Miss Mary Richards, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 2, 1734-5. Jonathan Hart and Mercy Hawks, both of Lynn.
- June 22, 1735. Benjamin Hutchinson and Mary Breed, both of Lynn.
- June 24, 1735. Thomas Hutchinson, father to the above named Benj. Hutchinson, forbid the banns of matrimony.
- May 16, 1736. Mr. Theophilus Burrill of Lynn and Ms Mary Hill of Malden.
- July 10, 1743. Thomas Cooper of Attleborough and Abigail Melman of Lynn.
- July 13, 1735. John Poope (Pope?) of Salem and Mary Eaton of Lynn.
- July 13, 1735. Samuel Clark and Mary Fowler, both of Lynn.
- July 13, 1735. Ebenezer Tarbox and Mary Rand, both of Lynn.
- July 27, 1735. Mr. John Hawks and Miss Elizabeth Curtis, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 7, 1735. James Goodwin of Reading and Mary Mansfield of Lynn.
- Dec. 7, 1735. Thomas Hutchinson of Lynn and Sarah Carder of Marblehead.
- Dec. 7, 1735. Jacob Burrill and Eunice Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 26, 1735. Thomas Mansfield and Bethiah Poole, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 2, 1735. Stephen Norwood and Sarah Burlow, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 21, 1735-6. Nathaniel Walden of Salem and Mary Nourse of Lynn.

- Mar. 28, 1736. William Curtis of Lynn and Elizabeth Young of Salem.
- Apr. 25, 1736. John Hoper, a stranger, and Margaret Oben of Lynn.
- Jan. 1, 1737-8. Joseph Downing and Hannah Narremore, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 25, 1747. Moses Chadwell of Lynn and Mary Newhall of Boston.
- Oct. 25, 1747. Daniel Jacobs and Abigail Gloyd, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 13, 1736-7. Nathaniel Gowing of Lynn and Mary Goodwin of Reading.
- Apr. 2, 1738. Ephriam Rhodes and Elizabeth Wiat, both of Lynn.
- July 16, 1738. Ebenezer Williams and Mary Burrill, both of Lynn.
- July 30, 1738. Ephraim Sheldon of Reading and Lydia Gowing of Lynn.
- Aug. 6, 1738. Daniel Mansfield and Lydia Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 8, 1738. William Lysk and Jeannet Hill, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 26, 1747. John Fern of Lynn and Mehitabel Macintyre of Salem.
- Aug. 16, 1747. John Fern and Mary Best, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 27, 1738. Ebenezer Lane and Elizabeth Bates, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 10, 1738. Richard Singleton of Sutton and Thankful Goodell of Lynn.
- Oct. 15, 1738. Jeremiah Farrington of Lynn and Elizabeth Evans of Salem.
- Oct. 15, 1738. John Hewitt and Sarah Tarbox, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 21, 1738-9. Christopher Batten and Mary Andrews, both now of Lynn.
- Jan. 9, 1742-3. Jacob Wellman and Jennie Johnson, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 22, 1738. Joseph Knight of Salem and Mary Boardman of Lynn.
- Oct. 22, 1738. Noah Tarbox of Lynn and Haunah Burrows of Ipswich.
- Oct. 29, 1738. Ebenezer Giles of Beverly and Eve Hawks of Lynn.
- Nov. 5, 1738. Jedediah Collins and Hannah Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 12, 1738. Joseph Mansfield and Sarah Stocker, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 7, 1740. John Boardman and Eunice Cheever, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 18, 1747. Nehemiah Ramsdell and Deliverance Smith, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 19, 1738. Mr. Samuel Poole and Miss Prudence Townsend, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 19, 1738. Joseph Newhall of Lynn and Elizabeth Hodgman of Concord.
- Nov. 19, 1738. Samuel Rhodes and Sarah Merriam, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 23, 1738. Samuel Wilson and Elizabeth Atwell, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 10, 1738. Joseph Waitt of Malden and Susannah Bancroft of Lynn.
- Dec. 31, 1738. Samuel Graves and Hannah Rand, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 28, 1738-9. Timothy Bancroft and Elizabeth Gerry, both of Lynn.
- May 6, 1739. George Newhall of Boston and Sarah Norwood of Lynn.

- Jan. 21, 1738-9. Mr. Nathan Cheever of Boston and Miss Anna Fuller of Lynn.
- Feb. 4, 1738-9. Jacob Alley and Mary Provender, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 11, 1738-9. Ebenezer Jaquith of Wilmington and Rebecca Stearns of Lynn.
- Mar. 29, 1739. Benjamin Gerry and Sarah Eaton, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 8, 1739. Jeremiah Gray and Theodate Hood, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 20, 1739. Abraham Sheldon of Reading and Sarah Gowing of Lynn.
- Apr. 20, 1739. Ebenezer Knight and Mary Greenslit, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 19, 1739. Benjamin Downing and Sarah Smith, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 4, 1739. Mr. Russel Trevett of Marblehead and Miss Anna Potter of Lynn.
- Dec. 23, 1739. Capt. John Fuller and Hepzibah Hathorne, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 10, 1739-40. David Bancroft of Reading and Eunice Bancroft of Lynn.
- Apr. 20, 1740. John Rhodes and Elizabeth Estes, both of Lynn.
- May 4, 1740. Bristo, servant to John Burrage, and Mary, servant to Nathan Breed, all of Lynn.
- Mar. 14, 1741-2. Nathaniel Wilson of Lichester (Leicester?) and Sarah Parrish of Lynn.
- June 29, 1740. Stephen Welman and Susannah Pedrick, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 3, 1740. Francis Upton of Reading and Edde Herrick of Lynn.
- Aug. 24, 1740. Thomas Stearns and Lydia Mansfield, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 14, 1740. Josiah Newhall and Hannah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 14, 1740. Moses Chadwell and Susannah Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Nov. 2, 1740. Joseph Maul of Salem and Hannah Johnson of Lynn.
- Nov. 30, 1740. Mr. Joseph Huntin of Boston and Miss Jane Ballard of Lynn.
- Aug. 8, 1742. Mr. Samuel Herrick of Lynn and Miss Elizabeth Jones of Wilmington.
- Aug. 22, 1742. Mr. Richard Neck of Marblehead and Miss Sarah Riddan of Lynn (Raddin?).
- Oct. 3, 1742. Jonathan Hawks and Abigail Farrington, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 3, 1742. Jonathan Newhall and Elizabeth Johnson, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 3, 1742. Edmund Whittemore and Desire Burrage, both of Lynn.
- June 17, 1744. John Newman and Mary Ramsdell, both of Lynn.
- June 21, 1747. Ebenezer Mansfield and Mary Norwood, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 24, 1742. Joseph Baldwin of Malden and Miss Mary Potter of Lynn.
- Jan. 30, 1742-3. Ephraim Brown of Lynn and Anna Twist of Salem.
- Feb. 6, 1742-3. Thomas Eaton and Mehitabel Eaton, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 2, 1743. Samuel Stocker and Elizabeth Griffin, both of Lynn.

- Dec. 4, 1743. Jacob Walton of Reading and Eunice Hawks of Lynn.
- June 10, 1744. John Ramsdell and Rebecca Hazeltine, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 28, 1740. Edward Fuller and Sarah Waitt, both of Lynn.
- Dec. 28, 1740. Eliphalet Manning of Tewksbury and Hannah Aborn of Lynn.
- Jan. 4, 1740. Nathan Howard and Abigail Greenslit, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 4, 1740. William Blackburn and Experience Curtis, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 15, 1740-1. Mr. Stephen Butcher of Boston and Susannah Cox of Lynn.
- Aug. 30, 1741. Elkeniah Hawks and Eunice Newhall, both of Lynn.
- May 23, 1742. Gideon Gowing and Elizabeth Gowing, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 8, 1709. Jonathan Youngman of Roxbury and Sarah Ramsdell of Lynn.
- Apr. 29, 1739. Francis Norwood and Hannah Peirce, both of Lynn.
- June 24, 1739. Jacob Eaton and Mary Collins, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 30, 1739. Timothy Upham of Malden and Mary Cheever of Lynn.
- Oct. 11, 1741. Nehemiah Collins and Miriam Silsbee, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 31, 1741-2. Benjamin Eaton and Elizabeth Sparrowhawk, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 14, 1743. Mr. Thaddeus Riddan (Raddin?) to Miss Lydia Hawkes, both of Lynn.
- July 22, 1744. Jupiter, a negro, and Catherine, a negro, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 10, 1744-5. Ephriam Newhall and Abigail Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 3, 1744-5. Jonathan Johnson and Catharine Brumagin, both of Lynn.
- Mar. 3, 1744-5. John Lindsey and Lydia Johnson, both of Lynn.
- Oct. 6, 1745. Adam Johnston and Abigail Moulton, both of Lynn.
- May 10, 1747. Samuel Hallowell and Mehitable Breed, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 7, 1745. Moses Chadwell of Lynn and Elizabeth Knox of Boston.
- Apr. 7, 1745. Theophilus Breed and Martha Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 7, 1745. Samuel Derby and Bridget Newhall, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 22, 1745. Edward Fuller and Ruth Shepard, both of Lynn.
- Aug. 10, 1746. Capt. John Fuller and Miss Hannah Prince, both of Lynn.
- June 21, 1747. James Butler, a stranger, and Abigail Merriam of Lynn.
- May 24, 1741. William Sheldon of Reading and Abigail Gowing of Lynn.
- May 24, 1741. Eleazer Lindsey and Lydia Farrington, both of Lynn.
- Sept. 20, 1741. Joseph Newhall and Abigail Hanson, both of Lynn.
- Jan. 3, 1741-2. Ralph Merry of Lynn and Sarah Noah of Malden.
- Jan. 10, 1741-2. Benjamin James and Mary Breed, both of Lynn.
- Feb. 28, 1741-2. Samuel Pratt and Anna Ireson, both of Lynn.
- Apr. 8, 1744. Thomas Norwood and Lydia Hawkes, both of Lynn.



- Nov. 1, 1741. Thomas Lewis and Elizabeth Carder, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 8, 1741. Stephen Phillips of Marblehead and Lydia Rand of Lynn.  
 Nov. 15, 1741. Ignatius Fuller and Esther Newhall, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 22, 1741. Ebenezer Norwood and Jerusha Groas (Grous?), both of Lynn.  
 Dec. 20, 1741. Doct. Henry Burchstead, jr., and Anna Potter, both of Lynn.  
 Dec. 20, 1741. Samuel Pudney and Sarah Brown, both of Lynn.  
 Jan. 8, 1743-4. John Davis and Sarah Brown, both of Lynn.  
 May 6, 1744. Samuel Richardson of Leicester and Elizabeth Parrish of Lynn.  
 July 1, 1744. Edward Johnson and Bethiah Newhall, both of Lynn.  
 July 15, 1744. John Fern and Mary Burrill, both of Lynn.  
 Sept. 2, 1744. Benjamin Gray and Sarah Hawkes, both of Lynn.  
 Sept. 9, 1744. Thomas Young, a stranger, and Martha Snow of Lynn.  
 Oct. 7, 1744. Isaac Stearns of Lynn and Abigail Briant of Lynn.  
 Mar. 22, 1746-7. Amos, a negro man of Woburn, and Peggy, a negro woman of Lynn.  
 Oct. 28, 1744. Nathaniel Perkins of Boston and Bethiah Johnson of Lynn.  
 June 16, 1745. Benjamin Herrick and Sarah Potter, both of Lynn.  
 Aug. 11, 1745. Obadiah Walker of Lunenburg and Abigail Gerry of Lynn.  
 Sept. 8, 1745. Moses Hudson (of Lynn, J. T. M.) and Catharine Kilby of Boston.  
 Sept. 8, 1745. Josiah Woodbury of Wilmington and Mary Hutchinson of Lynn.  
 Sept. 19, 1745. Joshua Cheever of Lynn and Hannah Perkins of Middleton.  
 Oct. 20, 1745. Thomas Hills of Malden and Miss Sarah Burrill of Lynn.  
 Oct. 20, 1745. Nathaniel Clerk, a stranger, and Rebecca Livingstone of Lynn.  
 Oct. 27, 1745. Zaccheus Norwood of Lynn and Susannah Dunnell of Topsfield.  
 Oct. 27, 1745. Alexander Snow and Mary Brumagin, both of Lynn.  
 Nov. 6, 1745. Mary Brumagin forbid the said marriage.  
 Nov. 3, 1745. Pompey, a negro man of Lynn, and Phebe, a negro woman of Reading.  
 Jan. 26, 1745-6. Ceasar, a negro man, and Moody, a negro woman, both of Lynn.  
 Apr. 27, 1746. Jonathan Rhodes and Mary Fern, both of Lynn.

Two leaves are missing from the end of the book.—J. T. M.

## CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND DOROTHY KING OF SALEM.<sup>1</sup>

---

COMMUNICATED BY HENRY F. WATERS.

---

THE deposition of Michael Shaffin aged about 80 years.

I this deponent doe testifie & saye y<sup>t</sup> about 33 years agoe, when William King was wooinge of my daught<sup>r</sup> Katherine, to have her to wife and I understanding that his mother Doritha King widdow & Relict unto William King Sen<sup>r</sup> had a claime of two shillings p weeke for some tyme of her soñ William, whereupon I made a demurr In giving my consent to the matche. And the s<sup>d</sup> Doritha seing how it was & how resolved w<sup>th</sup> mee, did freely acquit & discharge her s<sup>d</sup> soñ William King of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> dew of two shillings p weeke as afores<sup>d</sup> upon w<sup>ch</sup> I gave my consent for y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> William King to marry w<sup>th</sup> my s<sup>d</sup> daught<sup>r</sup> July y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1685 before y<sup>e</sup> Court at Salem. Rob<sup>t</sup> Pike p ord<sup>r</sup>.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Weston Sen<sup>r</sup> aged about sixty-three years; Testifieth to the sum & the truth of All above written sworne in Court by y<sup>e</sup> aboves<sup>d</sup> parties July y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1685. Rob<sup>t</sup> Pike p ord<sup>r</sup>.

I John Weston S<sup>n</sup> aged about 63 years doe testifie upon my good knowledg that there being some difference between Doritha King widdow & her son William King about thirty or two & thirtie years ago, concerning some acctt.<sup>s</sup> between y<sup>m</sup> Relating to the estate of y<sup>e</sup> deceased Will<sup>m</sup> King. There was a full agreement & conclusion of all differences and matters between y<sup>m</sup> In what respect

---

<sup>1</sup> From Records in the Essex County Registry of Deeds and Probate.

soever; And a wrighting was made & signed to y<sup>t</sup> end & purpose. Vnto w<sup>ch</sup> I well Remember I sett my hand as a witness; with M<sup>r</sup>. Henery Bartholmew. Sworne July y<sup>e</sup> first 1685 before the Court at Salem. Robt. Pike p order.

The last will and testimony of W<sup>m</sup> King that is to say I doe freely give my whole estate to my wife if she doe live longer then myself, as long as she doe live housing land and whatsoever is myne. And at her decease half of it to my brothers sones either the eldest or youngest that hath most need of it as my brother judge meet. The other half to whom my wife will of her relations or any other whom she judge meet, if any thing be left. Also my wife may buy or sell all the tyme of her life as she will one thousand six hundred eightie & two the seavinth month. William King.

Signed & acknowledged in the presence of us as witnesses. Sam<sup>l</sup> Shattock Sen<sup>r</sup>.

Roger Darby.

And for overseers and fiffes in trust to see this my will performed my mynd and will being to make Katharine my wife my sole executrix to all my estate I doe appoint for my fiffes best in trust with respect to my estate my father in law Michael Shafin and my Brother in law Robert Stone And that my s<sup>d</sup> wife shall have the free use and benefit of all my estate left her to sell and dispose of for her comfort and necessity dureing her life-tyme and afterwards to dispose of the remainder according to my will abovesaid.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this sixth day of Septemb<sup>r</sup> one thousand six hundred eighty four.

William King & a seal.

Signed & sealed in the presence of us. Abraham Cole.

Richard Croad.

Abraham Cole and Richard Croad made oath in Court that they saw William King signe seal own and deliver this as his last will and testament and that he was then of a disposing mynd and that they signed as witnesses 25, 9<sup>mo</sup>, 84.

Attest Benja<sup>a</sup> Gerrish Cler.

The will of Katharine King, widow & relict of the above was made 11 Jan'y 1708-9 & proved 1 Jan'y 1718-19. She bequeathes "unto my coz Sam<sup>l</sup> Stone his eldest son Sam<sup>ll</sup> & to Rob<sup>t</sup> Stone son to my coz Rob<sup>t</sup> Stone deceased and to Robert Maning eldest son to my coz Sarah Maning two parcels of land w<sup>ch</sup> my coz Benjamin Stone marriner lately deceased gaue & bequeathed to me in his last will & testam<sup>t</sup> baring date Decemb<sup>r</sup> 1697."

"I give unto my coz Sam<sup>ll</sup> Stone son of my late sister Sarah Stone y<sup>e</sup> one half of y<sup>e</sup> rest of all my estate both reall & psonall & ye other halfe of my estate both reall & psonall i give & bequeath to my coz Sarah Maning daught<sup>r</sup> to my late sister Sarah Stone," &c.

[Stones, King &c. their agreement. Rec'd on Record, June y<sup>e</sup> 18, 1719.]

To all Christian People to whome these shall or may come greeting. Know ye that William King formerly of Salem within y<sup>e</sup> County of Essex decēd by his last Will & Testam<sup>t</sup> bearing date 1682 ye seventh month gave & Bequeathed unto his wife if she should liue longer then he his whole Estate housing Lands &c and at her decease half of it to his Brothers sons y<sup>e</sup> other half to whom she his wife should will of her Rela<sup>co</sup>ns or any other whom she should judge meet and forasmuch as y<sup>e</sup> Relict Widow of y<sup>e</sup> aforementioned William King decēd made her will gave & Bequeathed unto her nephew or cousin Samuel Stone & to her neice Sarah Manning wife of Jacob Manning of Salem all her estate Real & psonall in equall

halues excepting some small Bequests to others of her Relacons and appointed y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Samuel Stone and Jacob Manning her Exec<sup>rs</sup> as in her will bearing date y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> day of January 1708-9 fully appears which Wills were since proued in Court viz.<sup>t</sup> William Kings Will proued y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 9<sup>mo</sup> 1684 and Kathrine King his Relict Widow her will proved January 1<sup>st</sup> 1718 Reference whereunto being had more at Large appears And whereas y<sup>e</sup> aforementioned William King & Kathrine King have left of Real estate as followeth viz.<sup>t</sup> a small Messuage or Tenem<sup>t</sup> consisting of a Dwelling house and about twelve or thirteen Rods of Land scituate in Salem afores<sup>d</sup> Bounded Southerly, Westerly and Northerly on Land of Mrs. Bethiah Kitchen and Easterly on y<sup>e</sup> Lane y<sup>t</sup> leads to y<sup>e</sup> North River as also A Tract of land consisting of about fforty or ffifty acres Upland & Marsh scituate in Salem afores<sup>d</sup> at or nigh a place known by y<sup>e</sup> name of Royall side Bounded with y<sup>e</sup> Land of late John Green decēd on y<sup>e</sup> Northwest that is with a Streight line from a stump of a Tree standing in y<sup>e</sup> fence unto an Oak tree standing by y<sup>e</sup> Mill pond and otherwise mostly with y<sup>e</sup> Mill pond and River y<sup>t</sup> Runs up before y<sup>e</sup> house y<sup>t</sup> was & formerly stood on s<sup>d</sup> Land or however otherwise bounded or reputed to be bounded. Now for y<sup>e</sup> Amicable settling and proportioning y<sup>e</sup> aforementioned estate amongst those persons unto whome of right it belongs according to y<sup>e</sup> true Intent & meaning & purp<sup>ort</sup> of both y<sup>e</sup> aforementioned wills and to prevent any further disagreement Misunderstanding or Contest referring to y<sup>e</sup> same y<sup>e</sup> ptys Intrested therein Have Mutually agreed in Manner following viz.<sup>t</sup> That Samuel Stone & Jacob Manning Executors shall be allowed & payd by y<sup>e</sup> partys concerned and Intrested in proporcon to their respective shares and Intrests what Disbursem<sup>ts</sup> y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Executors have been Necessarily out referring to y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Estate



more then they have yet had & received 2<sup>dly</sup> That y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Samuel Stone & Jacob Manning in right of his wife Sarah shall have & Enjoy y<sup>e</sup> one half of y<sup>e</sup> aforementioned housing and land to wit one quarter part to y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Samuel Stone & y<sup>e</sup> other quarter to y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Jacob Manning in right of his wife Sarah as afores<sup>d</sup>. To Have & To Hold y<sup>e</sup> same Respectively with y<sup>e</sup> priviledges Arrearages Commonages & appurtenances whatsoever unto them y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Samuel Stone and Jacob Manning in right as afores<sup>d</sup> and to their heirs and assigns forever as an Estate in fee Simple 3<sup>dly</sup> That Samuel King of Southhold on long Island in y<sup>e</sup> County of Suffolk, within y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Collony of New York, one of y<sup>e</sup> Brothers of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> William King shall have and Enjoy as his share & proporcon of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Housing & lands one full quarter part thereof To Have & To Hold y<sup>e</sup> same with y<sup>e</sup> severall priviledges commonages and appurtenances belonging thereto & his heirs & assigns forever as an Estate in fee simple 4<sup>thly</sup> that y<sup>e</sup> Legall Representatiues & heirs of John King late of Salem decēd Brother of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> William King decēd shall have & Enjoy y<sup>e</sup> other quarter part of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Real Estate of Housing and Land To Have & To Hold to them & their heirs & assigns forever Together with all y<sup>e</sup> priviledges comonages and appurtenances there-to belonging or appertaining in manner following viz<sup>t</sup> Samuel King y<sup>e</sup> Eldest surviuing son one sixteenth part William King y<sup>e</sup> other surviving son one sixteenth part and y<sup>e</sup> Children of John King decēd viz<sup>t</sup> Samuel King & Mary King both of age Elizabeth King Joseph King Hannah King & Annis King under age to have their Fathers sixteenth part equally betwixt y<sup>m</sup> and y<sup>e</sup> children of Jonathan King decēd another son of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> John King decēd to have y<sup>e</sup> other Sixteenth part viz<sup>t</sup> Jonathan King Sarah King Abigail King Ruth King William King John King and Lydia King To Have hold & Enjoy their s<sup>d</sup> Fathers

sixteenth part Equally betwixt them with y<sup>e</sup> priviledges commonages and appurtenances belonging thereto to them and their heirs & assigns forever as an Estate in fee and its covenanted & agreed by & betwixt y<sup>e</sup> partys Interested in y<sup>e</sup> Estate as afores<sup>d</sup> that all y<sup>e</sup> aforementioned parts shares proporcons and dividends of y<sup>e</sup> Estate afores<sup>d</sup> shall be and Remain to them and their heirs & assigns forever according as it is proporconed and agreed on in this Contract or partition being as is Judged & Concluded agreeable to y<sup>e</sup> Intent of y<sup>e</sup> Testators and to y<sup>e</sup> Satisfacon of such as are concerned" &c &c 18<sup>th</sup> June 1719.

To the above agreement Annis widow of John King and Sarah widow of Jonathan King added their signatures (by mark).

Sam<sup>l</sup> King of Southhold, New York, cooper, conveys to his youngest son John King of s<sup>d</sup> Southhold, mariner, all the interest &c which the s<sup>d</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> King had in the Estate of his eldest brother William King of Salem deceased &c 9 Nov. 1710.

In a series of deeds & acquittances following it appears that Samuel King, the eldest surviving son of John King (brother of William) was of Salem in 1719 his brother William, the other surviving son of s<sup>d</sup> John was of Sutton, Samuel King jun<sup>r</sup> of Salem eldest son of John King jr. dec'd, son of John King sen<sup>r</sup> (brother of s<sup>d</sup> William) was guardian of his brothers & sisters and Henry Cooke of Salem was guardian of the children of Jonathan King dec'd, son of John King dec'd (brother of s<sup>d</sup> William).

It may be well to note that William King, referred to above, came over from England in 1635, clearing from "Waymouth y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> of March," among a lot (106 in number) of Somersetshire people. He was "aged 40 yeare," his wife Dorothy 34, his children Mary, 12, Katherine,

10, William, 8, and Hanna, "6 yeare." In the same ship came John Kitchen "aged 23 yeare," who was doubtless the one who settled in Salem close to the residence of William King on the north side of Essex street, at the present western corner of Beckford street. The baptisms of more of King's children have already been published in the Institute HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS.

---

## RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT SALISBURY, MASS., 1687-1754.

---

COMMUNICATED BY WM. P. UPHAM.

---

[Continued from page 68, Part 1, Vol. XVI.]

[69]

- 1710, April 16. Symons, son of Sam'l Buswell.  
 Apr. 23. Dorithy, daught'r of Moses Pike.  
 ——— Daniel, son of Jno. Eaton.  
 May 7. Daniel, son of Rich'd Fitz.  
 May 28. Apphia, Sarah, Moses, Mary, children of Moses Merrill.  
 ——— Jeremiah, son of Thos. Clough Jun'r.  
 May 14. I preacht at New Castle and admin'r'd ye Sacram't to  
           yt Chh. and baptized twelve children.  
           (Viz.)<sup>1</sup>  
 June 18th. Hanah, daught'r of Benj'n Hoit.  
 July 2d. Mary, daught'r of Henry True.  
 ——— Mary, daught'r of Jabez True.  
 July 23d. Jemima, John, Ezekiel, Jacob, Daniel, child'n of Jno.  
           True.

[70]

- July 23d. John, son of Jno. Doell.  
 Aug. 20. Elizabeth, Mary and Benjamin, children of Benj'n  
           Stevens.  
 ——— Elizabeth, daught'r of Jno. Clough Jun'r.  
 Sept. 3d. John, son of James Thorn.

Sept. 24. Ann and Elisha, children of Stillson Allin.

Octob'r. Martha, daught'r of Edw'd French sen'r.

— 29. Wintrop, son of Will. True.

Nov. 5th. Abigail, daught'r of Jo. French.

Dec. 3d. Benjamin, son of Jno. Steyens.

— Jacob, son of Jac. Bradbury.

Jan. 21. Andrew, son of Jno. Webster.

Jan. 28. Ezekiel, son of Thos. Evins.

Feb. 4. Jabez, son of Onesiph's Page.

Feb. 18. William, Abraham, sons of Rob't Smith.

[71]

1711, Mar. 25. Sarah, daught'r of Jabez True.

Apr. 1. Elizabeth, — of Jer. Stevens.

Apr. 8. Judith, — of Edw'd French jun'r.

Apr. 22. Benj'n, son of Sam'll Easman.

June 17. Ann, daught'r of Jno. Stockm'n.

June 24. Abell, John, Thomas, sons of John Merill.

July 15. Jerushah, daught'r of Weym'd Bradbury.

July 29. Ruth, daught'r of Jno. Merill.

Aug. 5. Philip, son of Jonath'n Greely; Thomas and Mary,  
childr'n of Ann Carter, widow.

Sept. 9. Mehittabell, — of Jno. Easman.

Sept. 16. Hanah, — of Henry French.

Sept. 23. Samuel, son of Moses Merill.

Oct. 21. Jacob, son of Zech. Easman; Phebe, daught'r of George  
Brown.

— Ezra and Mercy, child'n of Joseph Clough of Kingston.

[72]

Oct. 28. Philip, son of Jno. March.

1712, Mar. 30. Sarah, daugh'r of Amos Page.

Apr. 6. Ruth, — of Jno. True.

Apr. 27. Crisp, son of Will'm Bradbury.

May 4. Abra daught'r of Will. Carr.

— Peirce, Joseph and Mary, children of Daniel Moody  
jun'r.

June 22. Sarah, daught'r of Josiah Wheeler.

Aug. 10. Joanna, — of Joseph Cliford.

Sept. 7. Dorithy, William and Ruth, children of Joseph Stock-  
m'n. Mary and Sarah, daught'rs of Bethiah Osgood.

Sept. 21. Eliphalet, son of Ed. French, sen'r. Mehittabell,  
Sarah and Abigail, daught'rs of Nath'l Easman.

[73]

1712, Oct. 19. Obediah, Rich'd, Ruth and Keziah, children of Jos.  
True jun'r.

— Benjamin, son of Sam'll Joy.

— Samuel, son of Jos. Greely.

- Dec. 5. Joseph and Benjamin, sons of Joseph Wadley.  
 Nov. A Susanna, daught'r of Jos. Stockm'n.  
 ——— Stephen, son of Jno. Webster.  
 Dec. 28. Hanah, daught'r of Jno. Merrill.  
 ——— Mary, daught'r of Rob't Pike.  
 Jan. A Benjamin, son of Jno. Doel.  
 Feb. 8. Tamsin, daught'r of Isaac Merrill.  
 1713, Mar. 1. Joshua, son of Ed. French jun'r.  
 Mar. 8. Jacob, son of Jeremy Stevens.  
 Mar. 15. Sarah, daught'r of Henry True. Samuel, son of Jno. Stockman.  
 Mar. 22. John, son of Jno. March.  
 Mar. 29. Jerushah, daught'r of Rich'd Fittz.
- [74]
- Apr. 12. Eliner, daught'r of Jno. Clough.  
 June 21. Sarah, daught'r of Jac. Bradbury. Ephraim, son of Tho's Clough.  
 June 28. Elizabeth, — of Jabez True.  
 July 5. Israel, son of Jos. True Jun'r. Ruth, daughter of George Brown.  
 July 19. Stilson, son of Stilson Allin.  
 July 26. Samuel, son of William True.  
 Aug. 16. Jemimah, daughter of Zech. Easm'n. Keziah, — of Benj'n Easman.  
 Sept. A Sarah, — of James Thorn.  
 Oct. 19. Mary, — of Onesiph. Page.  
 Oct. 25. William, son of Jno. Stevens.  
 Dec. 25. Mercy, daught'r of Moses Merrill.  
 Jan. 24. Benj'n, son of Will. Bradbury.  
 Feb. 14. Jane, daught'r of Jonath'n Greely.  
 1714, Mar. 28. Gideon, son of Jno. Merrill.  
 May 9. William, son of Josiah Wheeler.  
 May 23. Daniel, son of Daniel Moody.  
 June A Nathaniel, son of Will. Carr.  
 July 18. Susanna, daught'r of Jacob Merrill.  
 Aug. 29. Ezekiel, Humphrey, Edith and Rachel, ch. of Andrew Greely, Jr.

[75]

- Sept. 5. Enoch, son of Benj'n Hoit.  
 Sept. 12. Abigail, daught'r of Jos. Wadley. Ann, — of Rob't Pike.  
 Oct. 10. Ezekiel, son of Gershom Wi[nsor].  
 ——— Dorcas, daught'r of Eleaz'r Hubbard.  
 Oct. 17. John, son of Rob't Carr.  
 Oct. 24. Jabez, son of Jabez True.  
 Dec. A Elizabeth, daught'r of Jno. Stockm'n.



Jan. 9. Nehemiah, son of Henry French. Richard, — of Jno. Clough, Jun'r. Benjamin, — of William Baker. Huldah, daught'r of Jno. Easman.

1715, Mar. 6. Judith, daught'r of Jer. Stevens.

Mar. 13. Moses, son of John Doel.

June 5. Nathaniel, son of Mr. N'l. Brown. Daniel, son of Benj'n Hoit.

June 12. Elinor, daughter of Stillson Allin. Apphia, — of Jacob Morill.

July 3. Mehitabell, obediah and Jonathan, children of Jonath'n Clough.

[76]

July 3. Martha and Mary, twins, daught'rs of Tho's Clough.

Aug. 7. Phebe, — of Isaac Morill. Moses, son of Jno. True. Joseph, — of Jno. March.

Aug. 14. Daniel, Stephen and Aaron, sons of Stephen Merill.

Sept. 11. Rebecca and Jerusha, daught'rs of Will and Eliz. Shepperd.

Oct. 9. Eliphalet, son of Amos Page.

Oct. 30. Mary, daught'r of Jno. Webster Jun'r.

Nov. 27. Sarah, — of Rob't Pike.

Dec. 4. Elizabeth, — of George Brown. Jemimah, — of Joseph True Jun'r. Hanah, — of Israel Webster.

Jan. 8. Moses, son of Jac. Bradbury.

Jan. 22. Betty, daught'r of Moses Merill.

Feb. 12. Joseph, son of Joseph Stockman.

Feb. 19. Nanne, ye daught'r of Jno. Merill.

1716, Mar. 4. Martha, — of Will'm Buswell.

[77]

Apr. 15. Barnabas, son of William Bradbury.

May 6. James, son of James Thorn.

May 27. Samuel, son of Abraham Brown Jun'r.

June 17. Elizabeth, daughter of Will. Carr.

—— Hanah, — of Jacob Stevens.

July 8. Dorithy, — of Jno. Stevens Jun'r.

July 15. John, son of Jno. Evins.

July 22. Enoch, — of Jos. Wadley.

Sept. 30. Roland, son of Jno. Stockman.

Oct. 28. Jane, dafter of Jabez True.

Nov. 25. Elizabeth, — of Nath'l Brown.

Jan. 20. Nath'l, son of Will. Baker.

Jan. 27. Obediah, son of Jos. French Jun'r.

1717, Apr. 14. Mary, daught'r of Josiah Wheeler. Daniel, son of Jno. Webster.

Apr. 28. Moses, of Elias Pike.

May 12. Joseph, — of Rob't Carr.

- June 9. Humphry, son of Jno. Merrill. Joseph, son of Benj'n True.
- July 21. Hanah, daught'r of Jacob Stevens.
- Aug. 4. Hanah, — of Jonathan Clough.
- [78]
- Aug. 18. Lydia, Insley, Judith, children of Phillip Grealey Jun'r and Abigail his wife.
- Sept. 1. Elizabeth, daught'r of Stephen Merrill.
- Sept. 29. Elizabeth, — of Jno. March.
- Oct. 6. Ann, — of Jno. Evins.
- Nov. 3. Mary, — of Jno. Doel.
- Nov. 10. Benjamin, Moses and Nanne, children of Moses Pike Jun'r.
- Nov. 24. Thomas, son of Jno. True.
- Feb. 9. Mary, daught'r of Jos. True. Moses, son of Jno. Stockman.
- 1718, Mar. 2. Rob't, son of Rob't Pike.
- Apr. 6. Mary, daught'r of Eleaz'r Hubbard.
- Apr. 13. Sarah and William, children of Sam'll Carr.
- Apr. 20. John, son of Lt. Jer. Stevens. Ann, daught'r of Isr. Webster.
- June 8. Elisha, son of Jno. Clough.
- June 29. Ezekiel, abner, Hannah, John, Thomas, Ephraim, child'n of Ezekiel Morrill.
- [79]
- Barn[ull?], Ephraim, Thomas, child'n of (William)<sup>2</sup> Brown.
- Samuel and Thomas, child'n of Jos. Easman.
- Thomas, son of Tho's Clough Jun'r.
- Isaac, son of Isaac Morill.
- Judith, daught'r of William True.
- Samuel, son of Jno. Gill.
- Henery, son of Jacob Morill Jun'r.
- July 27. Phillip, son of George Brown.
- Aug. 24. Martha, daught'r of Jabez True.
- Aug. 31. Jane, — of Jacob Bradbury.
- Oct. 19. Theophilus, Anna, abigail, Samuel, Daniel, children of Sam'll Clough.
- Dec. 7. Elizabeth, daught'r of Elias Pike.
- Mar. 5. Ruth, — of Nat'l Easman.
- 1719, Mar. 15. Humphry, son of Jno. Merrill. Abraham, son of Will. Baker.
- Apr. 5. Mary, daught'r of Jno. Grealy. Abia, — of Jno. Evins. Ruth, — of Benj'n True.
- Apr. 12. Benjamin, son of Rob't Carr.

---

<sup>2</sup> Written first Ephraim, then changed to William.

[80]

- May 3. Abigail and Thomas, child'n of Thos. Felloes. Judith, dafter of Jno. Allin.
- June 7. Nathan, son of Jno. Webster Jun'r.
- July 26. James, son of Eliz: and James French. William, son of Will. Boynton.
- Sept. 6. Ann, daught'r of Jac. Stevens.  
—— Paul, son of Jno. Stevens.
- Sept. 27. Aaron, son of Stephen Merill. Martha, daught'r of Eleaz'r Hubbard.
- Oct. 29. Jacob, son of Moses Merrill.
- Nov. 1. Will'm, Francis and Mary, ch'rn of Mrs. (Wm.)<sup>3</sup> Hook. Dorithy and Hezekiah Coleby, Grand'rn of Henery Ambross.
- Jan. 3. Sarah, dafter of Eben Severns.
- Feb. 7. Mary, Ephraim, Eben'r, Daniel, Sarah and Moses, child'rn of Eben'r Hacket.
- Feb. 28. Thomas, son of Jno. Stockman.
- Mar. 6. Elizabeth, dafter of Jno. Doel.
- 1720, Mar. 27. Mary, daughter of Jos. March. Abra, daugh'r of Nath'l Brown.
- June 12. Kattern, — of Jno. Stevens Jun'r.
- June 19. Sarah, Moses, child'rn of Moses Clough.

[81]

- July 3. Mary, daught'r of A Davis. Jno., son of Jno. Gill.
- July 10. Isaac, son of Isaac Buswell.
- July 17. Jemima, dafter of Jabez True.  
—— Joseph, son of Jos. Easman.
- Aug. 21. Rebecca, Elizabeth, Jno. and Mary, child'rn of James French.
- Sept. 11. Jonathan, son of Jos. Grealy.
- Sept. 18. At Kingston, Elizabeth, dafter of Mr. Jno. Graham. Thomas, son of Tho's Sleeper.
- Oct. 9. Benj'n, son of Sam'll Sandburn. Moses, son of Joseph Clough.
- Oct. 30. Dyer, son of Jacob Hook Jun'r.
- Dec. 4. James, son of Elias Pike.
- Jan. 29. Sarah, dafter of Wm. Baker.
- Feb. 12. Mary, — of Benj'n True.
- Feb. 26. Benjamin, son of Moses Merrill. Jonathan, son of Isaac Buswell.
- 1721, Mar. 19. Thankfull, dafter of Eleaz'r Hubb'd.
- Apr. 16. David, son of George Brown. Mary, dafter of Nath'l Fitts.
- Apr. 23. Samuel, son of Jno. Evins.

- May 15. Martha, dafter of Jno. Merrill. Abraham, son of Benj'n Eaton. [82]
- May 21. Hanah, dafter of Jona. Grealy.
- June 4. Rich'd, son of Wm. Boynton.
- July 2. Joanna, dafter of Rob't Carr.
- July 16. Elizabeth, daught'r of Eben. Hacket. William, son of Jno Allin. Deborah, dafter of Wm. Daniels.
- July 23. Sarah and Judith, twins of Rich'd Carr, Jun'r.
- July 30. Joshua, son of Stephen Merrill.
- Aug. 20. Sarah, Joanna, and Moses, child'rn of Jos. French, 3d.
- Sept. 17. Sarah, dafter of Jno. Webster.
- Sept. 30. Bradbury, son of Jno. Stevens.
- Oct. 15. Jacob, son of Jno. Stockman.
- Oct. 29. Ezekiel, son of Mr. Nath'l Brown.
- dec. 3. Ellener, dafter of Jno. Stephens Jun'r.
- 1722, Mar. 11. Sarah, — of [Ann?]<sup>4</sup> Gill.
- Apr. 1. Caleb, son of Elias Pike.
- June 3. Reuben, son of Moses Clough.
- June 10. Hanah, dafter of Benj'n True.
- July 15. Elizabeth, — of Jacob Stevens.
- July 29. Abra, — of Will. Carr. Humphry, son of Jacob Hook Jun'r.
- Aug. 12. Hugh, son of Joseph March.
- Aug. 19. Ruth, dafter of Will. Baker.
- dec. 16. Benony, son of Susana Long. [83]
- dec. 30. Moses, son of Isaac Buswel.
- Jan. 27. John, son of Samson Underhill.
- Feb. 17. Judith, daught'r of Eleaz'r Hubbard.
- 1723, Mar. 10. Sarah, — of Benj'n Eaton.
- Mar. 31. Daniel, son of Jno. Allin.
- Apr. 7. Parker, son of Henry Jaquis.
- Apr. 14. Joshua, son of Wm. Boynton.
- Apr. 28. Solomon, son of Timo. French.
- Ruth, dafter of Tho's Felloes.
- May 19. Esther, dafter of Mathew Pettingal.
- Abigail, — of Joseph Easman.
- June 2. Daniel, son of Moses Merrill.
- June 30. Elizabeth, dafter of Rich'd Carr, Jun'r.
- July 28. Ezra, son of Stephen Merrill. Abigail, dafter of Rob't Carr. Nanne, — of Will. Allin.
- Sept. 8. Joseph and Abigail, Hanah and Mary, child'rn of Jno. Eaton Sen'r.

---

<sup>4</sup> Apparently written first John, then changed to Ann.

- Sept. 22. Henry, son of Jer. Wheeler.  
 Nov. 24. Abigail, daughter of Wm. Baker.  
 Feb. 9. Mark, son of Mrs. Graves.  
 724, Mar. 8. Keturah and Sarah, twins of Benj'n True. Abigail,  
 daughter of Nath'l Fitts.  
 Mar. 15. Jacob, son of Lt. Jac. Stevens. [89]  
 726, Dec. 11. Peter, son of Brown Emerson.  
 Dec. 18. Abigail, daughter of Benj'n True.  
 Jan. 15. Rebecca, — of Rich'd Carr.  
 Feb. 5. Martha, — of Jno. Bradbury.  
 Mar. 19. Joseph, son of Benj'n Hoit. Rhoda, daughter of Benj'n  
 Eaton.  
 727, Apr. 2. Abell Eaton, son of Jonath'n. Martha, daughter of Jac.  
 Hook Jun'r.  
 July 16. Mary, daughter of John Merrill.  
 Aug. 13. William, son of Wm. Gill.  
 Aug. 29. Mary, daughter of Jno. Allin, w<sup>c</sup>. being dangerously sick  
 was baptized at his house.  
 Sept. 17. Hezekiah, son of Samson Underhill.  
 ——— Joseph, son of Joseph March.  
 Nov. 5. Richard, son of William Carr.  
 Nov. 19. Samuel and Elizabeth, children of Tho's Bradbury.  
 Nov. 26. William, son of Jer. Wheeler.  
 Dec. 13. Martha, daughter of James Tappan, w<sup>c</sup>. being danger-  
 ously sick was baptized in private. [90]  
 Dec. 24. Elliner, John, Sarah, Dorcas, children of Benony Silley.  
 Dec. 31. Rebecca, daughter of Nath'l Fitts.  
 Jan. 14. Rich'd, son of Jno. Buswel.  
 Jan. 21. Esther, daughter of Jno. Eaton.  
 Jan. 28. Samuel, son of Tho's Felloes.  
 Feb. 4. Hannah, daughter of Wm. Allin.  
 Feb. 25. Richard, son of Rich'd Long.  
 728, Mar. 3. Mary, daughter of Geo. Brown. Jemima, daughter of Benj'n  
 True.  
 Mar. 10. Mary, daughter of Moses Clough. Betty, — of Wm.  
 Boynton.  
 Mar. 31. Jane, — of Jacob French.  
 Apr. 7. Mary, — of Jos. Easman.  
 Apr. 14. Silas and Abraham, sons of Tho's Cami[t].  
 May 12. Mary, daughter of Lt. Jac. Stevens.  
 May 26. Elias, son of Elias Smith.  
 June 2. Anne, daughter of Josiah Hook.  
 July 7. Samuel, son of Sam. Moodey. Mary, daughter of Henry  
 Eaton.  
 July 19. Joseph, Samuel and Jabez, sons of Sam'l and Sarah  
 Dow.



- July 21. Nathan, son of Rob't Carr.  
 Aug. 4. John, son of Elias Pike.  
 Sept. 8. Jeremiah, son of Jno. Allin.  
 Sept. 15. Jacob, son of Thos. Bradbury.  
 Sept. 21. Mary, dafter of Ebenezer Hacket.  
 Oct. 6. James, son of Rich'd Carr.  
 Dec. 22. Paul, son of Nath'l Brown.  
 Dec. 29. Samuel, son of Dn. Jabez True. Mark, son of Abraham Pettingal. Sarah, dafter of Brown Emerson.  
 Feb. 16. Thomas, son of Jona. Eaton.  
 1729, Mar. 16. Martha, dafter of Wm. Boynton.  
 Apr. 13. Isaac, son of Tho's Camit.  
 June 8. Patience, dafter of Jno. Buswell.  
 June 15. Betty and John, child'r'n of A Mitchell.  
 ——— Mirriam, dafter of Aaron Clough.  
 Aug. 10. Benjamin, son of Will. Moody.  
 Sept. 21. Francis, son of Stephen Bennit.  
 Oct. 12. Sarah, dafter of Jacob Hook Jun'r.  
 Oct. 19. Elizabeth, — of Benj'n Eaton.  
 Nov. A Samuel, son of Jno. Stockman.  
 Nov. 30. Moses, son of Elias Smith, and Mary, dafter of Isaac Buswell.  
 Jan. 4. Jacob, son of Jno. Pike.

- Feb. 15. Mary, dafter of Benj'n True.  
 ——— Anne, — of Joseph March.  
 1730, Apr. 5. Sarah, Joshua and Abigail, childr'n of Timo. French.  
 Apr. 12. Jacob, son of Jno. Evins.  
 Apr. 19. Moses, son of Jacob Stevens.  
 May 31. Sarah, dafter of Rob't Smith.  
 June 21. Sarah, — of Jno. Bradbury.  
 July 12. Mary, — of Rich'd Carr.  
 Aug. 2. Jemima, — of Henry Eaton.  
 Sept. 20. Caleb, son of Wm. Johnson at Haverhill.  
 Sept. 27. Mary, dafter of Mosés Merrill Jun'r.  
 oct. 4. Jedidah, — of Jer. Wheeler.  
 Oct. 25. Elizabeth, dafter of Jno. Eaton.  
 dec. 20. Benj'n, son of Jno. Allin.  
 ——— Ezekiel, son of Jona. Eaton.  
 ——— Henry, son of Samuel Moodey.  
 Jan. 10. Shubael, son of David Grealy. John, son of Benj'n Hoit Jun'r.  
 Jan. 31. Mary, dafter of Josiah Hook.

- Feb. 14. Ebenezer, son of Eben. Hacket.  
 Feb. 21. William, son of Jno. Stockman. Moses, son of Wm. Gill.  
 Feb. 28. Daniel, son of Wm. Moodey.

[99]

- 1731, Mar. 21. Moses, son of Tho's Bradbury.  
 May 9. Macress, son of Sylvanus Carr.  
 May 16. Samuel, son of Thomas Brown.  
 May 23. Sarah, dafter of Aaron Clough.  
 June 14. Enoch, son of Joseph French, w'ch being sick was baptized In Private.  
 July 25. Mary, dafter of Stephen and Mary Bennit.  
 oct. 3. John, son of Jno. Buswell. William, son of Ambross Downs.  
 Oct. 10. Keziah, dafter of Benj'n True.  
 Oct. 17. Sarah, — of John Stevens.  
 Oct. 31. Susanna, dafter of Rob't Carr. Mary, — of Caleb Cushing Jun'r.  
 Nov. 14. James, son of Isaac Buswell.  
 Jan. 2. Benjamin, son of Benj'n Eaton.  
 1732, Mar. 19. Jane, dafter of Tho's Brown.  
 Apr. 2. Abner, son of Benj'n Hoit Jun'r.  
 Apr. 9. William, son of Jacob Hook Jun'r. Thomas, son of Jno. True Jun'r.  
 May 14. Abigail, dafter of Jos. March.  
 May 21. Sarah, dafter of Edw'd Brown Jun'r.  
 June 4. Jacob, son of Moses Merrill Jun'r.

[100]

- July 30. Nathan, son of Jno. Allin.  
 Aug. 13. Abraham, son of Moses Clough.  
 Sept. 17. William, son of Wm. Moodey.  
 Oct. 1. John, son of Jno. Eaton.  
 Oct. 15. Sarah, dafter of Jer. Sheppard.  
 Nov. 26. John, son of Brown Emerson.  
 Feb. 11. Moses, son of Josiah Hook.  
 Feb. 15. James, son of Jona. Eaton.  
 1733, Mar. 11. True, son of Henry Eaton.  
 — Martha, dafter of Benj'n Hoit Jun'r.  
 Mar. 25. Nathaniel, son of Abraham Martin.  
 Apr. 1. Naomi, dafter of Rob't Carr.  
 Apr. 29. Abigail, — of Samuel Moodey.  
 May 13. Benj'n, son of Isaac Buswell,  
 May 27. Anna, dafter of Benj'n True. Sarah, — of Daniel Gill.  
 Aaron, son of Aaron Clough. Samuel, son of Wm. Gill. Dexter, son of Ebenezer Brown.  
 June 10. Mary, dafter of David Grealy.

July 12. Samuel, son of Jno. Stockman.  
 July 19. Mary, dafter of Jno. Pike.  
 Aug. 26. Mirriam, of Jer. Wheeler.  
 Oct. 14. Mary, of Thos. Cammit.  
 Oct. 28. Walker, son of Jno. Buswell.  
 Nov. 11. Samuel, son of (Jacob)<sup>6</sup> Bradbury.

[101]

1734, Feb. 17. Benjamin, son of Jno. Doel.  
 Mar. 31. Mary, dafter of Moses Hoit.  
 ——— Elliner, — of Francis Hook.  
 Apr. 14. Anne, dafter of Thos. Camit..  
 May 5. Dorothy, — of Moses Hoit.  
 July 14. Martha, — of Isaac Buswell.  
 Sept. 1. Sanders, son of Hezekiah Carr.  
 Sept. 22. Elizabeth, dafter of Joseph March.  
 ——— Judith, — of William Moodey.  
 Sept. 29. Abijah, son of Wm. Gill. Osgood, — of Daniel Carr.  
 oct. 6. Joseph, son of Moses Clough.  
 dec. 22. Mary, dafter of Jno. Allin.  
 ——— Anne, — of Elias Smith.  
 Jan. 12. Elizabeth, — of C. Cushing Jun'r. Jabez, son of  
           Benj'n Hoit Jun'r.  
 Jan. 26. Joseph, son of Jona. Eaton.  
 Feb. 2. Elisha, — of Jacob Hook Jun'r.  
 Feb. 9. Jemima, dafter of Jno. Bradbury.  
 1735, Mar. 23. John, Son of Dr. Sam'l Gyles.  
 Apr. 6. Rachell, dafter of Benj'n Eaton.  
 Apr. 20. Robert, son of Rob't Carr.  
 Apr. 27. Joshua, son of Sam'l Moodey.

[102]

May 11. Hanah, dafter of Moses Hoit.  
 May 25. Mercy, — of Benj'n True.  
 ——— Jane, — of David Grealy.  
 Aug. 3. John, son of Jno. Stevens.  
 Aug. 4. Elizabeth, dafter of Eben'r Brown wc. being danger-  
           ously sick was bupitized at home.  
 Aug. 10. Henery, son of Hen'ry Eaton. Caleb, son of John  
           Pike. Sarah, dafter of Timo. Towhsend.  
 Sept. 7. Hanah, dafter of Isaac Buswell.  
 Nov. 9. Patience, — of Jno. Buswell.  
 Nov. 16. Rachell, — of Francis Hook.  
 dec. 28. Elizabeth, — of Josiah Hook.

---

<sup>6</sup>Apparently written first Jacob, then changed to Tho.

# HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

OF THE

## ESSEX INSTITUTE.

---

---

VOL. XVI.

JULY, 1879.

No. 3.

---

---

### NOTICE OF A PORTRAIT OF WASHINGTON.

---

COMMUNICATED BY CHARLES HENRY HART.

---

IN January, 1863, Mr. David Nichols, of Salem, presented to the Essex Institute, two photographs of Washington. The original, from which these copies were obtained, had been in his wife's family for many years.

On removing it from the frame the following endorsement was found upon the back. "This was done in New York, 1790, and is acknowledged by all to be a very strong likeness, B. Goodhue."<sup>1</sup> See "Proceedings of Essex Institute," Vol. III, page 229.

The following letter from Mr. Charles Henry Hart, a corresponding member of the Essex Institute, gives a full account of this portrait of Washington:—

---

<sup>1</sup> Benjamin Goodhue, son of Benjamin and Martha (Hardy) Goodhue; born in Salem, 20 Sept., 1748; graduated Harvard College, 1766; Representative or Senator in U. S. Congress from 1789 to 1800; died in Salem, 28 July, 1814.

Philadelphia, May 1st, 1879.

GEO. M. WHIPPLE, Esq., Sec'y. Essex Institute.

My Dear Sir :—

I must ask you to pardon my not acknowledging before this the receipt of your valued letter of the 22nd ult., containing the tracing of the print in possession of Mr. Nichols, known as the "Goodhue Washington." But having been confined to the house for a fortnight prior to its receipt, by an injury to my knee, I was too much overpressed with work to be able to give due attention to my correspondence. The tracing is very valuable to me, as proving what I have long thought, that the Goodhue picture was the Wright profile; and thinking that the Institute, having published Mr. Nichols' statement made at the time he presented the photograph, January, 1863, might like to preserve a correct account of the picture, I make this communication, to you, for that purpose.

The portrait of Washington in Mr. Nichols' possession, certified by B. Goodhue, as "done in New York, 1790," is, without doubt, from the tracing before me, a very dilapidated impression of the *etching* by Joseph Wright. This artist, who was a son of Mrs. Patience Wright, celebrated in her day as a successful modeller of profile likenesses in wax, was born at Bordentown, New Jersey, July 16, 1756, and when about sixteen, accompanied his mother to London. Mrs. Wright became quite famous there in her peculiar line, and placed Joseph under Benjamin West to acquire a knowledge of the art he was destined to follow. He also received some instruction from John Hoppner, the very eminent portrait painter who had married his sister. He passed some time in Paris, where he seems to have enjoyed the protection of Franklin, and returned to this country late in the year



1782, bringing with him an introduction from Franklin to Washington. In the autumn of the following year, Dunlap writes<sup>2</sup>, that he met him at Headquarters, at Rocky Hill, near Princeton, N. J. "At this time and place Mr. Wright painted both the General and Mrs. Washington, as I likewise attempted to do. Wright's pictures I then thought very like. He afterwards drew a profile of Washington and etched it, and it is very like."

There are three of Wright's painted portraits of Washington known, two in this country and one in Europe, and a very justifiable presumption, that the likeness was good and satisfactory; arises from the interesting fact, that two of the three were painted for Washington himself; and one sent by him to the Count de Solms, a distinguished officer in the Prussian service, who wished it to place in his collection of military characters, while the other he presented to his friend, Mrs. Eliza Powel, of Philadelphia, and it is now in possession of her grandson, Samuel Powel, Esq., of Newport, R. I. This last is a full half-length, cut off below the knees, in military costume. The third mentioned above is, I should think, the original study, head and bust on panel 10 × 16, and is owned by Mrs. E. A. Foggo, of Philadelphia, a great-granddaughter of Francis Hopkinson, from whom in a direct line she inherited it. It is much to be regretted that none of the paintings, which are full face, have been engraved.

The profile was drawn in New York after Washington's inauguration, and very likely in 1790, as Mr. Goodhue says, for New York was the meeting place of Congress only from Mar. 4, 1789, until Aug. 12, 1790. An old New Yorker, the late Gulian C. Verplanck, gives the follow-

---

<sup>2</sup>History of the Arts of Design.

ing account<sup>3</sup> of how Wright stole his profile likeness of Washington, the President having been forced, on account of his many engagements, to decline giving him a sitting. He received the particulars from Mr. John Pintard, one of the founders of the New York Historical Society. "The President was a regular attendant at St. Paul's Church, Broadway, where a canopied pew had been prepared for his reception. It stood against the wall in the north aisle, about half way down, and was decorated with the United States Arms, as will be remembered by many old citizens, for it stood until some twenty-five or thirty years ago. Wright being determined on his purpose, obtained permission of the occupant of the pew immediately opposite, to use that position for a Sunday morning or two, to take a deliberate miniature profile likeness of the President in crayon, as he sat gravely attentive. I do not know whether he painted any large portrait in oil or in crayon from the small likeness thus obtained; but he etched it himself and published it here, printed on a card; the only copy of which, that I ever saw, I gave some years ago to the New York Historical Society."

It is one of these etchings by Wright, now in possession of Mr. Nichols, that Mr. Goodhue got at the time and endorsed as "a very strong likeness." It has been repeatedly copied. In this country soon after it appeared it was reproduced for the old Massachusetts Magazine, for March, 1791, and on the other side of the water by J. Collyer, in exact fac-simile.

In 1851, a Mr. Charles Fox published *it* in Boston, as from an original miniature "taken by Nathaniel Fullerton from General Washington, as he appeared on his horse, while reviewing the American forces on Boston Common

---

<sup>3</sup> "The Crayon," August, 1857.

in the year 1776," and accompanied it with a pamphlet to verify *its authenticity*, as by Fullerton.

Wright's object in drawing this profile was most probably for the purpose of sending it to his mother in London, in order that she might copy it in wax. Several of her wax profiles of Washington are in existence, and show that they must have been taken from this drawing by her son. One in the best possible state of preservation is in the possession of the Beck family of Philadelphia. Joseph Wright himself fell a victim to the yellow fever when it visited this city in 1793; he and his wife dying on the same day from the dread disease.

To this matter of the Wright portraits of Washington, I have recently given considerable attention, in company with my friend, Mr. William S. Baker, the accomplished author of several historical art monographs, and who is now preparing for publication a "Catalogue Raisonné" of the engraved portraits of Washington, with an account of the original pictures,<sup>4</sup> which promises to be a work of permanent value as well as of general interest. I think what I have written will show Mr. Nichols' error in ascribing the portrait to St. Memin, as he evidently did to the venerable Josiah Quincy, to whose daughter, Miss Eliza Susan Quincy, I am indebted for the photograph, from Ames' drawing of the profile, which I sent to you and which you so kindly compared for me with the original print.

With renewed thanks for your courtesy in the matter, I am, my dear sir, very faithfully yours,

Chas. Henry Hart.

---

<sup>4</sup>This work has just issued from the press, with the title "The Engraved Portraits of Washington, with Notices of the Originals and Brief Biographical Sketches of the Painters." Philadelphia, Lindsay & Baker, 1880.

## HISTORICAL SKETCH OF THE SALEM FEMALE EMPLOYMENT SOCIETY.

---

BY LUCY P. JOHNSON.

---

THE first movement towards the formation of a Society, to give sewing to needy women, was made in 1857, by the Dorcas Society ; one of the oldest charities in the city. For this purpose a small appropriation was made for the employment of those who had before been only recipients of gifts of clothing. This was discontinued after a little more than three years, for the want of the coöperation of the Society. On the 9th of January, 1861, a few ladies met at the house of Mrs. Nancy D. Cole to consider the practicability of at once organizing a Society for giving sewing to poor women. A committee of four ladies, Mrs. Robert S. Rantoul, Mrs. Fred. Winsor, Mrs. Sam'l Johnson and Miss Esther C. Mack, was appointed to draft a constitution. On the 16th of January, a second meeting was held at the same place, when the report of the Committee was read and accepted, the constitution adopted, officers chosen, and collectors appointed for procuring subscriptions. The board consisted of Mrs. Nancy D. Cole, President ; Mrs. John Bertram, Vice-President ; Mrs. Robert S. Rantoul, Treasurer ; Miss Esther C. Mack, Secretary ; Miss Anna Johnson, Purchaser ; Managers, Mrs. Sam'l. Johnson, Mrs. J. Willard Peele, Mrs. William S. Cleveland, Mrs. Alfred Peabody, Mrs. James O. Safford, Miss Lydia H. Chase, Miss Martha G. Wheatland, Miss Harriet L. Whipple, Miss Harriet Hodges and Miss Ellen D. Webb.

The object of the Society was to give sewing to poor women who were unable to procure employment elsewhere, and to give them a fair compensation for their work; hoping, by these means, to encourage a spirit of independence, and to diminish daily alms-giving; at the same time it would establish a sure and convenient communication between employers and employees.

A meeting of the Managers was held once a week to cut garments and prepare work, and part of a store, No. 366 Essex St., was taken where the work was distributed and the garments sold by the occupant of the store, Miss Lydia Stone, who received a small percentage for selling the garments. The work was given out twice a week, but it was soon found impossible to give it out more than once a week, and three of the Managers were in attendance each time. The first distribution of work took place, Saturday Jan. 26th, and twenty-one persons applied, each being required to show a recommendation, in order to assist the Managers in finding out their needs and worthiness. On the second day of giving out the work twenty-eight applied, and the next time forty-five. The applicants increased so fast, it was decided to limit the number of employees to fifty, and the amount to be paid to each about twenty-five cents. A list of applicants for work was kept, and vacancies filled as fast as they occurred. It was also arranged for each Manager to cut at her home, a certain number of garments each week, and the meetings for business to continue. It was important that each article should be marked with the name of the employee, cost of material and price for making. These garments were sold at cost. The fee for Members was \$1.00 yearly. At the Annual Meeting, in April 1862, being fifteen months from the formation of the Society, the number of subscribers was 263; and \$482



in donations was reported ; garments sold at the store to the amount of \$539.61 ; for ordered work \$52.59 ; besides these, the Managers held semi-annual sales, removing the garments to a more convenient place ; the first of these sales realized the sum of \$333.18, making the total receipts for the first fifteen months \$1670.38. The expenditures for that time were \$1352.01. It was then decided to pay the employees in garments for three months during the year, and cease distributing the work in July and August. The experiment was considered very successful and many of the seamstresses proved so efficient, the Managers were able to have the nicest sewing and embroidery done, and orders constantly increased, many persons from Boston and the neighboring towns giving their patronage. It was also a great advantage to those women who did the nice sewing, as their payments were always in cash, and they were relieved of all responsibility of cutting or arranging the work. Some fears were felt that the civil war, which occurred at this time, would effect the prosperity of the Society, and though the prices of garments were fluctuating, by the rise and fall in the price of cotton, many large orders were given for the Hospitals, and on the whole it continued successful.

In April 1866, owing to the increased work, two rooms were hired in the second story of No. 155 Essex St., at the rate of \$50 per year, and, an Agent, Mrs. Phœbe Ann Dodge, one of the employees from the commencement of the Society, was hired at \$6.00 per week, to assist in cutting, receive orders and to sell the garments ; this arrangement increased the expenses about \$350, and, in order to meet it, a profit of 10 per cent on the cost of fine garments was charged, also a small charge for cutting was added. On the 14th of May, the building in which the

Society had located, was burnt during the Lynde block fire, but through the kindness of friends, all the garments and materials, with some of the furniture was saved, and only a loss on the permanent fixtures was sustained. A meeting of the Managers was held, at once, and other rooms secured at 286 Essex St., Hook's building, in the third story, and, on the 23rd of May, work was again distributed to the employees. Part of the extra expense was defrayed by donations from friends.

In March, 1867, a donation of \$300 was received from the trustees of the late Charles Sanders, Esq., with the wish that it might be the nucleus of a Fund; and the April following two other donations, of \$1,000 each, were received from Mrs. Nancy D. Cole and Mrs. Caroline Saltonstall; these, with other donations from time to time, made a fund of \$2500. An Act of Incorporation was obtained under the name of The Salem Female Employment Society. The society continued to prosper and receipts from ordered work and sales at the store steadily increased until 1869, when so many machine-made garments were sold at the dry goods stores, it prevented the sale of hand-made garments. The orders for fine sewing were not diminished at that time, but very soon it was feared that the Society was not so well patronized, and appeals were made to the community in the yearly reports, and on other occasions. At this time, a donation of \$150 from an unknown friend was a great relief, and, in 1875, a legacy of \$500 by the will of Miss Harriet Upton, which was given unconditionally, enabled the Society to pay all the bills, and the Managers felt encouraged. It was soon found, however, that it was not supported, and, in October, 1876, it was decided to sell the garments without profit, and to close the Room half of the day and reduce the Agent's salary in proportion, it having been

increased in the prosperous times. It seemed to the Managers that the Society was no longer needed; they felt sure that it had been of great service to many; and only regretted that its usefulness had passed. Early in the year 1877, the fund of \$2,000 was returned to the respective donors, as the conditions on which it was given were to that effect; there still remained several hundred dollars, which could be used at the discretion of the Managers and it was thought to be as much a Charity to continue to give employment in that way even if the garments were also given in Charity; so the City Hospital, Children's Friend Society, Relief Agency, and Woman's Friend Society, each received a share, and all the employees had some as a Christmas gift. The ordered work was promptly attended to. This state of things has continued to the present time (January, 1879). A legacy of \$204.68 from the late Miss Catherine Felt enabled the work to be longer continued.

On the 31st of January, 1879, a special meeting was held and the following vote was taken:—

"The Salem Female Employment Society, having settled its accounts and disposed of its assets, is hereby dissolved."

A small balance remained in the treasury and it was decided to divide it equally among the recent employees.

Some statistics in connection may not be out of place:—

The whole number of women employed was 270, a few of whom continued from the commencement of the Society; among them was the Agent, who at first took the nicest sewing and then the entire charge, giving satisfaction to all. The amount of money paid to the work-women was \$11,371.40, besides which they had been paid in garments to the value of \$1,354.24; this also included the materials.

The amount received from ordered work, which in some cases included materials, was \$11,828.78. The number of garments cut and made was 27,707, not including about 1,700, which were sent in cut. Amount received from annual subscribers, \$2,564.85. Other donations, exclusive of funds returned, \$1,629.57.

The career of the Employment Society serves as an illustration of the necessity of conforming to the changes which time invariably forces upon all similar institutions. When it was established it was a much needed charity, and for eighteen years it had faithfully done its work, and now passes into history, leaving the numerous other charitable societies in Salem to carry out the demands of the time.

---

## NOTES ON THE RICHARDSON AND RUSSELL FAMILIES.

---

COMMUNICATED BY JAMES KIMBALL, OF SALEM.

---

Continued from page 126.

FAMILY of RUSSELL as descended from Samuel and Elizabeth Hacker Russell of Boston, from memoranda made by the late Col. John Russell of Salem about 1850.

"Nothing very definite is known of the family or birth of Grandfather Russell. He had the impression that his mother told him that he came from the Bahama Islands to Boston, where he followed the trade of a pump and blockmaker.

It is evident that he did not originally belong to Boston

but was of English birth. An account book written in a very handsome hand was for a long time in the family, containing his business accounts, but is now missing.

His name was Samuel, and on searching the Boston town records a few years since was recorded, viz. :

Samuel Russell, mar. to Elizabeth Hacker, by the Rev. Mr. Cooper, Sept. 24th, 1747.

There was also recorded the birth of William Russell, the son of Samuel Russell, born 23d of May, 1748, who was the father of the writer. Whether Grandfather Russell had been previously married cannot with certainty be determined, but it will appear by the following memoranda found among the few papers that have escaped the ravages of time that there were children of Samuel and Hannah Russell, viz. : —

Hannah,	born 9th June, 1727,	} of Samuel & Hannah Russell, his wife.
Samuel,	" 3d. Jan., 1728,	
John,	" 7th May, 1731,	
Mary,	" 2d May, 1733,	
Elizabeth,	" 22d Apr., 1735,	

The above list furnishes presumptive evidence that Grandfather Russell had been previously married, and if so, what became of the above named children? The writer has an impression that his mother had told him that he had been married before coming to this country, and that his wife and children were all dead: If they were born in Boston it is certain that none of them were within the knowledge of the family to which the writer belonged.

"Elizabeth Frances Hacker daughter to Ibrooke Hacker & Elizabeth, his wife was bn. June 25th 1737."

"William, son to Samuel & Elizabeth Russell, bn May 23d 1748." (This was the date of father's birth.—J. R.)

"Elizabeth Kilcup bn. 25th Oct. 1707."

A mourning ring containing the hair of Elizabeth Fran-



ces Hacker, with the date of her death, was in the possession of my mother, but it has been lost. The "Elizabeth Frances Hacker," referred to above, must have been in some way connected with Grandmother Russell; and the birth of William Russell referred to in the above memoranda must have been the son of Samuel and Elizabeth, which agrees with the records of the town of Boston.

Elizabeth Hacker Russell, wife of Samuel, died in Boston Feb. 18th, 1778, surviving her husband, the time of whose death is unknown. After her husband's death she taught a school for young ladies, on Center street, Boston.

The late Rev. Dr. Prince of Salem, who was born in Boston, informed the writer that he perfectly well remembered his mother and her school.

It is believed that they had but two children, viz.: William and John. What became of John, for whom the writer was named, is unknown.

There is now in possession of the writer of this memoranda a large "Metalic Platter" with the letters "S R E" cut in it, being the initials of Samuel and Elizabeth "Russell," which it is hoped will be preserved in the family as long as any one bearing the name survives.

John Russell, Salem, 1842.

"Note additional." I found in the "Copps Hill" burying ground, May 5th, 1847, a grave-stone inscribed:

"Roger Hacker, son of Caleb and Elizabeth Hacker, died May 3d, 1740, aged 9 months."

Was not this a son of Elizabeth Hacker Russell by her first husband?

John Russell.

---

The Russell family as descended from Samuel and Elizabeth Hacker Russell of Boston, continued by James Kimball of Salem.

The private papers and personal effects belonging to the family of Samuel Russell were most of them wasted or destroyed, as they lived and died in Boston during the Revolutionary period. Their only son William being in the army at his mother's death, which was, at a time of extreme activity in military affairs in and around Boston, how the few personal effects that have come down were preserved is unknown.

## 1.

*Samuel<sup>1</sup> Russell*, born abroad, date unknown, supposed to have come to Boston from Bermuda; mar. Elizabeth Hacker, by the Rev. Dr. Cooper, Sept. 24, 1747. She was born in Boston in 1707; died Feb. 18, 1778, aged 71. Two children:—

2. I. William, born in Boston May 23rd, 1748.

II. John, born July 20th, 1749; place of death unknown; believed that he died abroad.

## 2.

*William<sup>2</sup> Russell*,\* son of Samuel<sup>1</sup> and Elizabeth, born in Boston May 23, 1748; mar. Jan. 16, 1772, Mary, dau.

\*"Genealogical Register of Cambridge, from Paige's History of Cambridge, p 649, No. 25, William, perhaps son of Edward (16) by wife Mary had William bn &c."

I am led to believe that William (25) was the son of Samuel Russell of Boston, born in Boston May 23, 1748; mar. in Cambridge Mary, dau. of Moses and Mary (Prentiss) Richardson, Jan. 16, 1772.

1st child, William, born in Cambridge March 24, 1772.

6th child, Katharine, born in Cambridge March 4, 1784; the births of William and Katharine occur on the same dates, as given to the children of William on p. 649.

Katharine, dau. of William Russell and Mary (Richardson), was my mother. She was born in the Richardson house on the same day that her father died, and in the same house in which her mother was born and married.

of Moses and Mary (Prentiss) Richardson of Cambridge. He died Mar. 4, 1784. Wife Mary born June 10, 1753; died in Cambridge June 13, 1814, at the house of her late mother Richardson, and in the house in which she was born, aged 61 years.

At an early age he was an usher to Master Griffith in one of the Boston schools. When quite young he took an active part in the political agitations preceding the Revolution. As a member of the "Sons of Liberty" he was associated with the early leaders in public affairs, in the earlier organizations for the defence and maintenance of their civil rights. He was present and assisted in the destruction of the tea in Boston Harbor on the memorable 16th of Dec., 1773.\*

In 1777 he was Sergeant Major of the Mass. State Train of Artillery raised for the defence of Boston, under the command of Col. Thomas Crafts and Lieut. Col. Paul Revere of Boston, serving as Adjutant in the Rhode Island campaign in 1777 and 1778.†

In 1779 the Marine Committee of Congress were directed to purchase the vessel called the Jason,‡ lately captured from the British and carried into Boston. Mr. Russell entered on board as clerk or secretary to Commander John Manley, who had been ordered to the command of the Jason. The Jason, mounting 18 guns, 120 men, sailed on a cruise on the 19th of June, 1779, sending in several prizes to Boston; was captured on the 8th of September of the same year by the British frigate Surprise, of 28 guns and 230 men. After fighting two glasses they were forced to strike, and Mr. Russell with Capt. Manley and a portion of the crew were finally sent

---

\*See 100th Anniversary, Essex Hist. Coll., Vol. 12, p. 197. Hewes' Memoirs, by B. B. Thacher.

†See Ord. Book, Reg. of Art., Essex Hist. Coll., Vol. 13.

‡Vol. 3, p. 262, Cong. Jour.

to England and committed to the "Old Mill Prison" in Plymouth, Devon county, charged with piracy, treason and rebellion, where he remained a prisoner until June 24, 1782, when he was exchanged, arriving in Boston in the cartel-ship *Ladies' Adventure*, having been in confinement nearly three years. During the whole term of his imprisonment he taught a school, by permission of the prison commissioners, for the benefit and instruction of the American prisoners.

He again entered the naval service after being at home but twenty days, when he was again captured and confined a prisoner on board the notorious Jersey prison ship lying off New York, Nov. 25, 1782.

In March, 1783, he obtained a parole for three months, returning to his family in Cambridge during the summer of 1783, and endeavored to resume his old occupation of teaching a few scholars in the old Richardson house in Cambridge. His health was now failing daily, and on the 7th of March, 1784, he departed this life, wasting with consumption, brought upon him by the privations and sufferings he had endured in the service of his country.

William had by wife Mary (Prentiss) Richardson six children :—

3. I. William, born in Cambridge Mar. 24, 1772.
4. II. Samuel, born in Boston Oct. 19, 1773.
5. III. John, born in Boston June 30, 1779.
6. IV. Katharine, born in Cambridge Mar. 4, 1784.

### 3.

*William<sup>3</sup> Russell*, son of William<sup>2</sup> and Mary (Richardson), born in Cambridge Mar. 24, 1772; mar., 1st wife, Elizabeth, dau. of Richard and Eunice Hunnewell of Cambridge, Aug. 4, 1799. She was born Oct., 1771; died June 19, 1810, aged 38 years.

William<sup>3</sup> had by wife Elizabeth (Hunnewell) three children :—

7. I. Elizabeth Frances, born in Cambridge Sept. 28, 1806.

8. II. Mary, born June 4, 1809.

William<sup>3</sup> mar. 2d wife Priscilla, dau. of Nathan and Sarah (Friend) Kimball of Salem, Feb. 12, 1812. She was born in Salem Aug., 1780; died in Salem Jan. 26, 1858.

William<sup>3</sup> had by wife Priscilla (Kimball) three children :—

9. III. Sarah Ann, born in Salem June 16, 1815.

10. IV. William, born in Salem May 20, 1817.

The families of Russell and Richardson are united :—

1st, by the marriage of William Russell of Boston with Mary Richardson, dau. of Moses Richardson of Cambridge.

2nd, the families of Russell and Richardson are united with the Kimballs of Salem by the marriage of Katharine Russell, dau. of William and Mary (Richardson) Russell, to James Kimball, son of Nathan Kimball of Salem; and the marriage of William Russell, son of William and Mary (Richardson) Russell, and brother of Katharine Russell, to Priscilla Kimball, sister of James Kimball.

The above marriages stand, viz. :—

William<sup>2</sup> Russell to Mary<sup>7</sup> Richardson, Jan. 16, 1772.

James Kimball to Katharine<sup>6</sup> Russell, Nov. 29, 1806.

William<sup>3</sup> Russell to Priscilla Kimball, Feb. 12, 1812.

William<sup>3</sup> Russell was a master mariner, for many years sailing a packet from Cambridge to the South in the coastwise trade.

On June 13, 1813, whilst in command of the schooner Henry S. Clement, bound to France, he was captured by the British ship Orestes of 16 guns, and carried into Ply-



mouth, Eng., and committed to "Mill Prison,"\* where he was confined three days, until paroles were made out, when they were transferred to Ashburton prison as prisoners of war.

At Ashburton there were 102 American prisoners, and at Plymouth from 500 to 600 more. His parole, at Ashburton, allowed him liberty to walk one mile from the town. In a letter to his brother, Col. John Russell, he states "that the people are very kind to the Americans, and dislike the war very much." The prisoners at Ashburton were allowed 8s., 9d., per week to find themselves.

Capt. Russell appears to have been the agent of the prisoners, as the mess book with the daily issue of provisions was kept by him at Ashburton, as well as on board the cartel brig *Ann Maria*, on her passage from Dartmouth to America. No date is given of the time of their exchange, but the first entry in the mess book is Aug. 12, 1813, when fifty men commenced drawing their rations through their agent. Of this number, nineteen were American ship masters.

After the close of the war he was in the merchant service. He died in Risponga on the African coast, Aug., 1821.

#### 4.

*Samuel<sup>3</sup> Russell*, son of William<sup>2</sup>, born in Boston Oct., 19, 1773, was lost from the foretopmast of the ship *Foxwell*, Capt. Stevens, on the 24th of September, 1799, on the passage from Bristol, Eng., to Boston, when within a few days sail from Boston.

#### 5.

*John<sup>3</sup> Russell*, son of William<sup>2</sup>, born in Boston July 30, 1779. He was brought up to the trade of a printer

---

\*The same prison in which his father (William<sup>2</sup>) was confined nearly three years, as a privateers-man, during the Revolution.

in the office of the "Columbian Centinel" of Boston, which was published by Major Benjamin Russell, one of the sturdy patriots of the Revolution. On the completion of his trade he removed to Salem and was employed in the office of the "Salem Gazette," then published by Thomas Cushing, where he remained for several years.

John<sup>3</sup> Russell, son of William<sup>2</sup>, mar. in Salem by the Rev. Dr. Prince on the 3d of March, 1806, Eunice Hunt, dau. of Lewis and Sarah (Orne) Hunt of Salem. She was born Sept. 15, 1777; died Feb. 7, 1863.

Mr. Russell, by the advice and encouragement of his many friends, retired from the printing business, and entered into the brokerage and general commission business, for which he was eminently fitted by his sterling integrity and correct business habits. After some years as a broker he entered the Salem Bank, where he remained until about 1818, when he removed to Amesbury to take charge of the Amesbury Nail and Iron Works, where he remained until the works were sold to be converted into a woolen mill; returning to Salem he was elected cashier of the Bank of General Interest, and afterwards its president.

He was often called to serve the town, in various positions, under the town governments; and after the incorporation into a city he was for many years a member of the Council and several years its president, representing the city in the General Court.

Mr. Russell was born with the military spirit within him; his early associations were quickened by the patriotic spirit of his boyhood days. In 1806 he was elected lieutenant of the Salem Artillery, serving in all the intermediate grades, and in 1816 was elected colonel of Artillery. In consequence of his removal out of his command to Amesbury, he applied for his discharge, which was

dated Mar. 10, 1818, wherein he is honorably discharged as lieutenant colonel of artillery and colonel by brevet.

During the period preceding the war of 1812 political strife in Massachusetts developed itself in its most unsocial form. Friends were alienated one from another by reason of party divisions; yet during this period of distrust Capt. Russell, who was an avowed Federalist of the "old school," was promoted from captain to major in 1810, lieutenant colonel in 1813, and colonel by brevet in 1816, by the votes of his political opponents in the military, to fill the most honorable and at that period one of the most important commands in the military of Essex county; and at a period when none but the most true and loyal were intrusted with the responsibilities of military power.

His early training in the office of the "Columbian Centinel" of Boston, under the rigid discipline of Maj. Benjamin Russell, gradually developed the distinctive character of his political impressions, which were strengthened and matured by being brought in contact with many of the most loyal patriots of that day, who were in the habit of making the office of Maj. Russell one of their places of meeting. His reminiscences of that period were interesting and instructive, and to his latest day he often recalled, with pride and enthusiasm, his associations with that party.

Col. Russell may be truly classed with the strong-minded men of his day and generation. Born in the midst of the trying times of the Revolutionary period; suffering in common with others for the ordinary comforts of daily life, his father suffering in an English prison as a traitor and a rebel, such were the experiences of his childhood. Educated as he was amid the surroundings and influences of those early days, which as he grew up to

manhood were expanded and matured, made him one of the most loyal to the American idea of liberty under law. His views on many of the public questions of the times often led him to express himself very strongly against what he considered the radical heresies of the day; and yet his purity of purpose, integrity, firmness, and decision of character secured the respect and confidence of all classes of our citizens.

In the formation of the Salem Charitable Mechanic Association of Salem in 1817. He presided over the first meeting of the subscribers, was elected treasurer for two years, when he removed to Amesbury. On his return to Salem he was elected in 1830-1-2 vice president, and in 1833-4-5 president of the Association.

John Russell died at Salem Apr. 12, 1853; buried in family tomb (Mt. Auburn) in Cambridge. He had by wife Eunice Hunt seven children:—

11. I. John Lewis Russell, born Dec. 2, 1808, in Salem.
12. II. Sarah Orne Russell, born Nov. 3, 1811, in Salem.
13. III. William Henry Russell, born May 13, 1814, in Salem.
14. IV. Ibrook Hacker Russell, born May 2, 1817, in Salem.
15. V. Joseph Hunt Russell, born June 30, 1820, in Amesbury.
16. VI. Mary Eunice Russell, born Jan. 4, 1824, in Amesbury.

## 6.

*Katharine<sup>3</sup> Russell*, dau. of William<sup>2</sup> and Mary (Richardson) Russell, born in Cambridge Mar. 4, 1784 (the same day her father died); mar. in Salem Nov. 29, 1806, to James Kimball, son of Nathan and Sarah (Friend) Kimball of Salem, who was born in Salem, Dec., 1777. He died in New Orleans, La., Oct. 20, 1822. Wife Katharine died in Salem Feb. 15, 1860.

Katharine had by husband James Kimball six children:—

17. I. James Kimball, born Oct. 14, 1808; mar. M. G. Putnam.
18. II. Catharine R. Kimball, born Apr. 13, 1810; mar. S. J. Ireson.



- 19. III. Hannah G. Kimball, born Mar. 28, 1813; unmar.
- 20. IV. Mary R. Kimball, born Sept. 15, 1815; unmar.
- 21. V. Elizabeth H. Kimball, born Nov. 28, 1817; unmar.
- 22. VI. Emeline R. Kimball, born Jan. 14, 1822; mar. Jas. H. Muhlig.

## 7.

*Elizabeth Frances<sup>4</sup> Russell*, dau. of William<sup>3</sup> and Eunice (Hunnewell) Russell, born in Cambridge Sept. 28, 1806; mar. Ansell Dean of West Moreland, N. H., in 1835. Wife Elizabeth died in 1852. Four sons:—

- 23. I. Francis Dean, born 1838.
- 24. II. William Russell Dean, born July 24, 1840.
- 25. III. Charles Henry Dean, born Dec. 14, 1842.
- 26. IV. George Silas Dean, born Nov. 15, 1845.

## 8.

*Mary<sup>4</sup> Russell*, dau. of William<sup>3</sup> and Eunice (Hunnewell) Russell, born in Cambridge June 4, 1809; mar. William Norcross of Boston. Wife Mary died Oct. 28, 1864, at Marblehead. Husband living in Marblehead. One son:—

- 27. I. William Otis Norcross, born in Boston; was in the Mass. troops at Newbern during the war; mar. at Newbern, where at one time after the war he kept a hotel; if living is now supposed to reside in Newbern, No. Carolina.

## 9.

*Sarah Ann<sup>4</sup> Russell*, dau. of William<sup>3</sup> by second wife Priscilla (Kimball) Russell, born in Salem June 16, 1815; mar. William Isaacson, mariner. He died abroad. Wife Sarah died Jan. 14, 1875.

## 10.

*William<sup>4</sup> Russell*, son of William<sup>3</sup> by wife Priscilla, born May 20, 1817; mar. Hannah, dau. of Joseph and Nancy Farmer of Salem, Mar. 13, 1845. Wife Hannah born Oct. 8, 1816. Eight children by wife Hannah:—



\*Mary Anne, born Mar. 24, 1847; died May 18, 1852.

28. I. Eunice, born Dec. 30, 1848.

29. II. Helen Louise, born Oct. 1, 1852; mar. Apr. 2, 1873.

\*William Ibrook, born Apr. 26, 1854; died Apr. 24, 1859.

30. III. Lillie Adella, born Aug. 18, 1855.

\*William Ibrook, born Oct. 2, 1856; died Aug. 20, 1874.

\*Laura Freeman, born Feb. 16, 1858; died Oct. 5, 1874.

\*Carrie Elizabeth, born June 1, 1860; died Nov. 24, 1862.

William<sup>4</sup> Russell, son of William<sup>3</sup> by wife Priscilla, learned the trade of a ship joiner. For many years after, he followed this occupation as "ship carpenter" on board the barque Merlin, Capt. Abner Goodhue of Salem, sailing in the Havanna and Russian trade.

On the discovery of gold on the Pacific coast he sailed for California in the fall of 1849 in the ship Nestor, Capt. Nathan Poole of Salem, stopping at Benicia. After disposing of his adventure he went into the mining region, locating near "Salmon Falls," where he remained until 1853, when he returned to Salem, where he now resides. Follows the business of a teamster.

## 11.

*John Lewis<sup>4</sup> Russell*, son of John<sup>3</sup> and Eunice (Hunt) Russell, born Dec. 2, 1808; mar. at Fitzwilliam, N. H., Oct. 3, 1853, Hannah Buckminster Ripley, dau. of David and Orra Ripley of Greenfield, Mass.

John<sup>4</sup> attended the Latin school in Salem up to the time of the removal of his family to Amesbury, where he finished his preparatory course for college under the direction of the Rev. Mr. Barnaby, a Baptist clergyman of Amesbury. Graduated from Harv. Univ. in 1828, and the Divinity school in Cambridge in 1831.

Mr. Russell occupied various Unitarian pulpits for longer or shorter periods, his last settlement being in Hingham, continuing from June, 1842, to Sept., 1849, and by extended engagements nearly three years longer.

On his father's death in 1853 he returned to Salem, preaching only occasionally.

In his younger days he had a great fondness for botanical study. This interest he increased and developed while in college, by giving his hours for recreation to the study of the structure of plants in their most minute forms, as they were found in the woods and swamps around the suburbs of his college home. Upon going out into the world to preach, his favorite study retained its place in his regards, adding freshness to his thoughts and giving an inspiration of beauty to his words and writings.

Mr. Russell was librarian and cabinet-keeper of the Essex Co. Nat. Hist. Soc. at its formation in 1833, and in 1845 was elected its president. After the union of this Society with the Essex Hist. Soc. in 1848, the two Societies forming the Essex Inst., the senior of the two presidents merged in the new Society, the Hon. D. A. White became president, and Mr. Russell became vice president, continuing in office until 1861, when he resigned.

For many years he was a frequent lecturer before the Normal schools of Massachusetts and other institutions upon his favorite science. He held a high place in the regards of men best instructed in the field of his chosen studies, maintaining an extensive correspondence with naturalists at home and abroad, his opinion being often sought with deference by some of the most eminent of European botanists.

Mr. Russell became a member of the Mass. Hort. Soc. in 1831; in 1833 was elected professor of botany and physiology in that institution, performing the duties of these offices for nearly forty years.

Mr. John Lewis Russell died at Salem June 7, 1873; buried in family vault at Mt. Auburn.

## 12.

*Sarah Orne<sup>4</sup> Russell*, dau. of John<sup>3</sup> and Eunice (Hunt) Russell, born in Salem Mar. 3, 1811; unmar.

## 13.

*William Henry<sup>4</sup> Russell*, son of John<sup>3</sup> and Eunice (Hunt) Russell, born in Salem May 13, 1814; for many years clerk, afterwards cashier, of the Bank of General Interest in Salem; died Mar. 1, 1843, aged twenty-eight years.

## 14.

*Ibrook Hacker<sup>4</sup> Russell*, son of John<sup>3</sup> and Eunice (Hunt) Russell, born in Salem May 2, 1817; learned the trade of a clock maker of Edmund Currier, who was celebrated as one of the most skilled mechanics of his day. Ibrook, having a great aptness for the higher branches of mechanics, under the thorough training of Mr. Currier bid fair to become a skilled mechanic in the working of brass and steel. When quite young he made a small rifle of beautiful workmanship, forging all the parts himself. He died Feb. 8, 1839, aged twenty-two years.

## 15.

*Joseph Hunt<sup>4</sup> Russell*, son of John<sup>3</sup> and Eunice (Hunt) Russell, born in Amesbury June 3, 1820; pursued his preparatory studies at the Latin school in Salem, Oliver Carlton (Dart. Coll., 1824), principal; and entered Harvard University in 1837; died at Salem May 17, 1840, a member of the junior class.

## 16.

*Mary Eunice<sup>4</sup> Russell*, dau. of John<sup>3</sup> and Eunice (Hunt) Russell, born in Amesbury Jan. 4, 1824; died in Salem June 15, 1845, aged twenty-one years.

## 17.

*James<sup>4</sup> Kimball*, son of *Katharine<sup>3</sup>* (Russell) and James Kimball, born in Salem Oct. 14, 1808; bapt. Nov. 8, 1808; attended the "old Latin School" taught by Master Day. A cabinet maker by trade, uniting with it the manufacture of chairs for the foreign trade, continuing the business upward of thirty years.

For many years a member of the City Council and school committee. Represented the city in the General Court in 1845, 1846 and 1857. State Agent of Essex Bridge from the expiration of its Charter in Sept., 1858, until the abolishment of tolls by the Legislature in 1868. County Commissioner from 1860 to 1879, six terms of three years each. President of the Salem Charitable Mechanic Association for the years 1856, 1857, 1858.

He mar., 1st, June 26, 1834, Maria Giddings Putnam, dau. of Joseph and Mercy (Whipple) Putnam. She was born Aug. 5, 1806; died Apr. 28, 1853.

He mar., 2d, Jan. 13, 1861, in the city of Troy, N. Y., by the Rev. Edgar A. Buckingham, Ruth Putnam Stevens, dau. of Aaron and Hannah (Perley) Stevens of Salem, who was born June 1, 1820, in Newbury, Mass. No issue.

Five children by Maria G. (Putnam) Kimball:—

31. I. Maria Elizabeth Kimball, born Apr. 2, 1835.
32. II. James Putnam Kimball, born Apr. 26, 1836.
33. III. Catherine Russell Kimball, born Oct. 1, 1837; d. Aug. 24, 1853.
34. IV. Harriette Putnam Kimball, born Mar. 9, 1841.
35. V. Mary Frances Kimball, born Apr. 28, 1846.

## 18

*Catherine<sup>4</sup> Kimball*, dau. of *Katharine<sup>3</sup>* (Russell) and James Kimball, bapt. Apr. 28, 1811; mar. Samuel J., son of John and Sarah (Sargent) Ireson of Lynn. He was born Jan. 5, 1800; died Feb. 14, 1859. Shoe manufacturer. No issue.

## 20.

*Mary Russell<sup>4</sup> Kimball*, dau. of Katherine<sup>3</sup> (Russell) and James Kimball, born Sept. 15, 1815; bapt. Oct. 22, 1815; for many years a school teacher in Salem; matron in the State Industrial School for girls at Lancaster during 1861-2-3.

Entered upon the duties of teacher amongst the Freed-men at Roanoke Island in March, 1864, serving three years; Oct. 7, 1867, upon the same service at Columbus, Ga., remaining two years; 1870, at Apalachicola, Flor., on the same service. Left teaching July, 1874, on account of illness, engendered in the South. Appointed by the relief committee of Salem city missionary and relief agent amongst the poor in Salem in November, 1875, continuing up to the close of 1879.

## 22.

*Emeline Russell<sup>4</sup> Kimball*, dau. of Katherine (Russell) and James Kimball, born Jan. 14, 1822; formerly a school teacher in Salem; mar. Dec. 22, 1863, James H., son of Jeremiah J. and Elizabeth Muhlig. He was born in Halifax, N. S., Dec. 6, 1827. Housewright; reside in Salem; no issue.

## 23.

*Francis<sup>5</sup> Dean*, son of Elizabeth Frances<sup>4</sup> (Russell) and Ansell Dean, born 1838; accidentally killed in a planing mill.

## 24.

*William Russell<sup>5</sup> Dean*, son of Elizabeth Frances<sup>4</sup> (Russell) and Ansell Dean, born July 24, 1840; mar. Vienna M. Cook, dau. of Zimri and Olive Cook of Mendon, Mass. He enlisted in defence of the Union July, 1861, for three years in the command of Col. Devens; was in



the engagement at Ball's Bluff; discharged in 1862 on account of severe sickness. Re-enlisted Dec., 1863, in 2d Mass. Artillery, Col. Frankle; in several engagements in North Carolina; honorably discharged in Sept., 1865. Now connected with post office in Worcester, Mass.

## 25

*Charles Henry<sup>5</sup> Dean*, son of Elizabeth Frances<sup>4</sup> (Russell) and Ansell Dean, born Dec. 14, 1842; a school teacher in Lewisport, Kentucky. Enlisted in Sept., 1861, in the 38th Reg., Indiana Volunteers; re-enlisted in 1863, and was finally discharged Jan. 18, 1865; was in the command of SHERMAN on his march to the sea, and was in the battles of Stone River, Chickamauga, Lookout Mountain, Mission Ridge, Marietta, Ga., Fort Mountain, Chattahoochee, Atlanta, Ga., and several other engagements of lesser note. Was a prisoner in a rebel prison for seventy-five days at Florence, So. Carolina. Mar. in 1870 to Miss Martha Ann, dau. of George W. and Nancy Taylor of Kentucky. Three children, two of whom died young. One son living:—

I. George Russell Dean, born Jan. 16, 1874.

## 29

*Helen Louise<sup>5</sup> Russell*, dau. of William<sup>4</sup> and Hannah (Farmer) Russell, born Oct. 1, 1852; mar. Apr. 2, 1873, William Herbert, son of Levi and Lydia Richardson of Lynn. Reside in Salem; shoe finisher. Two children:—

I. Carrie Louise Richardson, born July 25, 1873.

II. Herbert Russell Richardson, born Dec. 25, 1875.

## 31

*Maria Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Kimball*, dau. of James<sup>4</sup> and Maria G. (Putnam) Kimball, born in Salem Apr. 2, 1835; mar. Mar. 1, 1860, by the Rev. Henry J. Thayer at Salem,

George W. Woodward, son of Caleb and Joanna (Danforth) Woodward of Merrimac, N. H., who was born in Haverhill. Caleb was born in Boston Jan., 1792; died in Haverhill July 26, 1877. Caleb<sup>8</sup> was the son of Daniel and Sarah (Simmons) Woodward of Hingham. Reside in Brooklyn, N. Y.; importer of crockery and manufacturer of chandeliers, etc., New York city. Two children:—

36. I. Alice Bartlett Woodward, born in Brooklyn, Nov. 22, 1864.  
 37. II. Frances Silver Woodward, born in Brooklyn, Jan. 25, 1869; died March 13, 1876; buried in Harmony Grove, Salem, Mass.

## 32.

*James Putnam<sup>5</sup> Kimball*, son of James<sup>4</sup> and Maria G. (Putnam) Kimball of Salem, born Apr. 26, 1836; mar. July 22, 1874, in Cambridge, by the Rev. Dr. Stone, to Mary E., dau. of Gustavus and Amelia Frederica (Neuman) Farley. Mr. Farley born in Ipswich, Mass.; wife Amelia Farley born in Goteburg, Sweden.

A graduate of the Salem High School in 1854; entered the scientific department of Harv. Univ., Aug., 1854; University of Gottingen, 1855; Berlin from Oct., 1855, to May, 1857; received the degree of Ph.D. at Gottin-gen, June, 1857; after graduation entered the "mining school" at Freiberg, Saxony, continuing through the course; sailed for home Sept., 1858. In 1859-60, engaged in the state of Illinois geological survey, under the direction of Profs. Whitney and Foster, having the special examination of the lead region in that state. Established in New York city as a mining engineer. On the establishment of the New York State Agricultural College at Ovid was appointed professor of economic geology, where he remained until 1862, when the Institution closed in consequence of the southern rebellion; the president

of the college, Gen. M. Patrick, with the corps of professors tendering their services to the government of the United States. Appointed Ass't Adj. Gen. and Chief of Staff to Brig. Gen. Patrick Feb. 2, 1862; commission dates Apr. 18, 1862; attached to 1st Army Corps, 3d Division, 2d Brig. New York troops. Aug. 15, 1862, attached to McDowell's corps, King's Divis., Army of Virginia. In several important engagements, viz., Fredericksburg, Va., Middletown, Md., Sharpsburg, South Mountain, and others.

Gen. Patrick, having been appointed in Nov., 1862, Provost Marshal Gen. of the Army of the Potomac, continued the appointment of his staff officers in his new position, where Capt. Kimball remained until ill health, from continuous service, led him at the close of the winter campaign, in Dec., 1863, to apply for his discharge. Appointed major by brevet for important services rendered in the field.

Three children :—

- 38. I. Russell Kimball, born in Bethlehem, Pa., Aug. 22, 1876.
- 39. II. Edith Kimball, born in Bethlehem, Pa., Sept. 29, 1877.
- 40. III. Gustavus Farley Kimball, born in Bethlehem, Pa., Oct. 17, 1879.

### 33.

*Catharine Russell<sup>5</sup> Kimball*, dau. of James<sup>4</sup> and Maria G. (Putnam) Kimball of Salem, born Oct. 1, 1837; died Aug. 24, 1853, of quick consumption, brought on by a sudden exposure whilst absent from home, pursuing her studies at the Academy in Andover, Mass.

### 34.

*Harriette Putnam<sup>5</sup> Kimball*, dau. of James<sup>4</sup> and Maria G. (Putnam) Kimball of Salem, born Nov. 9, 1841; mar. Apr. 20, 1871, Charles E. Tyler of Salem.

*Mary Frances<sup>5</sup> Kimball*, dau. of James<sup>4</sup> and Maria of Salem, born Apr. 28, 1846; mar. Oct. 6, 1869, Samuel Appleton Safford, son of S. A. and Fanny (Percival) Safford of Salem. Reside in Washington, D. C. One child:—

41. Florence Percival Safford, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1870.

---

## PARISH LIST OF DEATHS BEGUN 1785.

---

RECORDED BY REV. WILLIAM BENTLEY, D. D., OF THE EAST CHURCH, SALEM, MASS.

---

[Continued from page 36, Part 1, Vol. XVI.]

### DEATHS IN 1803.

674. Jan. 2. Elizabeth, wife of William Daniels. Asthma, 42 years. Married at 20 years. She was a Grant at the ferry. He a boat builder from Hingham. Leaves two sons and four daus.

675. Jan. 8. Nicholas Lane, of Thomas and Charlotte Magoun. Scarlet fever and throat distemper, 8 months. Their first and only child. She a Lane. He from Pembroke, a ship carpenter. Carlton Street.

676. Jan. 8. Adeline, of Samuel and Susanna Archer. Fever, 5 months. She was a Babbidge. He son of Samuel. Six children, two males. Walnut Street.

677. Mar. 5. William, of Zachariah and Olive Marston. Fever, 4 years. The mother and another child died last October of dysentery. St. Peter Street below the church towards the river.

678. Mar. 6. Abijah, of Abijah and Mary Hitchins.

Fever, four years. She was a Cloutman, her mother a Becket. His mother a Gardiner. Carlton Street.

679. Mar. 25. Mary Smith. Consumption, 27 years old. She was a granddaughter of Thomas Diman, an honest news carrier.

680. Mar. 28. Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Mary Hitchins. Fever, 14 months. She was a Webb. One female child left. Bottom of Turner Street.

681. Apr. 1. News of the death of John Rogers at sea. 26 years old. Married at 23 years. He married Eliz. Foot, a Crowninshield. He was born in Ipswich in England. One son left. He died on his passage from Canton to Boston, of fever.

682. Apr. 1. News of the death of Edward, son of Edward and Hannah Stanley. Shipwrecked, 17 years of age. Born in Salem. Father dead and mother married R. Bartlett. Shipwrecked in Virginia and perished.

683. Apr. 1. Concluded that Sam. Molloy is dead. Aged 25 years. Married at 22. One son left. Married Nancy Foote, a Crowninshield. Born in Salem and has been missing three years.

684. Apr. 10. News of the death of Ebenezer Tozzer, of Fever, abroad. 46 years old. Married at 38. He was a son of Mrs. Whitefoot, who died at 103. His wife a Patterson. Two daughters left. Born in Salem. On his passage from Gaudeloupe in the Brig Trial, 25th March.

685. Apr. 10. News of the death of James Crelly. Fever, 42 years old. Married at 27. He was from Ireland. She a Valpy. Five children, four females. Sick six days, died 18 March with Capt. Ober.

686. Apr. 10. News of the death of Stephen Waters, son of Benjamin and Lucia Waters. Dysentery, 19 years old. Father of Salem, mother a Dane of Ipswich,



sister of Hon. Nathan Dane. A brother and two sisters left. Parents dead. Died soon after he left Calcutta, in a ship commanded by Joseph Orne of Salem.

687. Apr. 13. Mary, dau. of Mansfield and Joanna Burrill. Consumption, 25 years old. He from Lynn in early life. She a Silsbee. They have two sons and three daughters left.

688. Apr. 22. Martha, wife of James Whittemore. 34 years old, married at 21. A Clemens, born in Salem.

689. Apr. 21. William, of William and Hannah Webb. Convulsions and worms, 6 years of age. She an Allen. They have left four sons and two daughters.

690. Apr. 25. Hannah, wife of Robert Bartlett. Fever, 45 years old. Married at 19 years. 1st marriage 14 years; 2d marriage 7 years. She was a Turbox of Lynn, married a Stanley and afterwards a Bartlett. By Bartlett a son. Two sons and one daughter by Stanley living.

691. Apr. 29. Margaret Manning, of Benjamin and Hannah Hodges. Consumption, 12 years of age. They have four daughters and a son left. Mother a King.

692. June 15. Hannah Hodges, widow of N. Archer. Age, 86 years old. Married at 19 years. Daughter of Gamaliel Hodges (see Day Book), and married an Ives and Archer. Lived many years a widow. No children survived her, but G. G. children.

693. July 27. Capt. Edward Allen, sen'r. Obstruction in intest. canal, 68 years old. Married at 24 years. In first marriage fifteen years, in second twenty-five years. He married Ruth Gardner, alias Hodges, 18 Jan., 1759. He married Mary Lockhart of N. C., 1778. Left a son and two daughters by first wife and three sons and three daughters by second wife. See Day Book.

694. Sept. 2. Charlotte, of Joseph and Mary Wa-

ters. Vomiting and purging, 10 years old. Mother a Dean, died Nov., 1798. Four daughters and two sons now left.

695. Sept. 2. John Loring, of John and Ruth Barker. Teething, 12 months. She granddaughter of Rev. Smith. Both from Pembroke. Two daughters left. A few years in Salem. Blacksmith.

696. Sept. 2. News of the death of Amos Hill, of West-India fever, 23 years of age. Married at 22. He was from Richmond, Va., not long in Salem, mar. Elizabeth, daughter of Rob't Bartlett. One daughter left. Died in Gaudeloupe, 22 July.

697. Sept. 14. Josiah Warren, of Josiah and Elizabeth Gatchel. Atrop. Inf., 14 months. They have one son left. She a daughter of Nich. Lane. He from Brunswick, Me. Ship carpenter.

698. Sept. 15. Female child of Nathaniel and Mary Silsbee. Injury at birth, two days old. She was a daughter of George Crowninshield. He was a son of Nath. Silsbee. Merchant.

699. Sept. 27. Wm. Cooke. Taylor, etc. Apoplexy, sd by Jury. 51 years old. Married at 22. First marriage ten years, second marriage nineteen years. He has left a second wife, and two children by first wife a son and daughter. Daughter married a Becket. Wife a Brown, widow Rankin. First wife a Marston. He was from Cambridge. See Day Book.

700. Sept. 28. Sarah, wife of Benjamin French. Consumption, 35 years old. Married at 26 years. She a granddaughter of Rev. Emerson of Topsfield, named Emerson, and has lived in and near Boston. No children. He a carter. Essex Street, near Flint Street.

701. Oct. 1. Joseph J., son of Joseph Jenkins and Abigail Knap. Dysentery, 10 months. She a Phippen,

one daughter left. Derby, corner of Herbert Street. Captain, mariner.

702. Oct. 7. Mehitable Smith, of William and Sara Patterson. Inflammation of Bowels, 18 months. She an Archer. Three children, two males. Herbert Street. Captain, mariner.

703. Oct. 13. Edey, wife of Henry Stanley. Fever, 28 years old. Married at 24 years. She was a Picket of Beverly. They have two children, females. Her first husband left a child. He had a wife at Lynn, married two years. Liberty below Charter, mariner.

704. Oct. 13. Jonathan, of Benjamin and Elizabeth Cloutman. Scarlet Fever and throat distemper, 12 years. She was a Fry. The father died 1797. Four daughters two sons left. Webb Street. Father was a carpenter.

705. Oct. 23. Thomas Benson, of Robert and Hanna Peele. Fever, 10 mos. She a Benson. Four children left, two males. Carlton Street. Father a mariner.

706. Oct. 23. Mary, of Benjamin and Mary Millet. Scarlet fever and throat distemper, 7 years. She a daughter of Wm. Peele. G. mother a Becket. Essex, corner of Herbert Street. Father mariner.

707. Oct. 24. Mary, wife of Benjamin Macdonald. 42 years old. Married at 30 years; a Cox, born in Salem. He from Ireland, died in the Amer. ship Essex. Two daughters.

708. Oct. 29. William, of Nath. and Hannah Western. Scarlet fever, etc., 6 years. The mother a Richardson from Woburn. Have seven children left, one son. Carlton Street. Father a shoemaker.

709. Oct. 29. Lois, of same. Same disease, 3 years. Father from Reading.

710. Oct. 31. Samuel, of Mansfield and Sarah Burrell. Quincy, 7 months. She a Randall of Isle of Shoals.

Four children, two sons. Federal Street. Father a carpenter.

711. Nov. 3. Henry, of Joseph and Marg. Strout. Quincy, 7 years. She a Battoon, widow Dorrell. Three sons left, one by first husband. Essex, corner of Curtis. He a Lieut. in the Am. Navy.

712. Nov. 16. Margaret, wid. of W. White. Relax. of Bowels, 74 years of age. Married at 23, married life not quite a year. She was a Lambert and lived many years a widow. A good and agreeable temper. Much esteemed. Her husband was an Englishman, a mariner. She lived Essex, corner of East Street.

713. Nov. 19. John Bray, a venerable man. Of gradual infirmity. 80 years old, married at 24 years, and had a married life of 28 years. His wife a Driver, long dead. Two sons, dau. married B. Webb, one son married. His parents died aged. He was long infirm. A man of the greatest industry and most peaceful temper. Essex, opposite Herbert. A shoemaker.

714. Nov. 19. Martha, of John and Eliza. Hill. Quincy, 2 years. She a Browne. Six children, four sons. Charter, corner of Fish Street.

715. Nov. 23. Sarah, of Nath. and Sarah McIntire. Nervous fever, 7 years. She a Sheldon. Both from Reading. Three children, two daughters. Have been in Salem five years. A laborer for Mr. Fogg. Daniel Street below Derby.

716. Nov. 29. Nancy, of James and Hannah Carroll. Quincy, 6 years. She a Webb, dau. of John. Six daughters left. Carlton Street.

717. Nov. 30. Mary Adelaide, of Benjamin and Mary Babbidge. Nervous fever, 3 years. She a daughter of Joshua Phippen. They have one son left. Essex, between Herbert and Union Streets.

718. Dec. 14. Samuel Silsbee, Sen. Pleuritic fever, 73 years old. Married at 26 years. His wife a Prince. Left one son and two daughters, married to Daniel Sage and David Patten. Essex, corner Daniel Street. Quite a healthy man, not very active.

#### DEATHS IN 1804.

719. Jan. 8. Eunice, dau. of William and Ruth Prat. Quincy, 5 months. He from Weymouth. She from Braintree. A Wills. Five children, three sons. Not long in town. Webb Street.

720. Jan. 9. James Tytler from Scotland. Perished on the Neck in a violent rain storm. 58 years. Married in Scotland, æt. 24 years. Thrice married. Has lived on Salem Neck since he came to America in Aug., 1795. He has a wife and two daughters, all in Salem, came with him. He had two wives and children behind. See D. B.

721. Jan. 5. Rose, negro servant of widow St. Webb. Deformed, palsy, 31 years of age.

722. Jan. 20. News of death of Capt. Enoch Swett. Fever at sea, December 21. 37 years of age. Married at 32 to Nancy Williams. No children. He was born in Newburyport.

723. Jan. 27. Penn, twin child of Samuel and Mary Townsend. Quincy, 4 years and 7 months. He was lost at sea. She a Welman. Other twin named Moses. Four children left, three sons. Essex Street, opposite Pleasant.

724. Jan. 31. Martha, widow of Christopher Babbidge. Mortification, 62 years of age. Married at 19. First marriage not one year, second marriage twenty-four years. She was a daughter of Silsbee of Salem. Married first an Emerton in 1761, then Babbidge. Left four children, two sons.



725. Feb. 8. George Wade, son of George and Abigail Newell. Fever, 16 mos. One child, son, left. He from Kennebeck, Bowdoin. She from Ipswich, a March See D. B.

726. Mar. 6. Samuel Bishop. Tide waiter in Customs. Convulsions, 44 years. Married at 28, sixteen years in marriage. He was from Marblehead. He had been in the Revenue Boat since its establishment. His wife a Cox of Salem. Four children, one son.

727. Mar. 20. Barbara, wife of Samuel Tibbets. Consumption, 37 years of age. Married at 19. First marriage fourteen years, second marriage two years. She of Danvers. He a mason from New York state. No children left. Both of German descent. She was long sick, but looked fresh. She a Bullock, grandmother an Ulmar. First husband a Goodhue. Essex, corner Hardy Street.

728. Mar. 25. Benjamin, of Henry and Sara Prince. Atrophy Inf., 1 month. She a Millet. He from Ipswich. They have three sons and two daus. left. Mother very infirm. Derby Street, between Daniel and Orange.

729. Mar. 28. Col. Samuel Carlton. Palsy, aged 73 years. Married at 23 years of age. She a Eunice Hunt of Salem. Left two sons and five daus.; two married, Mrs. Barr and Mrs. Helmes. He was with the army in 1778 returned, was sick and paralytic, much enfeebled, and confined fifteen years. Union Street.

730. Apr. 11. Jonathan, of Jonathan Archer. Running sores, aged 20 years. She was Rachel Woodman. They have ten children left, three males. First child's death in the family. The first child I ever christened. Lame many years.

731. Apr. 11. Benjamin, of Benjamin Hodges. Consumption, aged 19 years. She a Hanna King. Four daus. left. He graduated at Cambridge last year.

732. Apr. 24. Asa, of Timothy and Lydia Tibbets. Convulsions, 2 years of age. She was a Browne from Ipswich. He from Albany. One child left, a son.

733. June 3. Susanna Babbidge, schoolmistress. Fever, 90 years old. Married at 17 years; 12 years in marriage. She was a Becket and had seven children, four sons, three daus., and has many of her posterity. See D. B. She was removed from her home on Essex street, while it was repaired; immediately taken sick and died at Archer's. Walnut Street.

734. June 15. Male child of Jonathan and Ester Smith. 24 hours after birth. They were both from Lynnfield. She a Smith, cousins. Her mother a Hart. Came to Salem in 1803. Two children living, one male.

735. June 17. Female child of George and Abigail Newell. 6 hours after birth. See Feb. 28 of the present year.

736. July 13. James Carroll. Consumption, 55 years old. Married at 23 years, and 22 years in married life. He was born in Berwick, Maine. Married Hannah, dau. of John Webb. He lived till lately on the River, bottom of Daniel Street. Died in Carlton Street.

737. July 15. Capt. Samuel Ingersoll. Fever at sea, 60 years of age. Married at 28 years. He married Susanna Hathorne at Hampton, 19 Oct., 1772. Left a son and dau. His son survived him one week.

738. July 22. Capt. Ebenezer, son of above. Fever, 23 years of age. On board same ship with his father and died at the Quarantine ground, Salem.

739. Aug. 13. Anna, widow of Adam Welman. Consumption, 30 years of age. Married at 25, one year in marriage. She was a dau. of Nath'l and A. Browne. Her husband died abroad. She was addressed by a son of Capt. B. West at the time of her death.

740. Aug. 19. Capt. John Becket (military). Paralytic, 58 years of age. Married at 23. First marriage five years, second marriage fifteen years, third marriage thirteen years. Descended from ancient family of Becket. Two sons and four daus. First wife a Browne, second an Ingersoll, third a Dean. An active, social, benevolent man. Sick about three years. Shipwright. Becket Street. See D. B.

741. Aug. 19. Male child of Benj. and Mary Silver. 9 months. She a Bullóck, dau. from the Ulmer family. Corner of Hardy and Essex Streets, opposite meeting house.

742. Aug. 21. Male child of Margaret Crispin. Atrophy Inf., 5 months. The mother a dau. of Wm. and Margery Crispin and granddaughter of widow Mary Tazell. Crispin from England.

743. Aug. 21. George Ellison, mariner. Obstructions in int., 32 years old. Married at 28. Father an Englishman, mother an Ulmer. The mother's family from Germany. George married a Foster of Ipswich, one son. See D. B.

744. Aug. 25. Bethia, dau. of John and Rachel Archer. Mortification, 12 years old. Nine children left.

745. Aug. 25. Female child of Wm. and Hannah Cordwell. 9 months. She was a Hitchborn. They removed from Boston to Maine several years ago, and lately to Salem. Five children, three sons. Bridge Street.

746. Aug. 31. Mary Lee, of Samuel and Priscilla Lambert. Quincy, 14 months. They have a son and dau. left. He at sea. Both Lamberts, of Joseph and Jonathan. Court Street.

747. Sept. 19. Male child, of Joseph and Martha Webb. Convulsions, 8 days old. She a Devereux of Marblehead. Three children left, one son. Becket St.

748. Sept. 20. Alexander, of Alexander and Eliza-

beth Donaldson. 8 mos. She a Peele. One child, a dau., left. He from Ireland, blockmaker. Becket St.

749. Sept. 16. News of the drowning of Alexander Allen, at sea. 26 years. He was a twin child of Edward and Mary Allen. The widow has three children of Capt. Allen's by a former wife, and five of her own, two sons, other one son. He fell from a yard that broke on his passage homeward.

750. Sept. 23. Capt. Nathan Millet. Fever, ague, etc., 32 years. Married at 24. Four years in marriage. Son of Jonathan and Sarah. Left two daus. Mother died in 1798. He had lately returned from W. Ind., sick. Corner of Essex and Herbert Streets.

751. Sept. 28. Female child of Thomas and Mary Goldsmith. Atrophy Inf., 9 mos. She was a Whitford. Goldsmith her second husband. Her former husband a Hill. Four children by both marriages, two sons, two daus. Derby Street, corner Webb Street.

752. Sept. 30. Male child of Thomas and Sarah Webb, at birth. She was a Kilby from Hingham. They have one child, a female, left. Derby Street below English and Webb.

753. Oct. 2. Mary, wife of Thomas Goldsmith. Nervous fever, 41 years. Married at 21. First marriage five years, second marriage five years. She was a dau. of John and Mary Whitford, married Hill in 1784; he died in 1789. She married second, Goldsmith, in 1799. She has left three children by first marriage, one son, and one by last marriage, a son.

754. Oct. 3. Elizabeth, widow of Capt. John Batôn. Suddenly, 79 years. Married at 19. First marriage three years, second marriage fifty-one years. She was a Slate. She married Jona. Lander 1745, and John Batôn in 1750. Batôn died Dec., 1801. She had ten children. Died suddenly, without complaining, in her chair. Her

two sons by Lander are dead. Four daus. by Batôn survive. English Street below Derby.

755. Oct. 14. Charles Cooke, of William and Elizabeth Carlton. Fever, 14 months. They have one child left, a dau. Essex Street, below Union and Walnut.

756. Oct. 22. John Perkins. Debility, 60 years. Married at 25. First marriage sixteen years, second marriage eighteen years. He was from Topsfield in 1785 and lived ten years on Derby's, afterwards Allen's, farm, at the Neck. First wife a Heard from Topsfield. Second a Merriam from Boxford. Four sons, two by each marriage.

757. Oct. 23. Capt. Jona. Millet. Scurvy, 41 years. Married at 25. He was a brother to Nathan, who died Sept. 23. His wife a Masury. Left six children, five sons. He returned on 21st from Batavia and had been mate under his brother-in-law Ropes. Hardy Street between Essex and Derby.

758. Oct. 26. Stephen Cloutman. Consumption, 49 years. Married at 26. His wife Hannah Smith. Ten children, six males. He from one of the old Salem families. Ship carpenter, graver and caulker. Webb Street on Collin's Cove side.

759. Nov. 11. Hannah Weston. Consumption, 20 years. The father, Nath'l, from Reading; shoemaker. Mother Hannah Richardson, of Woburn. They have now five daus., two sons. Long sick. Addressed by Abraham Knowlton. Carlton Street.

760. Nov. 12. Mary Stevens. Consumption, 21 years. Dau. of late Capt. Thomas Stevens; his wife a Valpey, who has two daus. Mary lived with her grandmother Welman. Hardy Street, between Essex and Derby.

761. Dec. 16. Mary Chever, maiden. Paralytic, 80 years. Descended from an ancient family. Nursed long



in Judge Lynde's family. Died at Capt. Timothy Welman's, a cousin. She possessed a house in Essex Street, opposite Orange Street. Lived two years with Welman. Derby Street, west of Hardy Street. 80 in August last.

762. Dec. 29. Capt. Thomas Ashby. Debility, 41 years. Married at 24 years. First marriage one year, second ten years, third two years. Descended from an ancient family. First wife unknown. Second wife Mary White, died in March, 1791, four children. Third wife an Ashby, married March 13, 1803, one child; in all five children, one son, four daus. Essex Street, corner of Curtis.

763. Dec. 30. Mary, dau. of James and H. Carroll. Atrophy, 7 years. She was a Webb. The father died in July last. Five daus. left. Carlton Street.

[To be continued.]

---

## RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT SALISBURY, MASS., 1687-1754.

---

COMMUNICATED BY WM. P. UPHAM.

---

[Continued from page 160, Part 2, Vol. XVI.]

- 1736, Mar. 7. Thomas, son of Tho's Bradbury.  
 Mar. 14. Hanah, dafter of Aaron Clough.  
 ——— Rachel, — of Jer. Wheeler.  
 May 23. Ezekiel, son of Hez: Carr.  
 June 10. Timothy, son of Timothy French being sick at home.  
 June 19. Sarah, dafter of Jer. Shephard being sick at home.  
 June 20. Benj'n, son of Benj'n True. Jacob, son of Wm. Hook  
 Jun'r. Simon, a Molatto serv't of Nath'l Fitts.  
 Sept. 5. Sarah, dafter of Jno. Doell.

Aug. 29.           A           of Moses Clough.  
 Sept. 19. Mary, dafter of Sam'l French.

[103]

Oct. 7. Paul, son of Jabez and Sarah Eaton.

Oct. 10. Judith, dafter of Thos. Cammit.

—— Mary, — of Daniel Carr.

Oct. 31. Abram, son of Daniel Fitts.

Nov. 7. Ezekiel, — of Moses Merrill Jun'r.

Nov. 28. Elizabeth, dafter of Wm. Moodey.

Dec. 5. Elliner, of Mr. Ezekiel Chevers.

Feb. 23. Sarah, — of Samuel Merrill.

Mar. 20. Mary, — of Francis Hook.

May 8. Hanah, — of Benj'n Hoit Jun'r. Jemima, — of Thomas Silley.

May 22. Samuel, son of Jabez Eaton.

June 19. Hanah, dafter of Sam'l Moodey. Hanah, — of David Grely.

July 10. Hanah, — of John Allin.

July 31. Josiah, son of Jacob Hook Jun'r.

Aug. 21. Mary, dafter of Jona. Eaton.

Aug. 28. Esther, — of Joseph Eaton Jun'r.

Sept. 18. Moses, son of Josiah Hook.

Oct. 9. Ephraim, Mary, Dorothy, Jane, Elizabeth, children of Jno. and Jane Stevens; also Betty, dafter of Rob't Carr.

[104]

1737, Oct. 23. Elias, son of John Pike. Francis, son of Josiah French.

Oct. 30. Moses, son of Sam'l Clark.

Nov. 6. Judith, dafter of Daniel Hoit.

Nov. 20. Caleb, son of John Buswell.

dec. 18. Sarah, dafter of Henry Eaton.

Feb. 5. Elliner, — of Francis Hook.

Feb. 12. Ebenezer, son of Ebin'r Brown.

Feb. 19. Mary, dafter of Ezekiel Cheevers.

Feb. 26. Joshua, son of Daniel Merrill.

1738, Mar. 5. George, — of Wm. Hook Jun'r.

Mar. 26. Anna, dafter of Isaac Buswell. Moses, son of Moses Hoit.

Apr. 16. Sarah, dafter of C. Cushing Jun'r.

Apr. 23. William, son of Timo. Townsend.

May 14. Moses, — of Silvanus Carr.

June 4. Hanah, dafter of Dr. Sam'l Gyles.

June 11. William, son of Tho's Bradbury.

July 9. Joseph, son of Moses Clough. Simon, — of Aaron Clough.

- July 23. Mary, dafter of John Doel.  
 July 30. George, son of Hezekiah Carr.  
 Aug. 27. Anne, dafter, Samuel, son, of William Gill.  
 ——— Betty, dafter of Nath'l Carr.  
 Sept. 10. Sarah, — of Daniel Carr.

[107]

- Oct. 22. Judith, dafter of Jona. Eaton.  
 Nov. 19. Samuel, son of Jno. Stevens.  
 dec. 3. Judith, dafter of Wm. Moody.  
 Dec. 18. Nathan, son of Dan'l Fitts.  
 1739, Mar. 18. Gyles, son of Moses Merrill Jun'r.  
 ——— Elizabeth, dafter of Nath'l Brown Jun'r.  
 Mar. 25. Sarah, — of John Pike.  
 Apr. 15. Elizabeth, — of Joseph Eaton Jun'r.  
 May 6. Joanna, dafter of Jer. Sheppard. Hanah, — of Daniel  
 Merrill. John, son of Thomas Silley. Timothy, —  
 of Josiah French.  
 May 20. Esther, dafter of David Grely.  
 June 10. Umphry, son of Ezek. Chevers.  
 July 1. Joseph, son of Enoch Hoit.  
 Aug. 19. William, son of Josiah Hook.  
 Sept. 30. Paul, son of Jabez Eaton.  
 Nov. 4. Elizabeth, dafter of Isaac Buswell. Anna, dafter of  
 Elias Smith. Moses, son of Jacob Hale.  
 Nov. 25. Jacob, son of Jno. Buswell. Rich'd, son of Daniel  
 Hoit.  
 Dec. 13. William, son of Ebenezer Brown.

[108]

- Jan. 20. Benj., son of Caleb Cushing Jun'r.  
 1739-40. Mary, dafter of Rob't Carr. Sarah, — of Tho's Brad-  
 bury. Elizabeth, — of Jacob Hook Jun'r.  
 Feb. 10. Abigail, — of Sam'l Moody.  
 Mar. 2. Francis, son of Wm. Hook, Jun'r.  
 Mar. 16. Hanah, dafter of Nath'l Carr.  
 Apr. 27. Lydia, — of Moses Hoit.  
 May 4. Timothy, son of Timo. Townsend.  
 May 11. Abigail, dafter of Henry Eaton. Samuel, son of Ste-  
 phen Webster.  
 June 8. Samuel, son of Daniel Carr.  
 July 27. John, son of Moses Clough. Jacob, son of Samuel  
 Greley.  
 Aug. 3. — son of Zacheus Clough. Mary, dafter of Eze-  
 kiel Evens.  
 Aug. 10. Nathaniel, son of Benj'n Gealy.  
 Sept. 14. Moses, — of Jno. Doel.  
 Sept. 28. Laban, son of Ezekiel Morrill. Nathaniel, — of Nath'l  
 Merrill.

- Oct. 26. Moses, son of Benj'n True.  
 dec. 28. Mary, dafter of Wm. Moodey.  
 Jan. 24. Belcher, son of Nath'l Doel. Jacob, — of Sam'l Barnard. Elizabeth, dafter of Elisha Allin.
- [109]
- 1741, Mar. 1. Hanah, dafter of Jno. Stevens. Sarah, — of Joseph Eaton Jun'r. Jemima, — of Sam'l Grealy.  
 Mar. 8. Sarah, — of Stephen Merrill Jun'r.  
 Mar. 22. Rachel, — of Francis Hook.  
 Apr. 5. Abigail, — of Benj'n Morrill.  
 Apr. 12. Joseph, son of Jona. Eaton. Daniel, — of Daniel Merrill.  
 May 3. Betty, dafter of Jno. Allin.  
 May 10. Mary, — of Benony Silly.  
 May 24. Moses, son of Moses Merrill Jun'r.  
 June 7. Elizabeth, dafter of Benj'n Stevens.  
 June 28. Humphry, son of Jno. Pike.  
 oct. 4. David, — of David Grealy.  
 oct. 25. Samuel, — of Jno. Buswell.  
 dec. 6. Joseph, — of Daniel Fitts.  
 Dec. 20. Elizabeth, dafter of Josiah Hook.  
 Dec. 27. Mary, — of Wm. Hook Jun'r.  
 Jan. 17. Benjamin, son of Jabez True Jun'r.  
 Jan. 31. Eunice, dafter of Jacob Hale.  
 Mar. 7. Abigail, — of Jer. Sheppard.  
 Mar. 14. Trustrum, son of Nath'l Carr.  
 May 16. Benj'n, son of Dan'l Hoit.  
 May 23. Elizabeth, dafter of Tho's Silley.
- [110]
- 1742, May 30. Patience, dafter of Tho's Brown.  
 June 20. Moses Deal, adopted son of Jno. and Eliz. Eaton.  
 July 4. Reuben, son of Benj'n Grealy.  
 July 11. Eliot, son of Rob't Carr.  
 Aug. 15. John, — of Josiah French.  
 Sept. 5. Samuel, — of Sam'l Moodey.  
 ——— Martha, dafter of Timo. Townsend.  
 Sept. 12. Joanna, — of Henry Eaton.  
 Sept. 19. Nanne, — of Moses Hoit. Stephen, son of Sam'l Grealy.  
 Oct. 17. Anna, dafter of Moses Clough.  
 Oct. 24. Jabez, son of Eben'r Brown.  
 Nov. 21. Mary, dafter of Francis Hook.  
 dec. 5. Johanna, — of Enoch Hoit.  
 ——— 19. Jane, — of Tho's Silley.  
 Jan. 9. Samuel, son of Benj'n True.  
 Jan. 23. Sarah, dafter of Joshua French.

- Feb. 6. Benjamin, son of Benj'n Stevens.  
 1743, Apr. 3. Abigail, dafter of Benj'n Silley.  
 May 29. William, son of Wm. Moodey.  
 July 30. Sarah, dafter of Jabez Eaton.  
 Aug. 21. Hanah, — of Jno. Buswell. Sarah, — of Moses Mer-  
 rill. Israel, son of Jno. Pike.

[111]

- Sept. 4. Richard, son of David Grely.  
 Sept. 18. Benjamin, — of Abraham Eaton. Judith, dafter of  
 Jona. Eaton.  
 Sept. 25. Nanne, — of Jno. Doel.  
 Oct. 2. Jabez, son of Jabez True Jun'r.  
 Nov. 27. Elizabeth, dafter of Joseph Hubbard.  
 Jan. 8. Moses, son of Jos. Eaton. Anne, dafter of Nath'l  
 Carr.  
 Feb. 5. Elizabeth, — of C. Cushing Jun'r. William, son of  
 Thos. Stockman.  
 1744, Mar. 11. Ruth, dafter of Dan'l Fitts.  
 June 3. Josiah, son of Josiah Hook.  
 July 29. Dexter, — of Ebenezer Brown.  
 Aug. 19. Ruth, dafter of Josiah French.  
 Sept. 23. Mirriam, -- of Benj'n Grealy.  
 Oct. 14. Joshua, son of Sam'l Moodey.  
 Oct. 28. John, son of Timo. Townsend.  
 ——— Umphry, son of Anthony Moss.  
 Nov. 4. Anna, dafter of Sam'l Merrill.  
 Dec. 9. Lydia, — of Tho's Silley.  
 Dec. 16. Elizabeth, — of Sam'l Grealy.  
 Dec. 23. Joseph, son of Dan'l Merrill Jun'r.

[112]

- Dec. 30. William, son of Wm. Hook. Abigail, dafter of Benj'n  
 Stevens. Sarah, — of Wm. Carr, Jun'r.  
 Jan. 20. Daniel, son of Dan'l Hoit. Sarah, dafter of Moses  
 French.  
 Feb. 3. Ephraim, son of Hen'ry Eaton.  
 ——— Rebecca, dafter of Tho's Brown.  
 Mar. 17. Robert, son of Rob't Carr.  
 ——— Mary, dafter of Joshua French.  
 Mar. 24. Judith, — of Francis Hook.  
 Mar. 31. Anna, — of Nath'l Fitts.  
 Apr. 7. Hanah, — of Jer. Shepard.  
 ——— Mary, — Stephen Morrill.  
 May 19. Mary, — of Tho's Bradbury.  
 July 7. Apphia, — of David Norton.  
 July 21. Enoch, son of Enoch Hoit.  
 Aug. 4. Dorithy, dafter of Jno. Allin.



- Aug. 25. Sarah, — of Jabez True, Jun'r.  
 Sept. 8. Jonathan, son of Jona. Eaton.  
 Sept. 29. James, son of Jno. Pike.  
 Dec. 1. Jacob, — of Joseph Burnam.  
 Dec. 22. Benjamin, — of Joseph Hubbard.  
 ——— Benjamin, — of Phillip Brown.  
 Jan. 19. Benjamin, — of Wm. Moody.  
 Mar. 2. Rachel, dafter of David Grely.

[113]

- 1746, Mar. 23. Charles, ye son of Moses Stockm'n.  
 Apr. 27. Benjamin, — of Moses Merrill, Jun'r.  
 May 4. Ezra, of Stephen Morill, Jun'r.  
 May 25. Samuel, — of Tho's Stockman.  
 June 14. Benjamin, of Moses Pike.  
 July 13. Hanah, dafter of Josiah Hook.  
 Aug. 3. Edward, son of Aaron Clough.  
 Aug. 10. John, — of Jno. Doel.  
 ——— Mercy, dafter of Daniel Fitts.  
 Sept. 21. Moses, son of David Norton.  
 Oct. 26. Jabez, — of Jabez Eaton.  
 ——— Patience, dafter of Benj'n Greale.  
 ——— Sarah, — of Thomas Felloes, Jun'r.  
 Dec. 7. Sarah, — of Ezekiel True.  
 Dec. 21. Mary, — of Josiah French.  
 Jan. 25. Rhoda, — of Dan'l Merrill, Jun'r.  
 Feb. 8. Jabez, son of Dan'l Carr.  
 ——— J[ohn], — son of Sam'l Merrill.  
 ——— Judith, dafter of Sam'l Grealy.  
 Feb. 15. Umphry, son of Jos. Burnam.  
 Feb. 22. James, son of Timo. Townsend.  
 1747, Apr. 5. Ezekiel, son of Francis Hook. Jacob, — of Thomas  
 Silley. Mary, dafter of Benj'n Stevens.

[114]

- Apr. 12. Judith, dafter of Josh. French.  
 May 3. Mehitabel, — of Nath'l Fitts.  
 Aug. 2. Martha, — of Wm. Hook.  
 Aug. 9. Mark, son of Mark Graves.  
 Aug. 23. Sarah, dafter of Sam'l Moody.  
 Sept. 6. Robart, son of Dan'l Merrill.  
 Oct. 18. Abraham, — of Philip Brown.  
 Nov. 1. Sarah, dafter of Moses Pike.  
 Nov. 8. Samuel, son of Archalus Adams.  
 Nov. 15. Moses, — of Dan'l Carr.  
 Nov. 22. Oliver, — of Joseph Hoyt.  
 Nov. 29. Nicolas, — of Moses French.

- Jan. 17. Martha, dafter of Enoch Hoyt.  
 Feb. 28. Anthony, son, Judith, dafter, of Anthony Moss.  
 1748, Mar. 27. Peter, son of Hen'ry Eaton.  
 ——— Mary, dafter of Joseph Hubbard.  
 Apr. 10. Jabez, son of Moses Merrill, Jun'r. Jacob, — of Eze-  
 kiel Trne.  
 Apr. 24. Hanah, dafter of Tho's Stockman.  
 May 1. Mary, dafter of Eliphalet French.  
 May 29. James, son of David Norton.  
 July 10. Elizabeth, dafter of Jabez True, Jun'r.  
 July 17. Abell, son of Sam'l Merril, Jun'r.  
 Sept. 4. Nicholas, — of Abraham Eaton.  
 Sept. 18. Martha, dafter of Wm. Moodey.

[115]

- Oct. 16. Elizabeth, dafter of Jno. Pike.  
 Oct. 30. Joshua, son of Josiah French.  
 Nov. 20. Judith, dafter of Tho's Silley.  
 Nov. 27. Benj'n, son of Jno. Doel.  
 Dec. 11. Jerushah, dafter of D'l Fitts.  
 Dec. 18. William, son of Nath'l Carr.  
 Dec. 25. Sarah, dafter of Benj'n Stevens. Mary, — of Stephen  
 Merrill, Jun'r.

- Jan. 8. Benjamin, son of David Grealy.  
 ——— Sarah, dafter of Samuel Grealy.

- Jan. 15. Rachel, — of Joseph Dow.  
 Feb. 26. Mary, — of Samuel Merrill.

- 1749, Mar. 19. Benj'n, son of Dan'l Merill, Jun'r.  
 Apr. 9. Lemuel, son of Wm. Hook.  
 Apr. 16. Mary, dafter of Benj'n French.  
 July 30. Zebulon, son of Daniel Carr.  
 Aug. 27. Joshua, — son of Jabez Eaton.  
 Sept. 10. Rhoda, dafter of Daniel Merrill.  
 Sept. 17. \* Abigail, — of Benj'n Grealy.  
 Oct. 1. dudley, son of Paul Camit.  
 Nov. 12. Mary, dafter of Moses French.  
 dec. 3. Sarah, — of Phillip Brown.  
 Dec. 17. Jabez, son of Moses Merrill, Jun'r.  
 Jan. 14. Abigail, dafter of Sam'l Grealy.  
 Jan. 21. Samuel, son of Archalus Adams.  
 Feb. 11. Sarah, dafter of Abraham Eaton.  
 Feb. 18. Elizabeth, — of Thomas Stockman.

[116]

- 1750, Mar. 5. Nath'l, son of Sam'l Baker.  
 Mar. 18. Timothy, of Henry Eaton.  
 Mar. 25. Eliphalet, — of Eliph. French.

- Apr. 15. Caleb, — of Anthony Morss.  
 May 13. Timothy, — of Josiah French.  
 May 20. Jabez, — of Jabez True.  
 May 27. Enoch, — of Sam'l French.  
 ——— Sarah, dafter of Benj'n Bradbury.  
 July 8. Sarah, — of Enoch Hoyt.  
 ——— William, son of Mark Graves.  
 Sept. 9. Hanah, dafter of David Norton.  
 Sept. 23. Caleb, son of Caleb Cushing, Jun'r.  
 Sept. 30. John, — of James Croker. Abra, dafter of Joseph Hubbard.  
 Oct. 14. Sarah, — of Sam'l Moodey.  
 ——— Sarah, — of Jos. and Abigail Page.  
 Oct. 21. Stephen, son of Tho's Eaton.  
 oct. 23. Mary, Samuel, Hanah, and Benj'n, children of Ben. Hoit.  
 ——— John and Hanah, children of Jno. Gill and Jona. Walton.  
 Jan. 6. Katherine, ye Da'ter of Benjamin Stevens. Joanna, ye Da'ter of Benja. French.  
 Feb. 24. Anne, ye Da'ter of John Pike; Mary, ye Da'ter of Will'm Hook; Elias, ye Son of Dan'll Merrill; Elias, ye Son of Joshua Pike; Baptized.
- [117]
- 1751, Mar. 24. Sarah, dafter of Amos Coffin.  
 Apr. 14. Abigail, — of Dan'l Fitts.  
 July 14. Benjamin, son of Macress Carr.  
 July 20. John, son of Roland Bradbury.  
 Aug. 11. Mary, dafter of Silvanas Carr.  
 Aug. 18. Humphry, son of Francis Hook.  
 Oct. <sup>A</sup> Lydia, dafter of Ezekiel True. Abiathar, — of Stephen Morill, Jun'r. Mary, dafter of Paul Cammit.  
 Nov. 10. William, son of Wm. Moodey. Moses, son of Moses French. Elizabeth, dafter of Joseph March, Jun'r.  
 Dec. 1. Jonathan, son of Sam'l Grealy.

*Handwriting of Edmond Noyes.*

- 1752, Feb. ye 2. Judith, ye Daughter of John March.  
 Mar. ye 1. Nathanael, ye Son of Moses Woodbury.  
 Mar. ye 29. William, ye Son of Philip Brown.  
 Apr ye 5. Ruth, Daughter of Benja. Greeley.  
 May ye 10. Sarah, Daughter of Sam'll French.  
 June ye 7. Abigail, Daughter of Jabez Eaton.  
 June ye 14. Hannah, ye Daughter of Enoch Hoit.  
 July ye 26. Josiah, Son of Josiah French.

Aug. 23. Nanney, Daughter of Moses Stevens. Samuel, Son of Jonathan Walton.

[118]

1752, Oct. 15, N. S. John, Son of David Greeley; Jabez, son of Benja-Bradbury; Jacob, son of Thomas Stockman; Baptized.

Oct. 23. Nathaniel, son of Eliphalet French.

Oct. 29. Enoch, son of James Jackman, Jun'r.

Nov. 12. Anne, Daughter of Benja. Stevens.

Dec. 3. Mary, ye Daughter of Joshua Pike.

1753, Jan. 21. Edmund, son of Wm. Hook. Joseph, son of Sam'l Pettingell.

Feb. 4. Betty, Daughter of James Crocker. Sam'll, Son of Samuel Baker. Elizabeth, Daughter of Benja. French.

Feb. 25. David Eaton, son of Sam'l Eaton, adult. Martha, Daughter of Ezekiel True. Abigail, Da'ter of Nicholas Oakham.

Mar. 11. Elizabeth, Daughter of Amos Coffin.

Mar. 25. Robert, Son of Sam'l Fowler.

Apr. 22. Elizabeth, Daughter of Dan'l Fitts.

Apr. 29. Molly, Daughter of Dan'l Felch. Betty, Daughter of Jeremy Allin. Paul, son of Paul Cammit.

May 13. William, son of Macres Carr.

May 20. Joseph, son of Joseph Dow.

June 10. Zilpah, Daughter of David Norton.

July 22. Martha, Daughter of Moses French.

July 29. Susanna, Daughter of Joseph Hoyt.

[119]

Aug. 12. Philip, son of Philip Brown.

Sept. 23. Jenny, Daughter of Roland Bradbury.

Oct. 14. Mary and Elizabeth, Daughters of Moses Pike.

Nov. 25. Joseph, son of Moses Woodbury.

Dec. 2. Jemima, Daughter of Josiah French.

1754, Jan. 13. Betty, Daughter of John March. O[ffen], son of Joseph March.

Mar. 17. Joseph, Son of Joseph French, Jun'r.

Mar. 31. Benja., Son of Dan'l Felch.

Apr. 7. Elizabeth, Daughter of Abraham Eaton. Stephen, Son of Abner Lowell.

Apr. 14. Aaron, Son of Stephen Merrill, Jun'r.

Apr. 21. Mary, Daughter of Moses Buswell.

May 26. Sarah and Mary, Daughters of Mrs. [Russell].

June 2. John Pecker, Son of Edmund Noyes, Pastor.

June 9. Hannah, Daughter of Sam'l Greeley.

June 30. Abigail, Daughter of James Jackman, Jun'r.

*(Handwriting of James Allen.)*

[33]

## Grandchildren baptized.

mary Gill ye daughter of moses Gill upon ye 1 July 1688.  
 Susanna ye daughter of Simon French upon 15 July, 1688.  
 Elizabeth, ye daughter of Tobias Langden upon the 16 Sept. 1688.  
 Anne ye Daughter of Tho. Evens upon ye 14 Oct: 1688.  
 Tobias ye Sonne of Tobias Langden upon ye 18th Aug'st 1689.  
 Hannah ye daughter goodwife Pette: 6th Oct. 1689.  
 John ye Sonne of Capt. Sam'el Sherborn 29th Dec: 1689.  
 Joshua, Sarah, Sonn and daughter of Dan'el Moody 29 June, 1690.  
 Joseph, ye Son of Symō French, 31 Aug. 1690.

[34]

John ye Sonne of Tho. Evens 19 Ap. 1691.  
 25 Sept., 1692, mary daughter of Wm. Philbrick.

[35]

The children of those y<sup>t</sup> are in full communion of  
 Another town.

Thomas and Aaron ye Sons of Aaron Sleeper of Hampton 30 Sept:  
 1688.

Sam'll Son of Goodm: Jewell of Aimesbury 14 Oct. 1688.

Joseph Sonne of Deacon Page of Hampton 28 Oct: 1688.

Hannah ye daughter of goodwife Graves now of salisbury but formerly of piscataqua. Anno. 1690.

Walter, the Sonne of Wm. Philbrick of Greenland. 10 Apr. 1691.

this to be amongst grandchildren.

Jacob: Isaak, Sonns of Isaak Green: 7th June, 1691.

Hannah and Mercy, Twinns children of Mr. John Pike baptized 12  
 July 1691.

Dorithy daughter of Mr. Jno. Cotton, 10 Sept., 1693.

*(Handwriting of Caleb Cushing.)*

[56]

## Adult persons baptised.

1698, dec. 11. Margaret Allin, ye wife of Stilson Allin.

1699, Apr. 2. Naomi Flanders.

May 28. Elizabeth French, ye wife of Henery.

June 22. John Foot of Amsbury.

Oct. 8. Elizabeth Eastman, ye wife of Sam'll East.

[To be continued.]



## GENEALOGICAL NOTES.—WEBB FAMILY.

---

COMMUNICATED BY EDW. STANLEY WATERS.

---

IN the notes upon these and other families the compiler would be understood not to claim thoroughness of research, nor completeness of result, but merely to put in accessible and permanent form the results of information and facts acquired indirectly, while making other definite researches of a kindred nature.

### *First Church Baptisms.*

March, 1690, Mary,\* at age.

Apr. 13, 1690, Perez, Mary and Daniel, of Mary.

June, 1692, Elizabeth, of Daniel.

May 24, 1696, Margaret, of Daniel.

Dec., 1709, Elizabeth, of John.

Aug. 10, 1712, John, of John.

Feb. 26, 1715, Jonathan and wife Priscilla, at age.

1. JONATHAN<sup>1</sup> (2), d. before 1765. He mar. Mar. 23, 1713-4, Priscilla, dau. of Robert and Christian (Collins) Bray,† by whom he had issue. He was a deacon of the East Society. His mansion house stood on the corner of Derby and Hardy Sts., being in 1758 bounded south by the new way, west by Hardy St., east by land of Thos. Dean, and north by his son Jona.'s, who bought

---

\* Inst. Coll., Vol. VIII, p. 139, "Becket Family."

† Bray Family, Inst. Coll., Vol. VII, p. 247.

the remainder of his father's homestead from the other heirs.

1. JONATHAN<sup>1</sup>, by wife Priscilla, had issue:—

2. I. PRISCILLA<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Mar. 4, 1716, d. after 1769, mar. Oct. 9, 1740, Gamaliel, son of Gamaliel and Sarah (Williams) Hodges, b. Oct. 13, 1716, d. 1768, by whom she had ten children. In his will, June, 1768, he mentions sons Gam., Joseph and Jona., and daus. Mary, Sarah Putnam and Priscilla.

3. II. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> (11), b. Dec. 22, bapt. 30, 1716, d. Feb. 29, 1792, mar. June 22, 1740, Elizabeth Sanders; b. 1717, d. Nov. 14, 1788; in 1767 is called "coaster." His homestead in Hardy St., partly bought of Sam. Collyer and bounded on the north by land of Robert Stone, otherwise his father's homestead, was sold by his other children to their brother Michael, July 6, 1792. He kept the Ship Tavern in Washington St. His children's baptisms are from the Tabernacle Ch. Records.

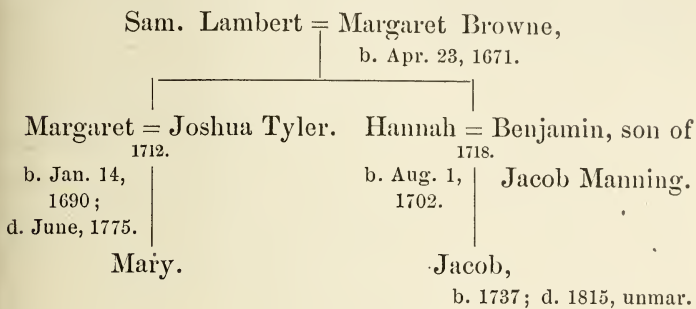
4. III. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Oct. 19, 1718, d. young.

5. IV. STEPHEN<sup>2</sup> (19), b. Feb. 13, 1722, d. Mar. 24, 1796, mar. Nov. 27, 1746, Elizabeth Best, who died in a year; mar. 2dly June 7, 1750, Mary, widow of Jacob Manning and dau. of Joshua and Margaret (Lambert) Tyler; 3dly, about 1775, a widow Masury, dau. of — Beans. In regard to his second marriage more information is desirable. His wife must certainly have been a dau. of Margaret Tyler, because her property was left to his children, "my grandchildren"; yet in the City Record of Births, the only dau. of Joshua and Margaret Tyler mentioned was *Margaret*; to be sure a dau. Mary\* may have been born, but not recorded. Then this dau., too, must have previously mar. a "Manning," as the mar-

---

\* I have since found the following: "Mary, d. of Joshua and Margaret Tyler bapt. Jan. 21, 1727-8." First Ch.

riage is recorded "Stephen Webb to Mary Manning"; a Mary Tyler was mar. to Jacob Manning July 2, 1745, at St. Peter's church, and if this was she, it shows the remarkable coincidence of her marrying a man who bore the exact name of her own cousin, and yet was not he, as is shown by the following pedigree:—



Possibly he may have been a much younger brother of her uncle Benj., or he may have been of the Ipswich family of "Manning," of which I have an indistinct impression that a "Jacob" married in Salem.

Stephen Webb is called "cordwainer." He lived near Neck gate, perhaps near where Foye's rope-walk afterwards stood. I have heard that he lived at the Fort and used to signalize vessels, and keep their owner's colors.\* Neck-gate was at the foot of Essex St., and from it a way or road, sometimes covered by the tide, and following somewhat the curve of the shore, led around to the right down to the Neck.

Just at the junction of Essex St. with this road was the northeastern portion of the real estate of Joseph Browne, containing about two and a quarter acres. He

\*Felt somewhat confirms this: "June 6, 1782, Notice is given that guards are at the forts; that Stephen Webb has the command there, and that captains of vessels give proper answers when hailed, if they would not be fired upon." *Iust. Coll.*, Vol. V, p. 259.

was born in 1673, and was the son of John and Hannah (Collins) Browne, and grandson of Francis Collins,\* from whom "Collins' Cove" takes its name.

He died about 1756, leaving a good property for those times (£2753), and his real estate was divided into shares, of which "Margaret Tyler, widow," received one, in right of her mother, his sister. This was the portion abutting on the road to the Neck, and at her death she bequeathed it to her grandchildren, children of Stephen Webb. Webb St., I suppose, took its name from these owners, being apparently laid out through it. This land with the adjoining flats was sold May 2, 1798, by these heirs to Wm. Foye, ropemaker. She also left to them the rest of her property which included:—

A house and land late of Joshua Tyler dec'd.

A pew in the East Meeting-house.

A bond of Mr. John Ives, Oct. 31, 1757.

This Tyler homestead was on the westerly side of English St., the second house from Essex St., next to the Ingersoll land, and was sold by the other heirs, Sept. 22, 1797, for \$350.00, to Sam. Masury and John Patterson; afterward Patterson and wife Hannah sold their share to Masury. Jan. 14, 1763, this was called "Webb's land." An old house, said to be a Patterson house, was burnt down about here in 1864-5.

6. V. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1724, d. of consumption Mar. 21, 1790, mar. July 16, 1747, Joseph Cloutman, whom she survived. He was perhaps son of Joseph and Mary (Peters) Cloutman. She left at her death two daus., unmar., and two sons, mar. One of these, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, mar. June 6, 1779, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert and Elizabeth (Hilliard) Frye, who survived him, dying Aug.,

---

\* He was of Salem as early as 1637.

1818, aged 59. "He d. suddenly in bed July 4, 1787, æt. 48, left 8 children, 4 males, his wife was a grdaun. of Frye at Fort Anne. He went to bed well, died before his wife could see him." Bentley.

Of the children, Benjamin<sup>4</sup> d. 1799; Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Oct. 13, 1803, of scarlet fever and throat distemper, aged 12. A promising youth. Sick five days. *B.* To Joseph<sup>4</sup>, for so many years the faithful City Clerk, we are indebted for an alphabetical transcript of deaths from the Salem newspapers, from their first issue to 1840, a most useful volume. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> mar. July 3, 1808, John Bullock, who lived in Carlton St., and had issue. Robert Frye<sup>4</sup> was a hardware dealer in Salem; he mar. June 23, 1811, Mary Ann Fenno, who died May, 1813, aged 23; he died at Charleston, S. C., Feb. 2, 1831. They left one child, Mary Louisa<sup>5</sup>, who died a few years ago. Sally<sup>4</sup>, Priscilla<sup>4</sup>, both unmar.

The other son may have been Joseph<sup>3</sup>, who mar. Hannah Becket and had Joseph<sup>4</sup>, lost at sea; John, "second mate with Adam Wellman, missing, aged 23, Dec. 28, 1800; one son & three daus. left;" Hannah<sup>4</sup>, mar. Vincent; Mary<sup>4</sup>, mar. Abijah Hitching; Rebecca<sup>4</sup>, mar. Wm. Rowell; and Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, lost like his brothers.

The old Cloutman house in Webb St. is still standing, near or next to the school-house removed from East St. thither.

7. VI. SUSANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1726, d. after 1768, mar. Sept. 29, 1756, John Flint, who d. before 1767, by whom she had:

I. John<sup>3</sup>, b. 1757, d. Dec. 28, 1813, mar. Margaret, dau. of Peter and Margaret (Ives) Cheever, b. Nov. 5, 1761, by whom he had Abigail Ives<sup>4</sup>, mar. Timothy Haraden; Priscilla<sup>4</sup>, d. 1826; Susan Parsons<sup>4</sup>, mar. Thomas Brooks; Mary Malloy<sup>4</sup>, mar. Samuel Nichols; Sarah<sup>4</sup>,



mar. John B. Currier, and, 2d, Ephraim Allen; John<sup>4</sup>, d. at Havana, July, 1811.

II. Susannah<sup>3</sup>, b. 1759, d. Nov. 19, 1848, mar. Josiah Parsons of Newmarket, N. H.

III. Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, d. at sea.

IV. Joseph<sup>3</sup>, d. at sea.

8. VII. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Sept. 24, 1727, d. Feb. 14, 1817, mar. June 8, 1752, David, son of Jona. and Mary (Marston) Neal, b. about 1730, d. 1762, by whom she had issue. See "Neal Family."

9. VIII. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> (29), b. Feb. 18, 1732, d. 1780, mar. Oct. 14, 1755, Deborah Prince, by whom I think he had no children; mar., 2dly, Nov. 9, 1758, Hannah, dau. of John and Hannah (Higginson) Ward, b. Dec. 31, 1735, d. Apr. 4, 1808; "Ap. 11, of a fever, much esteemed," Dr. Bentley says. He was a sea-captain, and lived on the corner of Pleasant and East Sts., which estate is still owned and occupied by his descendants. This was bought of the Ives family in 1767. John Ives mar. her cousin Sarah, dau. of Miles Ward, who mar. Eliz., dau. of John and Eliz. (Phippen) Webb. What her relation to Samuel Webb was I do not know. Inst. Coll., Vol. IV, p. 4.

10. IX. JOHN<sup>2</sup> (34), b. Aug. 10, 1733, d. May 17, 1811, mar. Nov. 5, 1752, Judith Phelps,\* b. about 1730, d. Sept. 12, 1814. They lived nearly sixty years in marriage. His house was in Daniel St. below Derby St. I think it became afterward the property of Fogg, from whom the locality was called "Fogg's Beach."

JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> (3), by wife Elizabeth, had issue:—

---

\* "Her father lived to a great age, as did many of the family. Three sons and three daughters survive and grand and great-grand-children. Her elder sister, Emma (Southward), survives, and her youngest, Eunice (Perkins), at her son Benja's in Essex St. between Herbert and Union. She was paralytic, shaking, and went off easily as if fainting; no sickness." Bentley.

11. I. PRISCILLA<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1741, bap. Nov. 8, 1747, d. Oct. 5, 1831, aged 91, mar. Oct. 9, 1760, David, son of Thomas and Sarah (Hodges) Ropes, by whom she had no issue. The Essex Institute has crayon portraits of them both. See Ropes Fam., Vol. VII, pp. 162-3, of these COLLECTIONS.

12. II. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1744, bapt. Nov. 8, 1747, d. about 1763; apparently, from the following document, by some accident or violence:—

“Mary Burchmore, Wid., conveys to John Leach, shipwright, Jona. Webb, Mar., and Benj. Ward, Jr., Cordw<sup>r</sup>., all her mansion-house, etc., bounded north on Epes Lane, east by land of Robert Peele, south by that of John Turner, Esq., or in his possession, and west by the garden of late James Jeffrey, dec., as security for the recognizance in £70 each, which they have entered into, to King George III, that Zachariah Burchmore shall personally appear at a Court of Assize and General Goal Delivery to be held at Ipswich the 2d Tuesday of June next, to answer such matters and things as shall be objected against him, more particularly as to his being ye accompt of ye death of Jona. Webb, Jr., late dec<sup>d</sup>, etc., etc. Nov. 3, 1763.

13. III. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1747, bapt. Nov. 8, 1747, d. after 1792, mar. Jan. 1, 1775, Jeremiah Shepard, b. about 1751, d. Aug. 11, 1817. They owned and occupied the house on Brown St. next to the one mentioned in the “Ropes Family” as built by Joseph Ropes, and now in the occupancy of the family of Stephen<sup>4</sup> Shepard, dec., a son of Jeremiah. He had also sons Jeremiah<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, and a dau. Betsey. See ante, Vol. IV, p. 10.

14. IV. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Apr. 9, 1750, bapt. Apr. 21, 1751, d. probably before 1792, unmar.

15. V. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> (45), b. Mar. 2, 1753, bapt. Mar. 3, 1754, d. Oct. 13, 1815, mar. Sept. 23, 1779, Mary, dau. of Wm. and Mary (Andrew) King, b. Jan. 6, 1753, d. Oct. 19, 1830. He kept the Sun Tavern in Essex St., and afterwards lived upon his farm at the foot of Conant St. Inst. Coll., Vol. IV, p. 139, and Vol. VI, p. 99.

16. VI. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup> (49), b. Sept. 21, 1756, bapt. Sept. 26, 1756, d. Feb. 11, 1831, mar. Oct. 3, 1779, Sarah, dau. of Edw. and Ruth (Hodges) (Gardner) Allen, who d. Sept. 23, 1780; mar. 2dly Sept. 2, 1784, Sarah, dau. of Barth. and Sarah (Hodges) Putnam and widow of Thomas Palfray, by whom she had a son Thomas, who died unmar. The mothers of his two wives were sisters and his cousins. A sea-captain, and afterwards carried on a rope-walk in what is now Howard St. An account of him may be found in the Inst. Coll., Vol. IV, p. 8.

17. VII. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 22, 1759, d. probably before 1792, unmar.

18. VIII. MICHAEL<sup>3</sup> (52), b. July 19, bapt. Aug. 1, 1762, d. Nov. 12, 1839, mar. Mar. 2, 1789, Ruth, dau. of Barth. and Sarah (Hodges) Putnam, sister of his brother Stephen's wife. She d. June 24, 1790, aged 22, of a consumption, "much lamented." He mar. 2dly Oct. 30, 1796, Sarah, dau. of Matthew Mansfield and widow of John Tucker. He kept a noted grocery and wine store in Washington St., near the site of the present City Hall. Inst. Coll., Vol. V, p. 87.

STEPHEN<sup>2</sup> (5), by wife Mary, had issue:—

19. I. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1751, d. July 19, 1795, mar. Peter Murray, cooper, who d. Feb. 13, 1807, aged 61. They left a dau., I, Mary<sup>4</sup>, who mar. Jan. 9, 1803, Israel, son of John and Bethiah (Archer) Ward, b. Apr. 1, 1776, died June 4, 1849, and had Israel<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1803; Peter Murray<sup>5</sup>, b. June 15, 1805, d. at sea, Aug.

4, 1824; Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, b. June 20, 1808, d. May 7, 1809; Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 2, d. Oct. 23, 1814. She d. Mar. 26, 1816.

20. II. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1753; was living May 2, 1798, then a widow; mar. a Murray of the same family as her sister's husband. I know nothing more of her.

21. III. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> (54), b. about 1755, d. about 1780, lost at sea,\* mar. July 17, 1773, Hannah Murray, perhaps sister of the above, who mar. 2dly — Hannon, by whom she left two children, and d. Aug., 1790. He also was lost at sea.

22. IV. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1756, mar. Sam. Masury,† b. about 1752, and was lost from the Revenue Boat Jan. 24, 1811, by whom she had: I, Benj<sup>4</sup>.; II, Mary<sup>4</sup>, mar. a Clough; III, John<sup>4</sup>, mar. Priscilla Carroll; IV, Priscilla<sup>4</sup>, d. Nov. 3, 1794; V, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, d. unmar.; VI, Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, mar. in Watertown; VII, a dau<sup>4</sup>., mar. Cutler Weston; and others.

23. V. PRISCILLA<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1758, d. Jan. 11, 1781, mar. Sept. 26, 1776, Thomas Welcome, who d. before 1794, by whom she had: I, Sally<sup>4</sup>, who mar. Capt. George Southward, and d. Mar. 28, 1859, aged 81; II, Polly<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1780, mar. Robert, son of Thorndike and Eunice (Beckett) Deland, and d. Aug. 19, 1864; her husband, of about the same age, dying the next day. They had issue. He mar. 2dly Sept. 16, 1782, Elizabeth Lambert, who d. Oct. 20, 1793, aged 28, by whom he had a son Thomas, who died at Gaudeloupe, Mar. 24, 1805, aged 22, mate of Brig Edwin, Capt. Townsend, "a promising young man," and, if I am correct, Betsey, bapt. Oct. 30, 1785; Elizabeth, bapt. May 23, 1790, and

---

\* "In a prize-ship called the *Geram*, taken from the English," I am told.

† "Abigail Masury, d. Ap. 11, 1794, aged 65; a widow, left a dau. Infirm. Webb." Bentley.

who mar. George Hodges, afterwards of Andover, whom she survives. Inst. Coll., Vol. III, p. 125.

24. VI. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1760, mar. John Patterson, by whom she had : I, Hannah<sup>4</sup>, mar. Sam. Rand and went to Portland ; II, Priscilla<sup>4</sup>, mar. 1st a Wells, no children, 2dly a Peterson and had issue ; III, Mary<sup>4</sup>, d. young ; IV, Sarah<sup>4</sup>, mar. Dec. 17, 1823, John, son of Andrew and Martha (Babbidge) Ward, who d. Jan. 25, 1829, leaving Mary Ann<sup>5</sup>, who mar. Elliott F. Smith, and Sarah Adeline<sup>5</sup>. She mar. 2dly Joseph Sibley, whose first wife was a Valpy ; no issue by him. John<sup>4</sup>, who mar. Sus. Eulen about 1803, and d. Sept. 15, 1817, aged 35, leaving one son and five daus., was a son. His wife was a granddaughter of Capt. Batton. Their dau. Maria<sup>5</sup> d. Dec. 4, 1807.

25. VII. SUSANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. about 1764, mar. John Symonds, of the family, I think, which lived near Beverly Bridge. They had issue.

26. VIII. DEBORAH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1766, mar. Mar. 19, 1797, Nathaniel Kinsman. He was a Captain, and lived in "Essex off East St." They had : I, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, mar. Rebecca Chase ; II, Joshua<sup>4</sup>, mar. Mary Brown ; III, Micah<sup>4</sup>, d. Sept. 13, 1801, aged one year, seven months ; IV, Eliza<sup>4</sup>, mar. John Southwick ; V, Mary Ann<sup>4</sup>, d. unmar. There was issue of each marriage.

27. IX. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup> (57), b. about 1769, mar. June 7, 1795, Hannah, dau. of Benjamin Gale, who d. Jan. 4, 1844, aged 71. He died of wounds received in the action between the Constitution and the Java, Feb. 3, 1813. Admin. granted to his widow Hannah Apr. 9, 1813. He had been two years in the Constitution.

28. X. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> (61), b. about 1771, mar. Nov. 26, 1795, Mercy Devereux, of the Marblehead family of that name and brought up by Mrs. Palfray, the widow of Benj.



Gale. They lived in Becket St. He was a Captain. She died Dec. 27, 1812, aged 41 years.

SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> (9), by wife Hannah, had issue :—

29. I. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Apr. 13, 1760, d. young.

29½. I½. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 9, bapt. 28, 1762, d. an elderly man. He lived on the homestead in East St. and had a silversmith's shop in Central St. Inst. Coll., Vol. IV, p. 9.

30. II. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Aug. 15, 1765, d. before Apr., 1794, unmar.

31. III. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1767, d. after Apr., 1794, unmar.

32. IV. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1769, mar. Aug. 23, 1789, Joseph Hosmer of Norwich, Conn. He was a ship-master and lived in the house in Pleasant St., next but one to Capt. Webb's, which he built, having bought from him the land. His widow long survived him, living in the family of her dau. Mrs. Briggs in the old homestead, as did also Miss Priscilla Webb.

They had : I, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 26, 1791, d. young ; I½, Hannah<sup>4</sup>, d. Nov. 26, 1795 ; II, Mary<sup>4</sup>, d. Dec. 1, 1795 ; III, Hannah<sup>4</sup> ; IV, Mary<sup>4</sup>, mar. James B. Briggs and had 1, James Cabot<sup>5</sup>, 2, William<sup>5</sup>, d. a young man, abroad, 3, Mary Ellen<sup>5</sup>, and d. 1868 ; V, George Cabot<sup>4</sup>, d. Sept., 1799 ; VI, Samuel Webb<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Mar. 6, 1803, d. unmar.

33. V. PRISCILLA<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1776, d. March 8, 1856.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> (10), by wife Judith, had issue :—\*

34. I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, mar. about 1773, James Carroll, b. in Berwick, York Co., Me., about 1750, d. July 13, 1804, by whom she had : I, Hannah<sup>4</sup>, recently died, very aged, mar. Dec. 8, 1802, Samuel, son of Samuel and Mary

---

\*I have but little information in regard to them, and doubtless there are some errors in this account. If any should be detected information is desired.

(Bates) Becket, b. 1775, d. 1850; no issue; Inst. Coll., Vol. III, p. 208. II, Judith<sup>4</sup>, mar. Oct. 19, 1806, John L. Hammond; descendants in New Bedford. III, Abigail<sup>4</sup>, mar. a Hammond, and had one dau<sup>4</sup>., who also mar. a Hammond, so I was informed. IV, Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 16, 1786, mar. Henry Rice, whose mother was probably a Foye, and had issue. V, James<sup>4</sup>, lost at sea, unmar. VI, Priscilla<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 29, 1792, mar. Dea. John Masury, and had issue. VII, Nancy<sup>4</sup>, d. 1803, aged six. VIII, Mary<sup>4</sup>, d. 1804, aged about seven.

35. II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, d. young.

36. III. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, mar. Wm. Perkins, and had Sarah<sup>4</sup>, who mar., 1812, Christopher Frederic Ditmore, a German. Inst. Coll., Vol. III, p. 212.

37. IV. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> (69), b. Nov. 3, 1759, d. Sept. 10, 1827, mar. Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Driver) Bray,\* who d. Sept. 25, 1838. He was a master mariner and lived on the Bray homestead in Essex St., opposite Herbert.

38. V. JUDITH<sup>3</sup>, mar. Sept. 1, 1790, James Jeffrey; 2dly, a Kelly.

39. VI. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> (79), mar. Dec. 12, 1790, Hannah Allen, of a Marblehead family. She was brought up in the family of Col. Pickman, and d. Nov. 16, 1813, æt. 48, "a worthy woman." Her husband survived her. They lived in Hardy St. He received adult baptism Dec. 8, 1793.

40. VII. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>? mar. a Watson. I know nothing of his family, if he had one.

41. VIII. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> (87), d. May 22, 1810, æt. 41, mar. Aug. 18, 1793, Abigail, dau. of Richard Palfray, who d. Oct 3, 1812, æt. 39. They lived in the old Palfray house in Hardy below Derby St.

42. IX. HENRY<sup>3</sup> (93), d. July 13, 1806, æt. 35, mar.

---

\*Bray Family, Vol. IV, Inst. Coll.

Nov. 13, 1796, Joanna Burrill. They lived in Essex, opposite Curtis St.

43. X. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup>, d. abroad, Aug. 6, 1796, æt. 23; was with his brother Benjamin.

44. XI. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> (97), mar. Sarah Kilby of Hingham; received adult baptism Oct. 27, 1805. These families were generally of the East Parish.

BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> (15), by wife Mary, had issue:—

45. I. MARY<sup>4</sup>, mar. Oct. 17, 1800, John, son of Sam. and Margaret (Gardner) Barton, b. 1784, d. 1818, and had children. Inst. Coll., Vol. VI, p. 163.

46. II. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup>, mar. Rev. N. W. Williams.

47. III. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1785, d. April 5, 1865, unmar. He for many years enjoyed the cultivation of his father's farm in Conant St; in his last days lived in the family of his niece, Mrs. Russell; a man of eccentric but kindly nature, and of scientific tastes. Inst. Coll., VII, 258.

48. IV. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> (101), b. Jan. 22, 1795, d. Aug. 2, 1832, mar. Jan. 25, 1825, Harriet, d. of Abijah Northey. An apothecary and colonel of the militia; a man of fine character. His family in the upper part of Essex St. Inst. Coll., Vol. VI, p. 213.

STEPHEN<sup>3</sup> (16), by wife Sarah, had issue:—

49. I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, who mar. a Swett.

By second wife Sarah he had issue:—

49½. I½. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, who mar. George, son of Nathan and Rebecca Peirce, and had issue.

50. II. RUTH PUTNAM<sup>4</sup>, who mar. June, 1816, Capt. Henry T., son of Thomas and Sarah (Trask) Whittredge, b. 1794, and d. Sept. 1, 1830, by whom she had Sarah<sup>5</sup>, who mar. George, son of Nathaniel and Mary B. West, by whom she had George<sup>6</sup>. They lived in Indianapolis. Inst. Coll., Vol. VI, p. 213.

51. III. STEPHEN P.<sup>4</sup> (102), who mar. Hannah, dau.

of Nathan Robinson. A lawyer, and for a time resident in San Francisco, of which city he was Mayor. Mayor and City Clerk also of Salem. H. C. 1824.

MICHAEL<sup>3</sup> (18), by wife Sarah, had issue :—

52. I. MICHAEL<sup>4</sup> (103), who mar. May 27, 1828, Abigail, dau. of John and Abigail (Moseley) Moriarty, who d. Nov. 17, 1862, at Cambridge. He was with his father in business for a time, then a dry-goods merchant in Boston, then removed to a farm in Windsor, Vt., and finally to Cambridge, Mass., where he now resides.

53. II. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, mar. July 9, 1831, Benjamin C. Wade, of Woburn, and had issue.

JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> (21), by wife Hannah, had issue :—

54. I. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup> (108), b. about 1774, received adult baptism July 27, 1794, mar. Dec. 16, 1798, Lydia Beadle. He was a cordwainer. By will from his grandmother Tyler he received a silver can. His will is dated May 12, 1828.

55. II. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> was a mariner, and I think did not marry.

56. III. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1777; guardianship of her, then 19, was granted to James Becket, Nov. 10, 1796. She died during the winter, 1867–8, as died also her relative and neighbor Hannah<sup>4</sup>, wid. of Sam. Becket, I believe the two oldest women in the lower part of the town, both retaining a good use of their faculties, at any rate until recently. She mar. Mar. 9, 1800, Nathaniel Hitchins, who has long been dead, by whom she had several children. She lived latterly with a dau. in Becket St.

STEPHEN<sup>3</sup> (27), by wife Hannah, had issue :—

57. I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Mar. 13, 1796; unmar.

58. II. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Mar. 8, 1798, d. unmar.

59. III. MARY TYLER<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Mar. 16, 1800, d. May 4, 1810.

60. IV. A son<sup>4</sup>, d. young.

JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> (28), by wife Mercy, had issue : —

61. I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1796.
62. II. ELIZA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 1, 1797.
63. III. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Aug. 18, 1799, d. Oct. 5, 1801.
64. IV. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> (113), b. Mar. 20, bapt. Apr. 11, 1802, d. at Penang, July 23, 1846; mar. Mercy, dau. of Wm. and Mary (Brown) Ropes,\* born the same day as her husband. He was a sea-captain. The family live in the house in Browne St., formerly of Jeremiah Shepard.
65. V. A son<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 11, d. 19, 1804.
66. VI. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Dec., 1805, prob. d. young.
67. VII. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 8, 1807, prob. d. young.

68. VIII. A daughter<sup>4</sup>.

BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> (37), by wife Hannah, had issue : —

69. I. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> (119), bapt. July 1, 1787, mar. May 5, 1810, Sarah Felt. He was an apothecary and much respected. Bray Family, Inst. Coll., Vol. IX.

70. II. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 1, 1787, mar. a Burbank.

71. III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. May 25, 1788, d. after 1796.

72. IV. THOMAS BRAY<sup>4</sup> (124), bapt. May 22, 1791, mar. Nov. 28, 1818, Elizabeth Williams, who survives him.

73. V. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> (125), bapt. Oct. 6, 1793, mar. Isabella, dau. of Alexander and Elizabeth (Peele) Donaldson. A veteran apothecary; his shop, established in 1823, is on Essex, opposite Daniels St., now kept by his son Benjamin. Inst. Coll., Vol. VI, p. 212.

74. VI. Infant<sup>4</sup>, d. at birth, Apr., 1796.

75. VII. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 18, 1797, mar. James, son of Edmund and Margaret (Stubbs) Gale, of Haver-

---

\*Ropes Family, Inst. Coll., Vol. VIII, p. 53.



hill. Bank officer, and had several children. Inst. Coll., Vol. VI, p. 207.

76. VIII. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Apr. 14, 1799.

77. IX. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup> (128), bapt. Sept. 20, 1801, mar. Martha, dau. of Wm. and Mehitabel (Mansfield) Luscumb. Mr. Webb was a bank officer, afterwards a clerk in the Int. Rev. service.

78. X. CHARLOTTE IVES<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 18, 1804. At the same date with the baptisms of the first two of the above children, July 1, 1787, is recorded that of "Benj. Webb aged 35." One would suppose this to be the father of the children, but if so the age is wrongly given, or else there is a mistake upon the grave-stone from which I took it.

WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> (39), by wife Hannah, had issue :—

79. I. Son<sup>4</sup>, b. and d. Sept. 17, 1791.

80. II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Dec. 8, 1793.

81. III. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Apr. 19, 1795, d. Aug. 17, 1814.

82. IV. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 23, 1797, d. Apr. 21, 1803.

83. V. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 18, 1798, d. Aug. 16, 1801.

84. VI. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 14, 1801, d. Sept. 24, 1802.

85. VII. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> (133), bapt. Nov. 11, 1805, mar. and d. about 1852. He was a cabinet maker, occupying the shop opposite Union St., in Essex St. He lived, I think, in Hardy, then his family in Curtis St.

86. VIII. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 16, 1808.

SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> (41), by wife Abigail, had issue :—

87. I. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 15, 1794, d. Oct. 23, 1802.

88. II. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 17, 1798.

89. III. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 28, 1800.

90. IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Aug. 21, 1803.

91. V. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1806.

92. VI. HENRY<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1809.

Guardianship of them was granted to Jona. Archer, who gave bond with Wm. and Tho. Webb, Oct. 18, 1814.

HENRY<sup>3</sup> (42), by wife Joanna, had issue :—

93. I. JOANNA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 24, 1797.

94. II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 2, 1800.

95. III. HARRIET<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 20, 1803.

96. IV. A daughter<sup>4</sup>, b. July, 1805, d. Feb. 10, 1806.

THOMAS<sup>3</sup> (44), by wife Sarah, had issue :—

97. I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 27, 1805.

98. II. A son<sup>4</sup>, b. and d. Sept. 30, 1804.

99. III. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 27, 1805.

100. IV. RACHAEL KILBY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 2, 1809.

JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> (48), by wife Harriet, had issue :—

101. I. HARRIET<sup>5</sup>.

STEPHEN P.<sup>4</sup> (51), by wife Hannah, had issue :—

102. I. CAROLINE<sup>5</sup>.

MICHAEL<sup>4</sup> (52), by wife Abigail, had issue :—

103. I. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, who mar. Capt. Edw. Boynton, U. S. A., of Vermont, now Professor at West Point Academy, and d. without issue.

104. II. SARAH<sup>5</sup>.

105. III. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>.

106. IV. MICHAEL SHEPARD<sup>5</sup>, H. C., 1863.

107. V. MARY ANNA<sup>5</sup>.

JOSHUA<sup>4</sup> (54), by wife Lydia, had issue :—

108. I. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 10, d. 30, 1799.

109. II. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> (137), bapt. Jan. 25, 1801, mar.

I think both he and his wife died before 1850.

110. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 16, 1803, d. unmar.

111. IV. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 12, 1805, mar. a Savory, who died a few years ago without issue. He

owned and occupied the house next to the West property in Essex opposite Herbert St., which he has since sold. A merchant.

112. V. JOSEPH BEADLE<sup>5</sup>, June 19, 1808, lives with his brother.

JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> (64), by wife Mercy, had issue :—

113. I. JOSEPH MACKAY<sup>5</sup>, b. May 26, 1827, d. Mar. 28, 1828.

114. II. JOSEPH HENRY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 16, 1831, mar. Sarah, dau. of Caleb Newcomb, and had issue. A bank officer.

115. III. FRANCIS ROPES<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 27, 1833, mar. a dau. of Joseph Shatswell.

116. IV. MERCY LOUISA<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1836.

117. V. MARY ELIZA<sup>5</sup>, b. June 25, 1839.

118. VI. AUGUSTINE FORESTIER<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1841, an officer in the service, and killed in South Carolina.

BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> (69), by wife Sarah, had issue :—

• 119. I. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, killed in youth by an accidental discharge of fire-works on Salem Common, July 4, 1823.

120. II. JOHN FELT<sup>5</sup>, d. in England Oct. 29, 1861. For many years a commercial agent residing abroad, principally at Zanzibar. See Inst. Proceed., Vol. 3, p. 185.

121. III. MARY<sup>5</sup>, mar. George West, a merchant, whom she survives, with two children, I, Mary<sup>6</sup>, and II, George Webb<sup>6</sup>.

122. IV. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, unmar.

123. V. ELLEN<sup>5</sup>, unmar.

THOMAS BRAY<sup>4</sup>, by wife Elizabeth, had issue :—

124. A daughter<sup>5</sup>, who came to her death by an accident in the shop of William (85).

WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> (73), by wife Isabella, had issue :—

125. I. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>. A chemist and apothecary.

126. II. ELIZABETH DONALDSON<sup>5</sup>, mar. George M. Whipple, and had issue.

127. III. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, mar. Elizabeth Browning, who d. leaving issue. An apothecary.

STEPHEN<sup>4</sup> (77), by wife Martha, had issue :—

128. I. WILLIAM GEORGE<sup>5</sup>, mar. Annie Bertram.

129. II. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup>. 130. III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

131. IV. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>. 132. V. ISABELLA<sup>5</sup>.

WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> (85), by wife, had issue :—

133. I. A DAUGHTER<sup>5</sup>. 134. II. A DAUGHTER<sup>5</sup>.

135. III. A DAUGHTER<sup>5</sup>. 136. IV. A SON<sup>5</sup>.

JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> (109), by wife, had issue :—

137. I. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, died Aug. 4, 1865, much regretted by a large circle of friends, for her many virtues and amiable character.

Daniel Webb mar. Mary Beckett July 20, 1675, and had John, b. Apr. 17, 1676; Margaret, b. 12 m., 20, 1677, d. 8 m., 14, 1682; Perez, b. 2 m., 1, 1680; Mary, b. 6 m., 14, 1682; Daniel, b. Sept. 5, 1688.

A John mar. Eliz. Phippen and had an Eliz., b. 1709, d. 1737, who mar. Miles Ward<sup>4</sup>.

John Webb mar. Bridget Whitford and had Bridget, b. 6 m., 17, 1673.

A Joseph was a witness to the will of Moses Chadwell of Lynn Mar. 21, 1683-4.

Daniel Webb, Jr., mar. Eliz. Ropes June 5, 1719.

Daniel Webb, Jr., mar. Mary Mascoll, widow of Wm. Becket.

Perhaps the same who was among the petitioners for an Episcopal Church Oct., 1736.

Mar. 30, 1741, an action at Court between said Church and Capt. John Webb was to be continued at Ipswich.

*Baptisms.*

- Anne, of John and Anne, Aug. 24, 1746.  
 Wm., of John and Sarah, Sept. 17, 1758. Mr. Leavitt's Church.  
 Eliz., of John and Sarah, Feb. 3, 1760.  
 Abigail, of John and Sarah, Aug. 2, 1761.  
 Daniel, of Daniel and Joannah, Nov. 19, 1775.  
 Hannah, of Joshua and Hannah, æt. 20, Feb. 12, 1804. Bentley.  
 Lucy, of Benj. and Abigail, Aug. 16, 1801.  
 Infant, of Benj. and Abigail, Aug. 23,\* 1802. Episcopal Records.  
 Capt. Jona. of L'Orient, France, æt. 30, Feb. 13, 1788.  
 Abigail, of John and Elizabeth, Mar. 17, 1723.  
 George, of Jona. and Jemima, Dec. 24, 1727.  
 Elizabeth, of Daniel and Mary, Sept. 6, 1730. First Church.  
 Elizabeth, of John, Jr., and Ammi, Mar. 1, 1741.  
 John, of John, Jr., and Ammi, Oct. 9, 1743.

*Marriages.*

- Benjamin to Joanna Tuttle, Nov. 26, 1789. Rev. Spaulding.  
 Benjamin to Lucy Downing, Jan. 3, 1774. Rev. Barnard.  
 Benjamin to Mary Diman, Dec. 8, 1743. Rev. Diman.  
 Benjamin to Abigail Muckleroy, Feb. 15, 1796. Rev. Barnard.  
 Jonathan, Jr., to Margaret Mackey, Oct. 7, 1780. Rev. Diman.  
 Margaret to Eben. Croke (?), Aug. 25, 1711, and had issue.

---

\* Was buried 29th.



Mary, wife of John Williams ; she a Webb, etc. Oct. 12, 1802.

"Abigail Masury, d. Ap. 11, 1794, at 65, a wid., left a dau., infirm, Webb." Bentley.

Son of Oliver Webb, d. Nov. 4, 1792, 48 hours old, three children, two males. She an Elkins. Bentley.

John Cook, fisherman, and wife Margaret, a great-granddau. of Daniel Webb, late dec., and Joshua Bickford and wife Elizabeth, do., and Mehitable Webb, do. (wife of Rich. Nutting, Jan. 16, 1768), make Dan. Cook of Mendon, Wor. Co., their attorney, Mar. 20, 1765.

Dan. Webb of Needham, Jan. 16, 1768, of the same family, John Darling and wife Margaret of Mendon, make their son Daniel Cook of Salem their attorney May 27, 1749.

Administration on estate of Joshua Bickford granted to widow Eliz. July 10, 1777, who gave bond with Rich. Pike and Benj. Bickford.

Benj. Webb, fisherman, and wife Joannah, and Jacob Caldwell and wife Eliz. sell for £4 to Sam. Ingersoll land bounded north by the Main St., east by do. of Stevens, south by do. of Fairfield, and west by do. of Crowninshield, Nov. 23, 1793.

Thomas, trader, and wife Mary and Mary Brookhouse, widow, to Sam. Ingersoll, merchant, sell one-quarter of one-quarter of an acre bounded north on Essex St., between Turner and Cromwell Sts., east by land of widow Eunice Stevens, south on do. of John Fairfield and wife Eliz., and west by do. of widow Hannah Crowninshield, "descended to us from our father Benj. Webb, dec<sup>d</sup>." Nov. 30, 1796.

"Thomas Webb, a shipmaster, etc., was twice mar., and died Oct. 14, 1825, aged 69." No. 51, Common Subscribers, Inst. Coll., Vol. IV, p. 77.

Abigail Masury, widow, sells one-half of a common right formerly of dec. father Daniel Webb, to Nath. Ropes, Sept. 27, 1793.

Wm. Cooper, Nath. Coit of Baltimore, mariner, and James Brewer of Boston and wife Martha, for £69 sell to George Archer, mariner, all right to estate of his bros. John and Nath., "being related to them as half-brother and sister, Feb. 17, 1798.

Eben. Putnam of Danvers mar. Betsey Webb before 1816.

Guardianship of Sam., aged 18, Sally, 15, Oliver, 9, and Wm., 7, children of Oliver, mariner, dec., granted to John McMullan, who gave bond with Dan. Kenney and John Emerton, Nov. 2, 1802.

Hugh Joseph of Beverly and others to Wm. Webb, 3d, of Salem all right to property of grandmother Martha Rice, dec., Mar. 26, 1832.

Mary H. Webb, singlewoman, do., Nov. 28, 1832.

Martha Webb of Lynn and Mary W., wife of Walter Phillips, 4th, of Lynn, do., to Wm. Foye and wife Hannah to said Harriet land adjoining hers, Feb. 22, 1839.

Thos. Needham, administrator of Wm. Webb, 3d, to Harriet, Oct., 1838, a dwelling house, etc., in English St.

Heirs of said Martha Rice were Wm. 3d, Martha, Mary H., Thomas L., Joseph W., and Edmund G. Joseph and David Joseph, her grandchildren, Jan. 3, 1827.

Widow Neal was a Webb, June 4, 1816. Dr. Hol-yoke's Record.

# BAPTISMS AT CHURCH IN SALEM VILLAGE, NOW NORTH PARISH, DANVERS.

---

COMMUNICATED BY HENRY WHEATLAND.

---

- 1689, Feb. 16. Sister Priscilla Wilkins, adult.  
 Mch. 2. Brother Sam'l Nurse, adult.  
 Sister Mary Tarbell, adult.  
 Sister Mary Flint's children, viz., Thomas, Mary,  
 Ebenezer, William, Elizabeth, Jonathan.
- 1690, Mch. 23. Sister Mary Nurse, adult.  
 Brother Goodale's children, viz., Thomas, Abraham,  
 John, Elizabeth, Sarah, Benjamin, David.  
 Brother Abr. Walcot's child Abigail.
- Apr. 13. Bro. Ezek. Cheever's child Sam.  
 Bro. Sam'l Nurse's children, Samuel, Margaret,  
 George, Mary, Rebekah.
- Apr. 20. Bro. Ben. Wilkin's ch. Abigail.  
 Bro. Aaron Wey's children Ruth, Johannah.
- Apr. 27. Lydia Hutchinson, a sister, adult.  
 Bro. Tarbell's children, John, Mary, Cornelius.  
 Bro. Jona. Putnam's child Ruth.
- May 4. Bro. Sibley's children, Mary, Benjamin, Samuel,  
 William.  
 Sister Kory's son Thomas.
- May 11. Bro. William Way childr. Samuel, Mary, Moses.  
 " 25. Sister Han. Holton's childr. Joseph, Hannah, Sarah.  
 Bro. Geo. Flint's son Ebenezer.  
 Bro. Jno. Putnam's dau. Susannah.
- June 8. Sister Abigail Cheevers, adult.
- July 13. Ruth, Bro. Henry Wilkins' child.  
 " 20. Bro. Tho. Wilkins' childr. Bray, Joseph, Isaac.  
 Bro. George Flint, adult, Mch. 27, 1690.  
 Sister Abigail Cheevers 8 June (error).
- Feb. 22. James, Bro. James Putnam's child.  
 Eliz., Bro. Benj. Putnam's child.
- Mch. 1. Bro. Aaron Wey's child John.
- 1691, Ap. 5. Sister Deliverance Walcot's son (William).  
 " 26. Bro. Tho. Putnam's Timothy.

- May 10. Bro. Jonathan Putnam's son Jonathan.  
Bro. Sam'l Abbie's child Abigail.
- May 31. Sister Ruth Fuller's children, Joseph, William.  
Sister Han. Wilkins.  
Sister Sarah Fuller adult and her children Samuel,  
Sarah.
- June 7. Bro. Benj. Wilkin's child Priscilla.
- July 12. Sister Abigail Holten and her child James.
- Aug. 23. Hannah Wilkins, adult.  
Sister Elizabeth Buxton's children, viz., Joseph,  
Sarah, Anthony, Hannah, Rachel, Ebenezer.  
Bro. John Putnam, jr., and his children, twins, John,  
Rebekah.
- Sept. 20. Sister Lydia Hutchinson's childr., Abigail, Richard,  
Samuel, Lydia, Robert.  
Bro. Wm. Wey's child Wait-still.
- Oct. 25. Sister Lydia Hutchinson's son Ambrose.  
Bro. Sam'l Sibly's child Rebekah.
- Nov. 1. Sister Mary Flint's dau. Anna.
- 1692, June 26. Ebenezer, son to Ezek. Cheever.
- July 9. Mary, dau. to George Flint.
- " 24. Abigail, dau. to Wm. Way.
- Oct. 16. John, son to Sam. Abbie.
- " 23. Sarah, dau. to Aaron Way.
- " 30. Jonathan, son to Jno. Tarbell.  
Abigail, dau. to Thos. Putnam.
- Jan. 25. Benj., son to Benj. Putnam.
- Mar. 12. Sarah, dau. to Jno. Putnam, jr.
- 1693, " 26. Lydia, dau. to Jno. Buxton.
- Ap. 16. Mary, dau. to George Flint.
- " 23. Ebenezer, son to Jonathan Walcut.
- May 24. Timothy, son to Henry Houlton.
- Aug. 6. Daniel, son to Benj. Wilkins.
- " 20. Ruth, dau. to Benj. Fuller.
- Sept. 17. Sarah Prince.  
\* her daug. Silence Phillips.  
\* Charity Prince.  
\* Sam, son to Thos. Flint.  
\* Jonathan, son James Putnam.  
\* Jeremiah, son to Deacon Putnam.  
\* dau. to Joseph Whipple.  
\* dau. to Jonath. Putnam.  
\* Wilkins, adult, and her children.

- \* John, Esther, Dan.
- \* Nathaniel, son to Abr. Walcut.
- \* Eliz., dau. to Sam'l Sibly.
  - \* son to Sam. Abbie.
  - \* son to Jno. Putnam, jr.
- \* Nathanael, son to George Flint.
  - \* son to Benj. Putnam.
- \* Wife to John Wheldon and her childr.
- \* Gershom, 13 yrs., John, 10 yrs.,
- \* Mary, 9 yrs., Jonathan, 7 yrs.,
- \* Joseph, 4 yrs, Samuel, 2 yrs.
- \* Nathaniel, son to Ezek. Cheever.
- \* Benjamin, son to Capt. Walcut.
  - \* son to John Buxton.
  - \* son to Thos. Putnam.
  - \* dau. to Jno. Wilkins.
- \* Ebenezer, son to Wm. Way.
  - \* dau. to Thos. Flint.
- \* Hannah, dau. to Geo. Flint.
  - \* son to John Wheldon.
- \* Jerusha, dau. to Jonathan Putnam.
- \* Mary, wife to Jno. Hutchinson.
- \* Ezra, son to Deacon Putnam.
  - \* son to Jno. Putnam tertius.
- \* Mehitable, dau. to sd Putnam.
- \* dau. to Benj. Wilkins.
- \* son to George Flint.
- \* Benjamin, son to Henry Browne.
- \* Hannah, dau. to Henry Browne.

*Baptisms by Joseph Green in 1698 and 1699.*

- 1698, Nov. 20. Experience, dau. of Thos. Putnam.
- Susannah, dau. of Thos. Putnam.
- Mehitable, dau. of Henry Browne.
- Miriam, dau. of Jno. Putnam 3d.
- Nov. 27. Amos, son of John Putnam, jr.
- Hannah, dau. of Benj. Fuller.
- Dec. 11. Rebekkah, dau. of James Prince.
- Ruth Osburn, wife of Alex. Osburn, and two of her children, Nath'l Sibly, aged 12, Ruth Sibly, aged 10.
- James, son of John Buxton.



- 1699, Ap. 9. John, son of John Hutchinson.  
 " 16. Ebenezer, son of Henry Felton.  
 May 28. Jane Hutchinson, wife of Benj.  
 Nathaniel, son of Benj. Hutchinson.  
 Mary, dau. of Philip Maccantire.  
 Rebekah, dau. Philip Maccantire.  
 Rachel, dau. of Sam'l Goodale.  
 June 18. Elizabeth Williams, wife of Richard.  
 1699, July 16. Prudence, dau. of Capt. Walcut.  
 Priscilla, dau. of Jno. Putnam, jr.  
 Aug. 13. Josiah, son of Edw. Bishop, jr.  
 Susannah, dau. of Edw. Bishop, jr.  
 Aug. 14. James, son of Edw. Bishop, jr.  
 " 27. John, son of John Hadlock.  
 Israel, son of Benj. Putnam.  
 Sept. 3. Mary Walcot, wife of Jon. Walcot.  
 " 10. Three daughters of John Walcot, viz., Elizabeth,  
 Jerusha, and Mary.  
 Oct. 22. Mary, dau. of Joseph Whipple.  
 Nov. 26. Abigail Marten, adult.  
 Dec. 3. Anna, dau. of Joseph and Eliz. Green.  
 " 24. John Buxton, jr., adult.  
 Enos, son of Edw. Bishop, jr., and Susannah.  
 1700, Apr. 7. Miriam, dau. of Abigail Marten.  
 " 28. 7 children of Joseph Hutchinson, jr., viz., Joseph,  
 Ebenezer, Elisha, Jasper, Ruth, Bethyah, Elizabeth.  
 May 5. 4 sons of Richard and Eliz. Williams named Richard,  
 Thomas, Nathanael, Benjamin.  
 May 19. Child of Jonathan and Mary Howard, named Mary.  
 " 26. John Giles and his children, John, Bridget, Abigail.  
 Deacon Putnam's child Abigail.  
 May 26. John and Ruth Rae's children, viz., Gideon, Hannah,  
 Kezia, Emma.  
 June 2. Mercy Guppy, adult.  
 " 9. Mary, wife of Joseph Goodale, and her 3 childr:  
 Edward, Mary, Ruth.  
 Elizabeth Sampson, maid, adult.  
 Jonathan, son of John and Mary Walcut.  
 Moses, son of John 3d and Hannah Putnam.  
 June 16. Abigail Lane and her children, Samuel, Hannah, Eliz-  
 abeth, Mary.  
 July 7. Phillip, son of Phillip and Rebekkah Maccantire.  
 " 14. William, son of Joseph and Eliz. Putnam.  
 Aug. 4. Elizabeth, dau. of James and Sarah Putnam.  
 " 25. Elizabeth Allin and her children, Joseph, William,  
 Elizabeth.  
 Jeptlah, son of Eleazer Putnam.

- Sept. 15. Jerusha, dau. of Jona. Putnam.
- Oct. 20. Jane, wife of Ephraim Sheldon, and her children,  
William, Ephraim, Rebekkah.
- Nov. 3. Israel, son of Richard and Elizabeth Williams.
- “ 10. Children of John and Elizabeth Dale, viz., John,  
Samuel, Elizabeth, Lydia, Mary, Sarah, Jane.
- “ 22. Samuel, son of Samuel Goodale.
- “ 29. Nathaniel, son of Henry Brown.
- Jan. 12. James, son of James Prince.
- 1701, Mar. 16. Susanna, wife of Jonathan Fuller.
- May 11. Benjamin, son of Benjamin Fuller.
- “ 25. Jonathan, son of James Kettle.
- “ 25. Phebe, daughter of Sam'l and Abigail Lane.
- June 29. Thomas Kenny, who owned the covenant (adult).  
Amos, son of John and Elizabeth Buxton.
- July 6. Benjamin, son of Ezek'l and R. Chevers.  
Susanna, Anna, ch. of Jonathan and Susana Fuller.
- July 27. Mary, Isaac, ch. of Thomas Nicols.
- Aug. 17. Constant, dau. of Thom. Nicols.
- Sept. 7. Sarah, wife of James Phillips, and his 3 children,  
Samuel, James, Sarah.
- Oct. 19. Martha Cox, maiden, adult.
- Nov. 2. Lemuel, son of Ephraim and Jane Shelden.
- “ 30. Anna, wife of Wm. Curtis, and her son William.  
Rebekah, dau. of John and Sarah Hadlock.  
Keturah, dau. of Joseph and Mary Goodale.
- Dec. 14. Elizabeth Smith, maiden, adult.
- “ 28. John, son of Joseph and Elizabeth Green.
- Feb. 8. Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary Whipple.
- 1702, Mar. 22. Samuel, son of John Giles.
- 1701, Aug. 3. Joseph Kenny, who owned ye Coven't, adult.
- Nov. 16. Daniel Kenny, who owned ye Coven't, adult.
- 1702, Ap. 5. Hannah Cloye, who owned ye Coven't, adult.
- “ 19. Jonathan Kenny, who owned ye Coven't, adult.  
Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Hutchinson, jr.  
Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Hutchinson.
- Ap. 26. John, son of John and Priscilla Buxton.  
Elizabeth, dau. of John and Elizabeth Phelps.
- May 3. Elizabeth, wife of George Wyat, and their children,  
George, Mary.  
Also Elizabeth Perd, maiden, adult.
- May 10. Zachary Goodale, jr., and Sarah his wife, and their  
child'n, Nathaniel, Lydia, Hannah, Rebekkah.
- May 17. Rebekkah Alley, maiden, who owned the covenant,  
adult.

- May 24. Mary, wife of Jacob Fuller, and their children, Mary, who owned the covenant, adult, Edward, Jacob, Sarah.
- June 14. Elizabeth, dau. of Jacob and Mary Fuller (adult).  
Rebekkah Shelden, maiden (adult).  
Mary, wife of Samuel Rae, and their children, Samuel, Robert, Jonathan, Benjamin, Abel.
- June 21. John, son of John and Ruth Rae.  
Abigail, dau. of John Hutchinson.
- June 28. Mary, wife of Isaac Goodale, and their children, Isaac, Samuel, Ezekiel, Jonathan, Hester.  
Sarah, dau. of William Allin.
- Aug. 16. Elizabeth, dau. of James and Sarah Phillips.
- Sept. 6. Cornelius, son of Benjamin and Sarah Putnam.  
Jeremiah, son of Thomas and Martha Kenny.
- Sept. 27. Rachel, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Putnam.
- Oct. 18. Stephen, son of Thomas Fuller.
- Nov. 8. Diademina, dau. of Nicholas and Jemima Howard.
- Dec. 6. Children of John and Elizabeth Flint, named Stephen, Joshua, Joseph, Lydia, Sarah.
- Jan. 31. David, son of James and Sarah Prince.
- Feb. 7. Elizabeth, dau. of Rich'd and Elizabeth Williams.
- " 14. Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Mary Howard.
- 1703, Ap. 11. Samuel, son of Henry Houlton.
- May 2. Jethro, son of James and Sarah Putnam.  
Bartholemew, son of Benj. and Jane Hutchinson.  
Zechariah, son of Zachary Goodale, jr.
- May 30. Mary, dau. of James Kittle.
- June 13. John Marten's children, viz., John, Mary, Abigail.  
Mary, wife of Francis Fuller, and her child Mary.  
Joseph, son of John Allin.
- July 4. Joseph, son of Abraham Smith.  
Hannah, dau. of Daniel and Eliz. Andrew.
- July 18. Ruth, dau. of John Putnam, 3d.  
Ruth, dau. of Phillip Maccantire.
- Sept. 5. John, son of Samuel Goodale.
- " 12. Joseph, son of Henry Brown.  
Elizabeth, dau. of John Flint.  
Edward and Elizabeth, ch. of Wm. and Dorothy Bishop.
- Sept. 19. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Ray.  
Ann, dau. of John and Elizabeth Phelps.

[To be continued.]

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS  
OF THE  
ESSEX INSTITUTE.

---

---

VOL. XVI.

OCT., 1879.

No. 4.

---

---

THE GEDNEY AND CLARKE FAMILIES  
OF SALEM, MASS.

---

COMPILED BY HENRY FITZGILBERT WATERS.

---

IN the following papers will be found some account of two families, the first of which (Gedney) flourished in Salem during the first century after the settlement of New England, and became connected by marriage with other important and distinguished families of the colonial period, and one or two members of which held some of the most prominent offices of trust and honor in town and state. The second of these families (Clarke) first settled in Salem early in the eighteenth century and continued here about a hundred years. Their connection with the family of Fairfax, who have held a most distinguished position both in England and America, and through them with the family of Washington of Virginia, will, I suppose, impart some interest to this portion of my work.

I am under obligations especially to Dr. Henry Wheatland and George R. Curwen, Esq., for valuable assistance in the preparation of these papers.

**1 John Gedney** was admitted for an inhabitant of Salem at "a towne meeting y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> of 6<sup>th</sup> moneth," 1637, having recently arrived from England, as appears by the following extract from a list of the passengers of the ship Mary Ann of Yarmouth, Wm. Goose, master, deposited in the Rolls Office in London :

"May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of John Gedney of Norwich in Norff. \* \* \* \* \* to passe for New England with his wife Sarah aged 25 yeares \* \* \* \* \* Lediah, Hanah and John; mo<sup>r</sup> 2 Seruants; William Walker aged \* \* \* \* \* Burges aged 26 yeares are desirous to passe for Salam."

The following extracts referring to Mr. Gedney are taken from the earliest volume of Salem Town Records now known to be in existence :

"At a meeting vpon the first day of the 11<sup>th</sup> moneth 1637" there was "graunted to John Gedney 80 acres of land whereof six acres of it are medow, lying neere to Mr. Gardner & is to be layed out according to former order."

"At a generall towne meetinge held the 11<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> moneth 1639," \* \* \* \* \* "John Gedney is called by the towne to keepe an Inne, & John Holgraue layeth his down." In a list, made probably in 1637-8, to regulate the distribution of marsh and meadow lands according to the number of persons in a family, Mr. Gedney appears to have seven in his family. At a meeting, held "the 14<sup>th</sup> of the 7<sup>th</sup> moneth 1640," it was voted "That o<sup>r</sup> Brother Gedney & o<sup>r</sup> brother Balch & o<sup>r</sup> brother flogg doe enquire about fustean spinsters & to informe the towne the next 2<sup>d</sup> day." He took part in the government of the town as selectman in 1655. He was always styled a vintner in the records and was, as shewn above, an innkeeper; and, after the death of Lieut. Wm. Clarke, kept the principal tavern in Salem.



His first wife, according to Mr. Savage, was wrongly named on the Custom house records; certainly the mother of his children whose baptisms are found recorded at Salem, was Mary. Her maiden name and the date of her death have not been ascertained. He afterwards married Catherine ———, whose surname is not given, but we may conclude that she was the widow of Mr. William Clarke (before referred to) who in 1645 was "chosen to keepe the ordinarie in Salem." Otherwise I know not how to account for his being in possession of the well known Clarke's Farm; which is described in the following grants: "By the Towne in generall the 19<sup>th</sup> of 4<sup>mo</sup>, 1637" \* \* \* \* "Agreed that Mr. Clark shall haue 200 acres by the sedar pound (pond) not exceeding 20 acres medow; to be Laid out acording to the discretion of the Layers out." "At a meeting the 13 of the 12 moneth 1642. Granted to Will<sup>m</sup> Clarke 60 acres of land in leiw of that land w<sup>ch</sup> <sub>A</sub> hath lost by the laying out of Lyn bounds being within the Lymitts of Lyn though laid out by Salem. The sixty acres are to be laid out by the towne of that land that lyeth South from Mr Downyngs great medow towards Mr Johnsons land." "The 13<sup>th</sup> of the 8<sup>th</sup> m<sup>o</sup> 1649" \* \* \* "Granted vnto Mr Gedney the land and medow w<sup>ch</sup> was taken from Mr Clarkes ffarme by the men of the towne of Lin." This farm lies within the present borders of the town of Peabody (recently known as South Danvers and more anciently as the Middle Precinct of Salem) close to the borders of Lynnfield and near the well known farm granted to Col. John Humphrey. Mr. Clarke and wife Catherine had, among other children, only two (daughters) who seem to have survived him, viz., Susanna and Hannah, who became the wives of two of the sons of their step-father Mr. Gedney, viz., John Gedney, jr., and Bartholomew Gedney. John Ged-

ney of Salem, vintner, by his deed of 15 March, 1677-8, for love and affection, conveyed to his "son Bartholmew Gedney and Hannah his wife and to my daughter in law Susanna Gedney widow of John Gedney my farms in Salem by Ceader Pond formerly granted by y<sup>e</sup> towne of Salem to M<sup>r</sup> William Clearke deceased and 60 acres additional granted to same William Clearke and afterward confirmed to me John Gedney." Susanna's portion is thus described in a deed of conveyance which she made to her son Wm. after her marriage to her second husband, Mr. Parkman, as follows: "Deliverance Parkman of Salem Merch<sup>t</sup> and Susanna Parkman my wife, the only surviving Daughter and living child and Heir<sup>s</sup> of our Father M<sup>r</sup> William Clark, Late of Salem in y<sup>e</sup> County and Province afores<sup>d</sup> Dec'd" \* \* \* "For that Love and natural Affection w<sup>ch</sup> we Have and Bear to our son William Gedney who bears up y<sup>e</sup> Christian name of our said Deceased Father Have given granted and By these presents Do freely Clearly and Absolutely Give Grant and Confirm unto ye s<sup>d</sup> William Gedney all that Our Farm both upland and meadow commonly known by y<sup>e</sup> name of Cedar pond farm or Clarkes farm w<sup>ch</sup> was Granted by y<sup>e</sup> Town of Salem in y<sup>e</sup> year 1642 Containing about one hundred and Fifteen acres be it more or less lying and Being in y<sup>e</sup> Township of Salem being y<sup>e</sup> one halfe of y<sup>e</sup> above<sup>sd</sup> Grants Butted and Bounded westerly on M<sup>r</sup>. Joseph Newhall northerly w<sup>th</sup> our Sister Hannah's halfe now in the Possession of Cousin Francis Clarke easterly with John Nurse and Golds southerly on Salem Common" (18 July, 1715). The history of the other half will be traced in the account of Bartholomew Gedney's family.

Mr. Gedney's tavern, called the Ship Tavern, seems to have stood about where John Turner, Esq., afterwards built his house, well known in recent times as the Man-

sion House, famous as a good inn, and opposite the head of Central Street. It is interesting to note that this lot or the next (now occupied by the Essex Coffee House) has been the site of Salem's most frequented hostelry, almost without a break, for more than two centuries.

Mr. Gedney owned a part of the Christopher Waller lot (formerly John Whitlock's) on the north side of the lane leading to the Pound (now Browne Street, next to St. Peter's Church). This he divided into two portions in 1661, and gave one of them, with a new dwelling house thereon, to his son John Gedney, jr., mariner, and the other (also with a dwelling house on it) to his son-in-law Nicholas Potter and Mary his wife, Mr. Gedney's daughter. His wife Catherine relinquished her dower. The next year (1662) he bought of John (and Sarah) Ruck a lot of land on the present northerly corner of Summer and High Streets, which in 1664 he conveyed to his son Bartholomew.

He died, it is said, 5th August, 1688, aged eighty-five years, having made a will 22d Sept., 1684, which was proved at Salem 12th Dec., 1688, and recorded at Boston, 7th Feb., 1688. He makes bequests to "daughter in law Rebecca Putnam," \* \* \* "to Bethiah Hutchinson" \* that now liveth with me five pound in money and the debt which her father Joseph Hutchinson oweth unto me," \* \* \* "to the children of my daughter Mary Potter," \* \* \* "to son Bartholmew Gedney and to grandson Eleazer Gedney" \* \* \* "to my grandchildren, the children of my son Eleazer Gedney" \* \* \* "to my daughter Susanna

---

\* In the inventory of the estate of Bethia Hutchinson, presented 26 Nov., 1690, appears the item, "given to her by her grandfather Gidny—13 £ 11 s. 7 d." The name of Bethia Hutchinson's mother has not been ascertained.

From his calling a Rebecca Putnam his daughter-in-law it would seem that he took a third wife, perhaps the mother of Rebecca (Prince), wife of John Putnam. We have yet to learn her parentage and that of her neighbor (perhaps brother) Robert Prince.

Gedney and unto her children she had by my son John Gedney" \* \* \* "to my son Bartholmew Gedney his wife and children." The witnesses were John Browne, sen., and John Marston, sen., the latter of whom made oath "that the 3<sup>d</sup> day of August 1686 the within written was read unto Mr John Gedney and he declared the same to be his last Will & Testam," etc.

Mr. Gedney's children were :—

2 Lydia, born in England.

3 Hannah, born in England.

4 John, born in England about 1636-7, m. Susanna Clarke.

5 Mary (of whose birth nothing has been found), m. Nicholas Potter.

6 Bartholomew, bapt. in Salem 14 June, 1640, m. Hannah Clarke.

7 Eleazer, bapt. in Salem 15, 3 mo., 1642, m. Eliz. Turner.

8 Sarah, bapt. in Salem 23, 4 mo., 1644.

**4 John** (*John*<sup>1</sup>) born in England about 1636-7, m. 4 May, 1659, Susanna, dau. of Wm. and Catherine Clarke, bapt. in Salem, 12th 1 mo., 1643; was a mariner and lived in the house on Browne Street conveyed to him by his father in 1661. He died in the lifetime of his father, at a date\* not yet ascertained, and an inventory of his estate, taken, 21 Nov., 1684, was presented to the Court by his widow Susanna, who was married 2dly, as has been said, to Mr. Deliverance Parkman.

Her will, made 23 April, 1724, was proved at Salem 7 March, 1727-8. She bequeathes to "son W<sup>m</sup> Gedney my Farm commonly called and known by the Name of Cedar Pond Farm or Clarks Farm granted by the Town of Salem in the year 1637, with the additional grant in 1642 to my Hon<sup>d</sup> father Mr William Clarke late of Salem deceased who died seized of the same and in my Possession ever since his decease to this day, my said son William Gedney paying out of the same fifty five Pounds in

---

\* His neighbor James Browne in his will (1674) speaks of him as deceased.

Province Bills of Credit to my Grandaughter Sarah Williams of Salem. Item to my daughter Elizabeth Gedney nine pieces of Eight mild money. Item I give to my grandson Bartholomew Gedney my silver tankard marked S: P:. Item I give to my Grandaughter Sarah Williams wife of Robert Williams twenty six Pounds in Province Bills of Credit. Item I give to my granddaughter Susannah Williams daughter of my granddaughter Sarah Williams five pounds in Province Bills of Credit. Item I give to Susannah Gedney daughter of my Grandson Bartholomew Gedney five Pounds. Item I give all the remaining Part of my Estate to my son William Gedney and in case I should outlive him or survive him my will is y<sup>t</sup> what I have given him shall be equally divided between his children in manner following viz: Bartholomew shall have one third Part, Hannah Grant one third Part, and Elizabeth Davie one third Part, and in case Elizabeth Davie should not live to lawfull age or to be married and leave no Issue then her Part to be equally divided between Bartholomew Gedney and Hannah Grant."

In 1698 (24th Dec.) Wm. Gedney, merchant (wife Hannah releasing dower), and Nath'l Gedney, mariner (wife Mary releasing), convey to their step-father Deliverance Parkman, merchant, one-half of the Ship Tavern, etc., calling themselves the "only surviving children of M<sup>rs</sup> Susanna Parkman and grand children of M<sup>r</sup> John Gedney of Salem dec'd."

In 1704 (18 Sept.) "Deliverance Parkman who married with Susannah Gedney adm<sup>x</sup> on y<sup>e</sup> estate of M<sup>r</sup> John Gedney jun<sup>r</sup> late of Salem dec'd" conveyed "to W<sup>m</sup> Gedney of Salem y<sup>e</sup> only surviving sonne of said John Gedney," by quit claim deed, all her interest "especially in and to that dwelling house and land in Salem that was the estate of my wife Susannahs late husband John Ged-



ney jun<sup>r</sup> & now in the possession of Mary Gedney adm<sup>x</sup> on the estate of Nathaniel Gedney."

The children of John and Susanna (Clarke) Gedney were :—

- 9 John, b. 5 March, 1659-60, d. young s. p.
- 10 Sarah, b. 6, 5 mo., 1662, d. 19, 5 mo., 1662.
- 11 Susanna, b. 4 March, 1663, m. 23 April, 1688, George Corwin, s. p.
- 12 Sarah, b. 12 April, 1666, d. young, s. p.
- 13 William, b. 25 May, 1668, m. Hannah Gardner.
- 14 Nathaniel, bapt. 5 June, 1670, m. Mary Lindall.

**5 Mary** (*John*<sup>1</sup>) was third wife of Nicholas Potter, formerly of Lynn, afterwards of Salem, his first wife (Emm?) dying in Lynn (probably); his second wife, Alice, widow of Thomas Weekes of Salem and perhaps daughter of William Plasse, died in Salem 26, 11, 1658. By his first wife he had two children, to whom he gave his estates in Lynn, viz., Robert and Elizabeth (wife of Thomas Newhall). He died in Salem 18, 8, 1677. In his will of 10, 8, 1677, proved 27, 9, 1677, he refers to son Robert Potter of Lynn and dau. Eliz. Newhall, and makes bequests to "my six children by last wife viz: Samuel, Benjamin, Sarah, Mary, Hannah and Bethiah." \* \* \* "my hon<sup>d</sup> father John Gedney to be sole Executor and my son Robert Potter & my brothers Bartholmew Gedney & Eleazer Gedney overseers." The death of his wife Mary has not been found recorded. Of their children Samuel died s. p. 1692, leaving a will made 18 Jan., 1691-2, proved 3 Oct., 1692, in which he provides for his wife Rebecca and makes bequest to his brother Benjamin, appointing his "unkle Gedny & Father Trask overseers." His widow afterwards became the wife of Joseph Boice, jr., of Salem and gave a quit claim on her former husband's estate to her brother-in-law Benjamin Potter 6 Feb., 1695-6. Benj. Potter died without issue and, in

1697 (14th Aug.), the remaining children and heirs of Nicholas Potter and wife Mary, viz., William and Hannah Roach, Mary Elson and Bethia Witt, came to an agreement about his estate, by which Wm. Roach and his wife were to have the dwelling house and land,\* the western boundary of which was land of Nathaniel Gedney. To this agreement Bethia and Deborah Gedney were witnesses.

The children of Nicholas and Mary (Gedney) Potter were :—

- 15 Mary, b. 4, 11, 1659; d. 29, 8, —.
- 16 Hannah, b. 25, 1, 1661; d. 28, 8, 1662.
- 17 Sarah, b. 4 Oct., 1662; d. s. p.
- 18 Mary, b. 10, 9, 1663; m. Samuel Elson.
- 19 Samuel, b. 9, 11, 1664; d. 10, 11, 1665.
- 20 Hannah, b. 27 March, 166(5)6; m. William Roach
- 21 Lydia, b. 26 Feb., 1666(7); d. 17, 7, 1668.
- 22 Bethia, b. 23 May, 1668; m. 26 Feb., 1685, Thomas Witt of Lynn, who died 27 Jan., 1690-1.
- 23 Samuel, b. 22 April, 1669; m. Rebecca (Trask?); d. s. p.
- 24 Lydia, b. 16 July, 1670; d. — April, 1671.
- 25 Benjamin, b. 6 Nov., 1671; d. s. p.
- 26 Joseph, b. 9 June, 1673; died young.

**6 Bartholomew** (*John*<sup>1</sup>) bapt. in Salem 14th June, 1640, m. 22d, 10 mo., 1662, Hannah, dau. of William and Catherine Clarke. He began life as a ship carpenter. Most of his life, however, was spent in the public service, as Judge of Probate for Essex County, as Member of the Court of Assistants for the Colony and Province, and as Colonel and Commander-in-chief of the military forces of the county, besides other offices of trust and honor that he was at various times called to fill. An interesting article upon his life and services has already been written

---

\*This estate afterwards came into the possession of Mr. Thomas Poynton and then into the Ives family, who still possess it. By the same division Wm. Roach acquired Picton's (or Pigden's) Point, on the Neck, afterward's called Roach's Point, where the Alms House now is.

for these COLLECTIONS (Vol. II, p. 223) by Abner C. Goodell, jr., Esq., whose only mistake seems to have been his assertion that Col. Gedney's mother was Catherine (instead of Mary).

The Hon. Col. Gedney's dwelling house, as has been stated, stood at or near the northern corner of Summer and High Streets in Salem.

He died 28 Feb., 1697-8, and administration was taken out in Suffolk County by his daughters Bethia and Deborah Gedney, spinsters, while in Essex County Samuel Gedney, surgeon and "only son," gave his bond as administrator on his father's estate 27 June, 1698. By the papers on file it appears that Col. Gedney took a second wife, Anne, widow and administratrix of the estate of Mr. Wm. Stewart of Ipswich, an inventory of whose estate was handed in; and in the account of administration credit was asked for payment to "Coll. Appleton Guardian to Mrs. Margaret Stewart" (dau. of Wm. and Anne) "towards her portion," and a charge made of an amount "Due still to Margeret Steward."

In 1701 (3d Nov.) an agreement was made "between Sam<sup>l</sup> Gedney only son and Hannah Grafton one of y<sup>e</sup> daughters, widow, Bethiah Gedney of Salem, singlewoman, one of y<sup>e</sup> daughters of said Barthol<sup>o</sup> & y<sup>e</sup> said Samuel Gedney as administrator of y<sup>e</sup> Estate of his sister Lydia Corwin Decēd and Guardian to Bartholomew Corwin only son of y<sup>e</sup> said Lydia a minor under age, Francis Clarke of Boston & Deborah his wife an other of y<sup>e</sup> daughters." Under this agreement Bethia and her sister Deborah received each one-half of their father and mother's portion of the Clarke Farm, then occupied by Peter Twist. Two years afterwards (22d Sept., 1703) Bethia Gedney of Salem, spinster, conveyed her half to Francis Clarke of Boston, merchant, referring to this agreement.

Col. Gedney's half of the Ship Tavern was sold to Deliverance Parkman, 13 Dec., 1698, by Samuel Gedney of Salem, physician, only son and heir and administrator, Joshua Grafton, mariner, and his wife Hannah, a daughter, Lydia Corwin of Salem, widow, and Bethia and Deborah, singlewomen, also daughters.

Dr. Samuel Gedney having died "before he gathered in y<sup>e</sup> Creditts of y<sup>e</sup> said Dec'd, wherefore to M<sup>r</sup> Fran<sup>s</sup> Willoobee who married to one of y<sup>e</sup> daught<sup>rs</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> said Barth<sup>o</sup> dec'd" letters of administration de bonis non were granted 31 March, 1708.

Col. Gedney's first wife, Hannah, d. 6 Jan., 1695-6. Their children were:—

- 27 Bartholomew, b. 4th, 2 mo., 1664; d. 12th Aug., 1664.
- 28 Jonathan, b. 14th, 4 mo., 1665; d. 14th, 6 mo., 1665.
- 29 Bartholomew, b. 2d, 6 mo., 1666; d. 22d, 7 mo., 1666.
- 30 Hannah, b. 19th, 6 mo., 1667; m. Joshua Grafton.
- 31 Lydia, b. 9th March, 1669; m. George Corwin.
- 32 Bethia, b. 27th May, 1672; m. Francis Willoughby.
- 33 Deborah, b. 3d Jan., 1673; d. 9 Dec., 1674.
- 34 Samuel, b. 2 Nov., 1675; m. Mary Gookin.
- 35 Deborah, } tw. bapt. 25th Nov., 1677; { m. Francis Clarke.
- 36 Martha, } d. young.
- 37 Priscilla, bapt. 1st May, 1681; d. young.

**7 Eleazer\*** (*John*<sup>1</sup>), bapt. 15th, 3d, 1642, m. 1st, 9th June, 1665, Elizabeth Turner, probably a dau. of John Turner, a merchant, formerly of Salem, afterwards of Barbados, and certainly a sister of John Turner of Salem, father of the eminent merchant, Col. John Turner, Esq., as appears from an agreement on record, bearing date 20th March, 1691, between Major Charles Redford, who had married the widow of Mr. Turner, and Elizabeth Gedney, daughter of Eleazer Gedney, deceased, who is also called "niece of John Turner, merch<sup>t</sup>, dec'd, who bequeathed to her one hundred pounds," etc. Mr. Gedney m. 2dly

---

\*This name often appears on the records shortened into Eli and Elie; but the facts show them to be one and the same person.

Mary Pateshall\* 2d June, 1678, and had issue, as will appear, by both wives. He was a ship builder and lived in Ruck's Village, as that region south of Norman St. and east of Summer St., running down thence to the creek and river, was often called. His mansion house stood on High Street near Summer Street and nearly opposite that of his brother Bartholomew, while his ship-yard was down by the creek, say between the present easterly ends of High and Creek Streets, opposite the Eastern R. R. grounds. This neighborhood was for a time the home of the ship-building interest of Salem and, from the noise of the caulkers' and ship-builders' hammers, received the vulgar name of Knocker's Hole, by which it is still oftentimes called, although the bed of the creek has long ago been filled in and built upon and no trace remains to indicate the business once so actively carried on here.

Mr. Eleazer Gedney dying intestate (29th April, 1683) the Worshipful William Browne and Bartholomew Gedney, Esqs., Assistants, granted letter of administration on his estate, 14th May, 1683, to his widow Mrs. Mary Gedney, who appeared in Court 25th Nov., 1684, and desired "a settlement of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> estate w<sup>ch</sup> according to Inventory by her presented amounted unto two hundred & fifty pounds clear of debts There being 7 children now liveing of the s<sup>d</sup> Mr Eleazer Gidney. For the settlement of the s<sup>d</sup> estate This Court doth order & decree That the widow M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Gidney shal have fifty pounds of the s<sup>d</sup> estate to be wholly her own and at her own disposal & y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> eldest sone Eleazer Gidney shal have a duple portion in proportion w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> rest of the children w<sup>ch</sup> amounts fifty pounds and he to have it in houseing or lands according to apprizal in s<sup>d</sup> Inventory · y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> rest of y<sup>e</sup> children six in

---

\* She may have been a daughter of Edmund Pateshall of Pemaquid. "1680, 2 May Mary wife of Deacon Gidney from Boston." [Ch. Rec.]



number shal have each of y<sup>m</sup> twenty five pounds to be pd to y<sup>m</sup> as they come of age or shall chuse guardians according to the liberty in law or be marryed," etc., etc. "The names of the children being Eleazer, Elizabeth, Ruth, Mary, Ebenezer, Edmund and Martha." Eleazer Gedney, shipwright, acknowledges, 28 Oct., 1690, to have "received of my mother M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Gedney Relict & Administratrix of the estate of my father deceaced twoe parcels of Land sciuate in Salem that was part of the estate of my said Father as by deeds of Sale Appeares I doe here by declare. that I doe Accept the same In full satisfaction of my portion of my fathers Estate assigned by the County Court & the portion Assigned to my sister Mary Gidney," etc.

Mrs. Gedney rendered to the Court 9th Dec., 1699, an account of her administration, among the items being "soe much Disburst on Ebenezer Gidney in y<sup>e</sup> Time of his sickness & ffunerall &c as p acctt—16<sup>£</sup>-12-00." The other children are named as then alive.

Mr. Ebenezer Gardner of Salem in his will of 3d Feb., 1684, bequeathed to Ruth Gedney ten pounds "lent to her father & now in her mother's hands"; and there is on file in the Registry of Probate for Essex County a bond of Mary Gedney, widow, etc., to pay Habakkuk Gardner "the sum of 10<sup>£</sup> at or before 20<sup>th</sup> Nov., 1701, which is for the like sum of ten pounds due from my s<sup>d</sup> Husbands estate to Ruth Gedney, the now wife of s<sup>d</sup> Habbakuk Gardner by guift from her unkle Ebenezer Gardner unto whom the s<sup>d</sup> sum was justly due from s<sup>d</sup> Estate." In what way Mr. Ebenezer Gardner was uncle to Ruth Gedney I cannot yet explain.

Eleazer Gedney,\* the eldest son by the first wife, re-

---

\*He probably left posterity in New York; for a Capt. Gedney's house is spoken of in an account of the operations of the combined French and American armies about New York, published in a recent number of *The Magazine of American History*.

moved from Salem to Momorinock in West Chester County, New York, as appears from a deed by which he conveys, 17 March, 1696-7, to Deacon John Marston the former building place (ship yard) of Mr. Eleazer Gedney of Salem deceased. His wife Anna releases her right of dower 4th Feb., 1696-7.

Ebenezer Gedney, the eldest son by the second wife, died, as we have seen, before his father's estate was settled.

Edmund, the youngest son, died without issue and by his will of 15 March, 1705-6, proved 11th July, 1706, left one-half of his estate to his mother and the other half to his only sister of the whole blood, Martha Gedney.

The widow, Mrs. Mary Gedney, died 4th Sept., 1716, and administration on her estate was granted to James Ruck of Salem and Martha his wife, "children" of deceased, 21 Jan., 1716-17. She had retained possession of the mansion house, which thus descended to Mrs. Ruck and her heirs.

Mr. Gedney's children were :—

38 Eleazer, b. 18 March, 1665-6; m. Anna —, and removed to New York.

39 Elizabeth, b. 2d, 4 mo., 1669; perhaps removed with her brother.

40 Ruth, b. 24th May, 1672; m. Habakkuk Gardner.

41 William, bapt. 2d Aug., 1674; must have died in infancy.

42 Mary, bapt. 25 Nov., 1677; perhaps rem. with her bro. Eleazer.

43 Ebenezer, b. 25th, 3 mo., 1679; not living 9 Dec., 1699.

44 Edmund, b. 15th, 9 mo., 1680; d. before 18th July, 1706, s. p.

45 Martha, b. 29th, 2 mo., 1682; m. James Ruck.

**13 William** (*John<sup>4</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem 25th May, 1668, married 7th May, 1690 (or as another record says 9th June), Hannah, dau. of Samuel and Mary (White) Gardner, b. in Salem 18th July, 1669. In 1693 she inherited from her twin brother, Jonathan Gardner, by his will, a portion of their father's homestead, which stood at

the eastern end of what was anciently the estate of Emanuel Downing, Esq., from whom it passed to his daughter Anne, wife 1st of Lieut. Joseph Gardner and 2dly of Governor Simon Bradstreet. Mrs. Gedney, before her marriage, had already inherited from her father, by will, a portion of this estate at the northeast corner, near the common or training field. After her marriage her husband bought of his brother-in-law, Abel Gardner, his portion of the estate. Mr. Gedney and his wife thus became possessed of all the Gardner homestead except the portion of house and land that had descended to Joseph and Mary Henfield, who inherited in right of their mother Mary, another daughter of Mr. Samuel Gardner. This then became the homestead of William Gedney, Esq., who in 1696 gave to his brother Nathaniel a quit claim of all his interest in the homestead of their father John Gedney, jun., deceased, on the northern side of Browne Street.

His wife Hannah died 4 Jan., 1703-4, and he m. 2dly 25th May, 1704, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (White) Andrew of Cambridge, born in Cambridge, 5th April, 1663.

In 1698 (5th Sept.) Wm. Gedney, merchant, took out letters of administration de bonis non cum testamento annexo on the estate of his grandfather Mr. John Gedney, Sen., and received his quietus from the court 9th Sept., 1706, having "exhibited acquittances\* from y<sup>e</sup> severall legatees."

Mr. Gedney was an active merchant, filled the office of

---

\*These acquittances, which were then ordered to be placed on file, were never recorded and are now found to have disappeared, and recently too, for there is evidence to show that they were in place within a very few years. It is to be hoped that they have become misplaced rather than taken from the Court House. If they had been found they would surely have thrown light upon these investigations.

Sheriff of the County for several years, and was always prominent in public affairs. He died 24th Jan., 1729-30. His will, made 26th Nov., 1729, was proved by his sons, Bartholomew Gedney and James Grant, executors, 5th Feb., 1729-30. He mentions his wife Elizabeth and her relatives and his grandson Wm. Grant and gives his homestead to his son Bartholomew, dau. Hannah (wife of James) Grant, and granddaughter Elizabeth Davie.

His widow died in Boston, as appears by her will of 11th Jan., 1737, proved 20th Sept., 1737, wherein she is styled "Elizabeth Gedney of Boston widow of William Gedney Esq. late of Salem dec'd." To Elizabeth Davie she bequeathes a silver porringer marked S. P. to E. G. ; to her daughter-in-law Sarah Gedney she leaves her gold necklace; another bequest is made to her kinswoman Mary Andrew of Cambridge. The bulk of her estate was disposed of as follows: "Half of my estate after my debts and Funeral charges are paid I give and bequeath to my beloved brother the Rev<sup>d</sup> Samuel Andrew of Milford in Connecticut. And the other half of my estate I give to the children of my Brother William Andrew late of Cambridge dec'd, viz Samuel Andrew, Elizabeth Andrew now Elizabeth Stone and Mary Andrew to be equally divided between them." \* \* \* "I constitute make and ordain Bartholomew Gedney my son in law sole Executor." Jonathan Andrew and Andrew Durand, executors of the will of Samuel Andrew, late of Milford, in the county of New Haven within His Majesty's Colony of Connecticut, dec'd, appointed, 21st Aug., 1738, the Rev. Timothy Cutler, D. D., of Boston, etc., their attorney "to demand of M<sup>r</sup> Bartholomew Gedney of Boston Execut<sup>r</sup> of Mrs. Eliz<sup>a</sup> Gedney late of Boston deceast a certain legacy by her given to our Hon<sup>d</sup> Father M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Andrew," etc.

The children of Wm. Gedney, Esq., were :—

- 46 Susanna, b. 29th April, 1691.
- 47 Margaret, b. 8th (or 9th) June, 1694; m. Humphry Davie, Esq.
- 48 William, b. 11th (or 12th) Oct., 1696, abt.  $\frac{1}{4}$  of an hour after five in the morning and died 28 Nov., 1696.
- 49 Jonathan, b. 11th (or 12th) Oct., 1696, abt.  $\frac{1}{4}$  of an hour after six in the morning and died 12 Nov., 1696.
- 50 Bartholomew, b. 22d March, 1697-8; married four times.
- 51 Hannah, b. 12th June, 1701; m. James Grant.
- 52 William, b. 12th Aug., 1707; d. 8th Jan., 1707-8.

**14 Nathaniel** (*John<sup>4</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), bapt. at Salem 5th June, 1670, married Mary —, whose surname and date of marriage have not been found, but we may reasonably infer that she was Mary Lindall, b. 7 April, 1674, dau. of Mr. Timothy Lindall, a merchant in Salem, son of James Lindall of Duxbury. Her mother was Mary, dau. of Mr. Nathaniel Veren of Salem, who was brought by his father Philip Veren from the city of Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, in the ship James of Southampton, 1635.

In 1689 (Oct. 16) Nath'l Gedney and his brother William received from their mother a conveyance of the acre of land which had belonged to their father, bounded north by the North river, east by land of Samuel and Jno. Williams, south on the lane by the Pound, west by land of Stephen Hasket. In 1696 he conveyed his interest in it to his brother. This land afterwards came into the possession of the Derby family, who had acquired possession of the contiguous Hasket estate, and from the Derby family I think it came into the Forrester family. The paternal homestead, the site of which is now owned by Stephen B. Ives, Esq., came to Nathaniel by quit claim from his brother William, 23 Nov., 1696, and is described as "given by my grandfather Mr. John Gedney Sen<sup>r</sup>. decēd to my father Mr. John Gedney Jun<sup>r</sup>. deceased and then after my father's decease to my Brother Mr. John



Gedney Jun<sup>r</sup> and after my Brother's decease to my Brother William Gedney and mysele." A condition of this deed is that the first male child to be born to Nath'l Gedney shall be called John Gedney and shall have a double portion in said house and land.

Administration on the estate of Mr. Nath. Gedney, late of Salem, mariner, deceased intestate, was granted 7 July, 1701, to his widow Mrs. Mary Gedney, who on the same day was appointed guardian of their daughter Sarah, "a minor of four years old or thereabout." Her sureties were James and Nathaniel Lindall. She rendered an inventory 22 Sept., 1701. Among the items appear "a farme Intailed or one Quarter part of the farme w<sup>ch</sup> was Giuen by Mr. John Gidney Sen<sup>r</sup> the halfe to y<sup>e</sup> Children of John Gedney jun<sup>r</sup> as William and Nath<sup>a</sup> of w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> other halfe is to y<sup>e</sup> Children of Coll<sup>o</sup> Barth<sup>o</sup> Gedney," etc. The same day she exhibited an "Accompt of her Administration on s<sup>d</sup> Estate," in which she credits the estate with twenty-five pounds "Due from Mr. Parkman to be paid after y<sup>e</sup> Death of his Wife." The real estate was divided; one-third to the widow during her life and the other two-thirds to Sarah Gedney, "only child." The daughter gave a discharge to her mother, the first clause of which reads as follows: "Whereas M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Gedney alias Phippen late wife of Mr Nathaniel Gedney late of Salem in y<sup>e</sup> County of Essex in New England marriner Decēd now wife to Thomas Phippen of Salem aforesaid marriner was appointed Gardian to Sarah Gedney only child of said Nathaniel Gedney Decēd w<sup>ch</sup> said Sarah is since married to Robert Williams of Salem aforesaid marriner." This is dated "Twelfth day of ffebruary Anno Domini 1717-8."

The will of Mrs. Mary Lindall, proved 13 Jan., 1731, mentions her "dafter Phipen wife to Thomas Phipen," among others; and on file with it, but not recorded, is a

receipt signed by Sarah Williams and Mary Rose for a portion of their "Grandmothers wareing aparil which we haue Rec'd In Rite of our mother M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Phippen Decst," dated Jan. 13th, 1731-2.

Sarah Williams, wife and attorney of Robert Williams of Salem, mariner, and a granddaughter of Mrs. Susanna Parkman, late of Salem, dec'd, etc., acknowledged, April, 1728, receipt from her uncle William Gedney, executor of the will of said Susanna Parkman, etc. • Mrs. Gedney left two children by her second husband, as appears by a conveyance, made 3 Jan., 1737-8, by Sarah Williams, Edward Rose and wife Mary, to Jonathan Ring, of all their right that their mother, Mrs. Mary Phippen, late of Salem, had to the thirty-third lot in Salisbury in Mill Division, the said Sarah and Mary being children of Mrs. Phippen; and a quit claim of the same lot from Nathan Phippen, who acknowledges receipt of a certain sum of money from his two sisters therefor. Susanna Williams was a witness to the first deed.

I find that Mrs. Gedney was married to Thos. Phippen Oct., 1706.

Mr. Nathaniel Gedney's only child by his wife Mary was :—

53 Sarah, bapt. 23 May, 1697; m. Robert Williams 16 Oct., 1717.

**30 Hannah** (*Bartholomew<sup>6</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem 19th, 6 mo., 1667, was married to Joshua Grafton 2d August, 1686. He was born in Salem 9 April, 1660, being a son of Joseph Grafton by his first wife Hannah, daughter of Joshua Hobart of Hingham, and a grandson of Joseph Grafton, the first of the name in Salem, whose homestead included what is now known as Hardy Street and the lots on both sides of it from the harbor up to Essex Street.

Administration on the estate of Mr. Joshua Grafton, late of Salem, mariner, was granted 14th August, 1699, to his widow Mrs. Hannah Grafton, whose sureties were Timothy Laskin and Samuel Gedney. From the inventory of his estate, exhibited 4 Dec., 1699, it is evident that he was a merchant as well as mariner. His dealings were with Barbados.

Very little has been learned about his family. In 1732 Nath. Emms of Boston and his wife Hannah conveyed to Timothy Lindall, Esq., one common right and a half "being originally from Joshua Grafton father of s<sup>d</sup> Hannah his homestead near Col. Turners." This places it at the southeast corner of old Mr. Joseph Grafton's estate, at the foot of Grafton's lane, now Hardy Street.

The births of Joshua and Hannah Grafton's children are thus recorded:—

54 Hannah, b. 27 May, 1691, abt. 3 of ye clocke in ye morning; m. Nathaniel Emms.

55 Joshua, }  
56 Samuel, } b. 16 Jan., 1693.

57 Sarah, b. 13 April, 1697.

58 Priscilla, b. 8 Feb., 1698.

**31 Lydia** (*Bartholomew<sup>6</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem 9th March, 1669; was the second wife of Capt. George Corwin or Curwen, born in Salem 26 Feb., 1666, son of Mr. John Corwin by his wife, Margaret, daughter of the Hon. John Winthrop, jr., Governor of the Colony of Connecticut. His first wife had been Lydia's cousin Susanna Gedney (*John<sup>4</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), whom he married 23 April, 1688, and by whom he seems not to have had issue. His father was eldest son of Capt. George Corwin or Curwen, born in England 1610, who settled in Salem in 1638 and died 3 Jan., 1685, leaving one of the largest estates up to that time accumulated in the Colony. This family ranked high among the leading families of the Colony, not only

socially but also in public affairs, both civil and military. The Hon. Jonathan Corwin, second son of the first immigrant, held, among other very important offices, that of Justice in the Special Court of Oyer and Terminer appointed to try witchcraft cases in 1692; and his nephew, George, the subject of this notice, was sheriff of the county during these trials. This family have always borne the same arms as the Curwen family of Workington, Cumberland Co., England, differenced, in the case of the Hon. Jonathan Corwin (above-named) by the proper mark of cadency, a crescent in chief.

Mr. George Corwin, beside holding the office of sheriff, as above stated, was a captain in the expedition against Canada under Sir William Phipps in 1690. He died 12 April, 1696, and his widow, Mrs. Lydia Corwin, died 23 Dec., 1700. They had an only son:—

59 Bartholomew, b. 21 June, 1693; m. Esther, dau. of John Burt (of England); removed to Amwell, New Jersey, and died 9 May, 1747.

**32 Bethia** (*Bartholomew<sup>6</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem 27th May, 1672; was married 26th April, 1705, to Mr. Francis Willoughby, born in Salem 28 Sept., 1672, eldest son of Mr. Nehemiah Willoughby, a merchant of Salem, by his wife Abigail, dau. of Mr. Henry Bartholomew of Salem. His grandfather was the Hon. Francis Willoughby, Esq., who in May, 1665, became Deputy Governor of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, and so continued until his decease, in April, 1671. He is said to have been a son of Col. William Willoughby of London, who died in 1651, and whose widow, Elizabeth Willoughby, left a will dated at London, May, 1662, in which she made bequests to her son Francis and his children, etc.

They were an arms-bearing family, as appears by a seal attached to the signature of the Dep. Gov. on a bond

issued by him 1 Feb., 1667, bearing *Fretty (metals and tinctures not indicated)*; crest, *a lion's head between two wings expanded*. This seal, discovered by me in my researches among the files of Middlesex County Court some years ago, is the only instance yet found of the arms borne by the New England family of Willoughby, and would seem to indicate their relationship to Sir Francis Willoughby who was knighted by the Lord Deputy of Ireland 30 Oct., 1610 (see Burke's General Armory Edition of 1878).

Mrs. Bethia Willoughby died 24th Nov., 1713, and he took another wife, as appears by his deed of 6th March, 1717-18, conveying to Sam. Browne, Esq., his dwelling house in Salem with wharf land and flats (about one acre), bounded south on the lane that leads to the South Fields (now High St.), west on the common, formerly known as Laws Hill, now sometimes called Pickerings Hill (Summer St. now bounds this property on the west), north by the narrow lane betwixt these premises and the homestead of Capt. Manasseh Marston deceased (this is now known as Gedney Court) and east by low-water mark; all which (he says) Mr. Ruck sold Mr. Jno. Gedney, vintner, June 20, 1662, John Gedney conveyed to his son Barth. Gedney 20 Nov., 1864, from whom it came to Samuel Gedney, only son of Barth. Gedney, and by him was given by will to his wife Mary, who conveyed it to me. When he executed this deed he was of Boston, and his wife Sarah released her right of dower. This estate he had bought in 1710. In 1719-20 (10 March) he sold to Benj. Ives three or four acres in Salem, bounded west on the common or training field, south on town common, east by a small strip that runs down to the river by Geo. Hodges and north by said Hodges. This had been the property of Mr. Nehemiah Willoughby, who



Francis Willoughby of Salem and Sarah Chauncey of Boston published their intention of marriage in Boston, 12 Sept., 1716.

issued by him 1 Feb., 1667, bearing *Fretty (metals and tinctures not indicated)*; crest, *a lion's head between two wings expanded*. This seal, discovered by me in my researches among the files of Middlesex County Court some years ago, is the only instance yet found of the arms borne by the New England family of Willoughby, and would seem to indicate their relationship to Sir Francis Willoughby who was knighted by the Lord Deputy of Ireland 30 Oct., 1610 (see Burke's General Armory Edition of 1878).

(Summer St. now bounds this property on the west), north by the narrow lane betwixt these premises and the homestead of Capt. Manasseh Marston deceased (this is now known as Gedney Court) and east by low-water mark; all which (he says) Mr. Ruck sold Mr. Jno. Gedney, vintner, June 20, 1662, John Gedney conveyed to his son Barth. Gedney 20 Nov., 1864, from whom it came to Samuel Gedney, only son of Barth. Gedney, and by him was given by will to his wife Mary, who conveyed it to me. When he executed this deed he was of Boston, and his wife Sarah released her right of dower. This estate he had bought in 1710. In 1719-20 (10 March) he sold to Benj. Ives three or four acres in Salem, bounded west on the common or training field, south on town common, east by a small strip that runs down to the river by Geo. Hodges and north by said Hodges. This had been the property of Mr. Nehemiah Willoughby, who

had derived it from his father-in-law, Mr. Henry Bartholomew, and now comprises the well known Hosmer, or Briggs, estate, the Richardson estate, and the Newhall and Townsend estates, lying between Boardman Street on the north and Forrester Street on the south and bounding west on Pleasant Street.

Mr. Willoughby was a representative to the General Court in 1713. His name disappears from the records, and he may have removed to England to get possession of a house and land there, appraised at four hundred pounds, which he claimed "as eldest son and heir and not to be brought into Division" with his father's estate. This property was bequeathed to Nehemiah by his brother William, who, in his will of 1 Sept., 1677, speaks of it as left him by his uncle William Willoughby.

The births of the following named children have been found entered on the Salem records :—

60 William, b. 25 July, 1706.

61 Bethia, b. 19 March, 1708-9; d. 11 July, 1709.

62 Bethia, b. 1 Oct., 1712.

**34 Samuel** (*Bartholomew<sup>6</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) born in Salem 2 November, 1675, m. 2 May, 1701, Mary Gookin of Cambridge, born 26 Aug., 1679, whose father, Mr. Samuel Gookin, was Sheriff of Middlesex Co., and her grandfather, Major General Daniel Gookin, was one of the most distinguished men in the early history of the colony of Massachusetts Bay.

Mr. Gedney was a chyrurgeon and physician and lived in his father's homestead, at the northern corner of High and Summer Streets, which his widow, Mrs. Mary Gedney, sold to her brother-in-law, Mr. Francis Willoughby, 10 June, 1710. He evidently died without leaving issue, and his widow was married, 16 Aug., 1711, to the Rev. Theophilus Cotton, of Hampton Falls.

The will of Dr. Sam. Gedney, made 24 Feb., 1704, proved 29 Nov., 1705, mentions wife Mary, sisters Hannah, Bethia and Deborah, and nephew Bartholomew Corwin; to his wife's brother, Samuel Gookin, he bequeathed his "studded head cane." He appointed as overseers Major Stephen Sewall and cousin William Gedney.

By wife Mary he had only :—

63 Samuel, bapt. 5 July, 1702; d. young.

**40 Ruth** (*Eleazer<sup>7</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem 24 May, 1672, was married, 22 March, 1696-7, to Habakkuk Gardner of Salem, born 25 Oct., 1674, son of Lieut. Thomas and Mary (Porter) Gardner. Mr. Gardner was a mariner, and died 3 Feb., 1732-3. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Ruth, 14 Feb., 1732(3), and the estate was divided 17 Jan., 1733(4), between the widow and the two surviving children, Habakkuk Gardner and Ruth Nutting. Mrs. Gardner died 23 Aug., 1737.

The only son surviving, Habakkuk, was a mariner, like his father, and in 1735, purchased of his sister Ruth and her husband, John Nutting of Salem, school-master, her share of their father's homestead.

The children of Habakkuk and Ruth Gardner were :—

64 Ruth, b. 16 March, 1699; m. Mr. John Nutting, 12 Feb., 1719-20. and d. 22 Nov., 1736.

65 Mary, b. 22 June, 1700.

66 Joseph, b. 25 Jan., 1702; d. the August following.

67 Mercy, b. 23 April, 1705; d. 7 Jan., 1732-3.

68 Habakkuk, b. 3 Aug., 1707.

69 Eunice, b. 4 Dec., 1709; d. 29 Aug., 1729.

**45 Martha** (*Eleazer<sup>7</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem 29th 2 mo., 1682, was married, 6 Nov., 1712, to Mr. James Ruck of Salem, born 20 May, 1675, son of John and Elizabeth Ruck. Mr. Ruck was a boat builder and resided

in the Eleazer Gedney homestead on the south side of High Street, afterwards in possession of his grandson, Gedney King.

James and Margaret Ruck had one daughter :—

70 Mary, b. 6 Sept., 1717; m. Nathaniel King of Salem, 27 Dec., 1739.

**47 Margaret** (*William<sup>13</sup> John<sup>4</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem 8th (or 9th) of June, 1694 (for authorities differ), was married, 22 April, 1714, to Humphrey Davie, son of Humphrey Davie (a merchant, formerly of London and afterwards of Boston), and grandson of Sir John Davie of Creedy, Co. of Devon, England, who was created a baronet 9 Sept., 1641. His eldest brother, John, became heir to the estate and succeeded to the title.

Administration on the estate of Mr. Humphrey Davie was granted 29 Dec., 1718,\* to Mr. John Walley of Boston. Mr. Bartholomew Gedney of Boston was appointed guardian of Elizabeth Davie, a minor of about fourteen years of age, daughter of Humphrey Davie, late of Boston, 5 Feb., 1729–30. This Elizabeth was married, 17 May, 1739, to James, son of James and Abigail (Eustice) Butler of Boston, and died 15 Feb., 1739–48, in giving birth to her son James, who married, 18 May, 1763, Mary, dau. of Anthony and Mary (Waters) Sigourney, and died at Oxford, Mass. (see N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., Vol. I, p. 167).

Humphrey and Margaret Davie had one daughter :—

71 Elizabeth, b. about 1715; m. (as above) James Butler.

**50 Bartholomew** (*William<sup>13</sup> John<sup>4</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem, 22 March, 1697–8, was the only surviving son of Sheriff Gedney, who was appointed his guardian, 12 May, 1713, in trust for a legacy received under the will of the

---

\*An Elizabeth Davie was married at Boston, 3 Nov., 1720, to John Southcott. Who she was does not appear.



boy's grandaunt, Madam Anne Bradstreet, widow, relict of the Hon. Simon Bradstreet, Esq., Governor of the Colony; the sureties on the bond of guardianship being Paul Dudley, Esq., and Mr. Jonathan Waldo, of Boston. Madam Bradstreet was a daughter\* of Emanuel Downing, Esq., a lawyer of the Inner Temple, London, afterwards of Salem, by his wife Lucy, dau. of Adam Winthrop, Esq., of Groton, Co. Suffolk, England, and sister of Gov. John Winthrop of Massachusetts. Her relationship to the Gedney family was only through her first marriage, to Lieut. Joseph Gardner (killed in the famous swamp fight at Narraganset, 19 Dec., 1675) who was a brother to Samuel Gardner, the father of Mrs. Gedney.

Young Bartholomew Gedney removed to Boston very early and married, 1st Abigail Mason, 15 Sept., 1720, 2d Mary Webber, 25 July, 1723, 3d Hannah Danforth, 23 Oct., 1729, and 4th (and last) Sarah Johnson, 28 Oct., 1731, and he had issue by each of these wives. The parentage of his first wife is shewn in a deed, of 16 Feb., 1720-1, recorded in the Registry of Deeds of Suffolk County, by which Bartholomew Gedney of Boston and wife Abigail, and Thomas Goold of Westerly, Rhode Island, and wife Mary, convey to Samuel Gibbon of Boston certain real estate at the south end of Boston, formerly belonging to Samuel Mason, grandfather to the said Abigail and Mary; and Sarah Allen, relict of John Mason and mother of the grantors, releases her right of

---

\*Her brother, George Downing, born in London, was fitted for college in Salem by the Rev. John Fiske, was a graduate of Harvard College in the first class (1642), went to England and became in 1645 a chaplain in the regiment of Okey, who was afterwards one of the regicide judges. Coming into favor with Cromwell, he was made resident minister at the Hague. In 1654 he married Frances Howard, granddaughter of the fourth Duke of Norfolk and sister of Charles, Viscount Morpeth and first Earl of Carlisle. By the King he was made a baronet, 1 July, 1663, by the style of Sir George Downing of Gamlingay in Co. Cambridge. His grandson, Sir George Downing, dying without issue, left to the University of Cambridge a bequest which became the foundation of Downing College.

dower in the premises. Abigail, wife of Bart. Gedney, died in Boston 17 Nov., 1721, aged twenty-three years; his second wife, Mrs. Mary Gedney, died 17 Jan., 1728-9, aged twenty-four years; and his third wife, Hannah, died 21 Sept., 1730, aged thirty years, soon after having given birth to Bartholomew, her only child by Mr. Gedney. His fourth wife outlived him. His son, Bartholomew, died in the father's life-time, leaving a widow Naomi, who was appointed administratrix on her husband's estate 31 May, 1754.

Administration on Mr. Gedney's estate was granted 16 July, 1762, to his widow, Mrs. Sarah Gedney; and the inventory, presented by her 27 Aug., 1762, shows that the mansion house was in Middle Street. A warrant was issued 12 May, 1763, to divide the real estate, one-third being settled on the widow for term of life, and, of the remainder, two-sevenths being assigned to the representatives of Joseph Gedney, the eldest son, deceased, and one-seventh each to Susanna Cowell, to the representatives of Elizabeth Ridgway deceased, to George Broughton Gedney, to Sarah Gedney and to Hannah Gedney. The widow must have died very soon, for on the 31st of the same month another warrant was issued to distribute her dower in the same proportions and among the same heirs, the youngest daughter now being named Hannah Baxter. In April, 1766, the daughters or their representatives gave releases for their portions of this dower, viz.: Edward and Susanna Cowell, Sarah Gedney, Paul and Hannah Baxter, and Samuel Ridgway, jr., for his two children, heirs of Elizabeth Ridgway, deceased, viz., Samuel Ridgway tertius and Elizabeth Ridgway.

The eldest son, Joseph Gedney of Boston, by his will of 21 July, 1762, proved 6 Aug., 1762, left all his personal estate and the income of his real estate to his

mother, Mrs. Sarah Gedney, and, after her death, the real estate to be divided between his brother George and his sisters (of the whole blood) Sarah and Hannah.

Miss Sarah Gedney died in Boston, — Nov., 1771, leaving by her will of 19 Aug., proved 15 Nov., 1771, all her real estate to her brother George Broughton Gedney, and sundry legacies to her sister Susanna Cowell, the two children of her sister Elizabeth Ridgway, deceased, her brother-in-law Paul Baxter and his wife Hannah, her sister.

Mr. George Broughton Gedney died in Boston, — Sept., 1784, aged forty-six years, having made his last will and testament 6 Sept., 1784, proved 14 Sept., 1784. The legatees were his sister, Mrs. Hannah Baxter, and her heirs, the church and congregation whereof the Rev. John Lothrop was pastor, the church and congregation whereof the Rev. John Eliott was pastor, and his kinswomen Elizabeth Miller and Susanna Coverley. The real estate was divided 20 Nov., 1796, among the children of Hannah Baxter, deceased, viz., George Gedney Baxter,

Charles Baxter, Paul Baxter, Sally Gedney (wife of Thomas) Howe, and Hannah (wife of Elijah) Tower.



The family tomb of Mr. Bartholomew Gedney in King's Chapel yard carries an armorial tablet, bearing *three eagles displayed*; crest, *an eagle displayed*.\* This would seem to connect them with the Gedney family of Suffolk, Eng. (See Burke's Gen. Armory.)

Mr. Bartholomew Gedney's children by his four wives were all born in Boston :—

72 Susanna, b. 13 June, 1721; m. Edward Cowell, jr., 8 Jan., 1746.

73 William, b. 24 Oct., 1725; d. 6 Dec., 1725.

---

\* For the engraving of these arms the compiler is indebted to the courtesy of William H. Whitmore, Esq., of Boston.

- 74 Mary, b. 28 May, 1724; d. young.  
 75 William, b. 1 Dec., 1726; d. 14 Dec., 1726.  
 76 Elizabeth, b. 9 Aug., 1728; m. Samuel Ridgway, jr.  
 77 Bartholomew, b. 5 Sept., 1730; m. Naomi ——— and d. ———, 1754.  
 78 Joseph, b. 8 March, 1733; d. ———, 1762, s. p.  
 79 Edward, b. 8 Feb., 1734; d. young.  
 80 Sarah, b. 5 April, 1736; d. 31 Aug., 1736.  
 81 Broughton, b. 1 Sept., 1737; d. 27 Jan., 1737-8.  
 82 George Broughton, b. 21 Oct., 1738; d. — Sept., 1784, s. p.  
 83 Sarah, b. 2 Nov., 1739; d. (unm.) — Nov., 1771.  
 84 Hannah, b. ———; m. Paul Baxter.

**51 Hannah** (*William<sup>13</sup> John<sup>4</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem, 12 June, 1701, was married to Mr. James Grant of Salem, 24 Mar., 1724. In 1742 (15 Apr.) James Grant bought of David Glover the west end of a house and about ten poles of land fronting north on what is now Browne St., and butting south on his own estate, which he and his wife had got partly by will of her father, Sheriff Wm. Gedney, and partly by purchase (14 July, 1741) from her brother Bartholomew Gedney, who had previously purchased from James Butler of Boston, administrator of the estate of his wife Elizabeth, deceased, her portion. This estate he seems to have kept in his possession until 31 Oct., 1750, when he sold it to Mr. Jonathan Gardner.

James and Hannah Grant had issue as follows:—

- 85 William, bapt. 27 Dec., 1724.  
 86 Hannah, bapt. 5 June, 1726.  
 87 Hannah, bapt. 16 Aug., 1730.  
 88 James, bapt. 16 July, 1732.

**53 Sarah** (*Nathaniel<sup>14</sup> John<sup>4</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) bapt. at Salem, 23 May, 1697, was married 16 Oct., 1717, to Mr. Robert Williams of Salem, a mariner. Very little has been ascertained about them. They sold to Joseph Very one-half of messuage, etc., formerly the estate of John Masurey, jr., deceased, 1 Jan., 1733. This was the last estate at the eastern end of Essex Street, on the northern side

of the street, and close to Neck gate. After Mr. Nath'l Gedney's death they probably made his house their home. Mrs. Sarah Williams, widow, sold to Mr. Thomas Poynton, 15 Aug., 1754, a portion of the land appertaining to this homestead; and John Osgood of Salem and wife Susanna, daughter and only heiress of Sarah Williams, late of Salem, widow, deceased, intestate, conveyed, 9th July, 1756, to the same Thomas Poynton, another portion of the same homestead.

Mrs. Susanna, widow of Mr. John Osgood, died 1805, aged eighty-four years.

Robert and Sarah Williams' children were :—

89 Susannah, bapt. 3 Sept., 1721; mar. John Osgood.

90 Nathaniel, bapt. 25 Aug., 1723; d. young.

91 Robert, bapt. 11 Dec., 1726; d. young.

### THE FAMILY OF FRANCIS CLARKE.

**1 Francis Clarke**, said to have been born in England, married 16 Oct., 1701, Deborah<sup>35</sup> Gedney (*Bartholomew<sup>6</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) bapt. in Salem, 25 Nov., 1677 (see the account of the Gedney Family). His wife, as we have seen, inherited a portion of her father's moiety of the Clarke Farm near the borders of Lynn (now Lynnfild), while the other portion fell to her sister Bethia Gedney, who, in her deed of 22 Sept., 1703, conveyed to Francis Clarke, of Boston, merchant, one-half of a farm lately of Peter Twist, "which is part of a farm commonly known by y<sup>e</sup> name of Clarks Farm," "allotted to me as my part of the estate of my honored deceased father Bartholmew Gedney Esq<sup>r</sup> as by agreement between me my brothers and sisters bearing date 3<sup>d</sup> of Nov 1701 upon record"



Whether this Mr. Francis Clarke, who thus became possessed of the moiety of Clarke's Farm and who married Susanna Gedney, bore any relation to Mr. William Clarke, the grandfather of this lady and the original grantee and proprietor of this farm, has not yet been ascertained. His granddaughter, Mrs. Anderson, said that he was born in England. He is known to have been a merchant in Boston, where he filled the office of Selectman in 1712, was afterwards of Salem, where he died, 9 May, 1727, administration on his estate being granted to his widow, Mrs. Deborah Clarke, 5 Aug., 1727. An inventory of his estate, sworn to 19 Aug., 1727, was presented 20 Jan., 1727-8, and claims against it allowed 17 April, 1729. Among the items was one "To J<sup>no</sup> Clarke 280<sup>£</sup> being a bond given by said Clarke & Mr. Sam<sup>l</sup> Waldo to Indemnifie Sheriff Winslow or to refund to said Winslow Just so much that he might not be a sufferer in Levying an Execution for the dec'd Francis Clarke, while living, on a parcel of Goods of that value originally attached in Dorothy Ackland's shop to satisfie a debt due from her husband Richard Ackland to said Francis Clarke—vide s<sup>d</sup> Clarke's acct." The estate was declared insolvent 6 April, 1733.

The children of Francis and Deborah (Gedney) Clarke were :—

- 2 John, m. Ann Furneaux (or Furness).
- 3 Hannah, b. 2 Sept., 1704; d. 21 Dec., 1713.
- 4 Deborah, b. 31 Oct., 1705; d. in infancy.
- 5 Deborah, b. 31 Jan., 1708; m. William Fairfax, Esq.
- 6 Gedney,\* b. 5 April, 1711; m. Mary ———.
- 7 Francis, b. 16 May, 1713; d. 10 Dec., 1713.
- 8 Hannah, m. John Cabot.

**2 John** (*Francis*<sup>1</sup>) married, 29 May, 1734, Ann Furneaux, who died 29 Oct., 1784. John Clarke, Esq., of

---

\* He was a Colonel in the British service and Governor of Barbadoes, we are informed.

Salem, died before 28 Sept., 1764, when guardianship of his minor children, Henry, Francis, Hannah and Deborah Fairfax Clarke (all under fourteen years of age), was granted to William Pinchon, Esq., who gave bond with Messrs. William Eppes and Peter Frye as sureties.

Mrs. Ann Clarke died — Oct., 1784, aged sixty-nine years.

John Clarke, Esq., had the following children by his wife Ann :—

- 9 Mary, b. 24 June, 1735; m. William Vans, Esq.
- 10 John, b. 29 Jan., 1737; m. Ann Jones Gascon.
- 11 Deborah Franklin Fairfax, b. 9 Nov., 1739; buried 8 Aug., 1747.
- 12 Samuel, b. 25 Jan., 1741; d. 14 Oct., 1742.
- 13 Samuel, b. 15 Oct., 1743.
- 14 William, b. 15 Sept., 1746.
- 15 Hannah, b. 24 April, 1751; m. John Derby of Salem and d. s. p.  
24 May, 1786.
- 16 Francis, b. 6 March, 1754; d. in infancy.
- 17 Francis, bapt. 25 Jan., 1756; m. Martha Mansfield.
- 18 Deborah Fairfax, b. 13 June, 1759; m. John Hartley Anderson, M.D.
- 19 Henry, b. \_\_\_\_\_; m. Priscilla Putnam.

**5 Deborah** (*Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, 31 Jan., 1708, married William Fairfax, Esq., born 1691, second son of Henry Fairfax of Toleston, Co. York, Esq., who was second son of Henry, fourth Baron Fairfax of Cameron in the Peerage of Scotland. Mr. Fairfax married, 1st, in 1723-4, Sarah, daughter of Major Thomas Walker, by whom he had issue, and was appointed Chief Justice of the Bahama Islands. He came to Salem about 1725, was Collector of the Customs for the port of Salem, and lived in a house, known as the Touzel House,\* standing until

\* [The accompanying note was prepared by Dr. Henry Wheatland.] The original part of this house was built about 1685 by Benjamin Marston, the land having been purchased some five years previous of Jonathan Neale, who received it by inheritance, being an heir to the estate of Francis Lawes (see Essex Reg. Deeds, Book 42, fol. 256). Mr. Marston sold the estate, Feb. 24, 1701-2, to James Menzies (see Essex Reg. Deeds, Book 15, fol. 51), formerly of Boston, then of Salem, who afterwards conveyed it to Philip English, who, July 25, 1724, gave it to his daughter

recently at the corner of Essex and Cambridge Streets. He set sail, 17 June, 1734, from Salem to Virginia, and there was made manager of the estates of his cousin Thomas, sixth Lord Fairfax, who had become possessed of them by inheritance, through his mother, Catherine, daughter of Lord Culpepper. At first he took up his residence in Westmoreland County, Va., but subsequently removed to a beautiful plantation of nearly two thousand acres on the Potomac, called Belvoir, fourteen miles below Alexandria, whither came, as a frequent and favored guest, a youth destined, in a score or two of years, to become "first in war, first in peace and first in the hearts of his countrymen."

Besides superintending the affairs of his cousin, Mr.

---

Susanna, the wife of John Touzell (see Bulletin of Essex Inst., Vol. I, page 75, also Essex Reg. Deeds, Book 5, fol. 283), and from her it passed to her daughter Mary, the wife of William Hathorne, and for many years it was in the possession of that branch of this family.

In the taking down of this house in May, 1872, the various alterations and additions were traced from the original, located about fifteen feet from the street, with two rooms and an entry between, and the projecting second story in front, and a lean-to in the rear.

The following deposition from the manuscripts on file in the Library of the Institute confirms this tradition:—

"The Deposition of Christian Swasey, formerly Christian Legroe, who saith That about five years ago she Lived with Capt. John Touzell and Susanna his wife in the House Mr. Fairfax now dwells in in Salem, and that Mr. Phillip English, the Father of the said Susannah, Then dwelt with Them in said House, and That she Then & There att Diverse Times heard the said Phillip English Say to his Daughter Susannah Touzell I give you all my Household goods and att Several Times when he said So He also bid Her fetch it up every Thing from his House to Her House, To which She Replied she had not House Room Enough to Hold it and That about four years Since They all removed Down to the House where They now Live, & That she often Times since has heard the said English say He had Given all his Household Goods to his Daughter Touzell for her & her children.

The Mark.

Christian X Swasey.

Essex, ss. Aug. 2, 1732.

Then Christian Swasey made oath to the truth of the foregoing Deposition (Philip English jr. & Wm. Brown being present at the Caption who objected that their Father Mr. Philip English sen. hath not for these several years past been of a sound & Disposing Mind) and this evidence is Taken to be in Perpetuam rei memoriam.

Benj. Lynde. } Justice of  
Benj. Lynde Jun. } Quorum unus."

Fairfax was appointed to the office of Collector of his Majesty's Customs for the South Potomac, and was, for a time, President of the Council of Virginia. He died 3 Sept., 1757, aged sixty-five years. Of his children by his first wife, who died in 1731, the eldest son, George William, born 1724, married Sarah Cary and died at Bath, England, 3 April, 1787, without issue; Thomas (R. N.) was killed in a naval fight with the French in the East Indies, 26 June, 1746, in the twenty-first year of his age, without issue; Anne, born at Salem, married, 1st (19 July, 1743), Lawrence Washington,\* of Virginia (brother of Gen. Washington), and, 2d, Col. George Lee, descended from an old family of Merton-Regis in Shropshire, England; Sarah married John Carlyle, a merchant of Alexandria, Virginia.

By his second wife, Deborah Clarke, he had issue as follows:—

- 20 Bryan, m., 1st, Elizabeth, youngest daughter of Col. Jefferson Cary of Hampton, Va., and sister of the wife of his half-brother George William. During the French and Indian war he was in the military service of Virginia. He remained neutral during the Revolution, and in 1789 became an Episcopal clergyman. In 1793 on the death of Robert, seventh Baron Fairfax, the title devolved upon him, but he took no steps to secure his rights until 1798, when his lordship went to England and set forth his claim, which was confirmed by the House of Lords, in May, 1800. His lordship died in 1802, at Mount Eagle, near Alexandria, Va., and was succeeded by his eldest son Thomas, ninth Lord Fairfax, who was born 1762, and resided at Vacluse, Fairfax County, Va., where he died 21 April, 1846.
- 21 William Henry, Lieut. in the British Army, killed at Quebec, 1759 (unmar.).
- 22 Hannah, m. Warner Washington, eldest cousin of Gen. Washington.

**8 Hannah** (*Francis*<sup>1</sup>) was married, 5 June, 1747, to John Cabot, b. 26 Oct., 1704, son of John and Anna

---

\*He settled four miles above his father-in-law, and named his place Mount Vernon, in honor of the admiral with whom he had served in the navy. He died at Mt. Vernon, 1752.

(Orne) Cabot and grandson of Francis and Susanna (Gruchy) Cabot. She was Mr. Cabot's second wife, his first wife, Sarah (Higginson), to whom he was married 1 Dec., 1732, dying 14 June, 1746. He died 3 June, 1749.

By his wife Hannah he had :—

23 John, b. 17 March, 1748; d. 19 April, 1759.

24 William Clark, bapt. 8 Oct., 1749; d. aged about fourteen years.

**9 Mary** (*John<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*) born in Salem, 24 June, 1735, was married, 8 Oct., 1761, to William Vans, Esq., a merchant of Boston, afterwards of Salem, where he died 23 May, 1797, aged sixty-seven years. His wife Mary had died 19 May, 1770, and he had married, 2dly, Eunice, daughter of John Nutting, Esq., by his wife Ruth, daughter of Capt. Habakkuk Gardner. She died 25 Aug., 1790, aged sixty years. His will of 25 Aug., 1796, proved 13 July, 1797, mentions his son William Vans, jun., and his children, and his daughter Rebecca, wife of Jonathan Carnes, and her children. His lands in Whitfield, Errol and Millsfield in the State of New Hampshire, he devised to the children of his son William,

The children of William and Mary Vans were :—

25 William,\* bapt. 27 Feb., 1763; m.

26 Rebecca, bapt. 5 Feb., 1764; m., 25 April, 1784, Capt. Jonathan Carnes, b. 1757, d. 10 Dec., 1827.

27 Mary, bapt. 26 May, 1765.

**10 John** (*John<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem, 29 January, 1737, married Ann Jones Gascon, or Gascoigne. He entered into the British service, distinguished himself at the conquest of Quebec, under Gen. Wolfe, in 1759, in which action he served as a Lieutenant, was promoted

---

\*In Essex Registry, B. 165, L. 220, is recorded quit claim deed of wharf, etc., made 5 Nov., 1799, to Francis and Henry Clarke by William Vans of Salem, Esq., late resident at Paris in the French Republic, through his attorney, Mrs. Deborah F. Anderson.



to a majority in the 59th Regiment, as a reward for his bravery, and died October 10, 1784. His widow died 21 August, 1821, aged 68 years. In Book 130, Leaves 141-3 of Registry of Deeds for Essex County, appears record of conveyance made to him, 30 June, 1769, by his cousin, the Honorable Gedney Clarke of the Parish of St. Michael, Island of Barbados, Esq., referring to a deed made, 29 Jan., 1746, by John Clarke of Salem, Esq. (since deceased), to his brother Gedney Clarke of Barbados, Esq., etc. The recital continues as follows: "Whereas the aforesaid Gedny Clarke hath since departed this life having first made & published his last will & testament &c and appointed his son the said Gedney Clarke party to these presents an Ex<sup>tr</sup> and his residuary legatee \* \* \* and whereas the said Gedney Clarke hath agreed to sell and dispose of the said lands houses &c \* \* \* \* to John Clarke at present of this Island Esquire, eldest son of the aforesaid John Clarke deceased Now Know Ye that the said Gedney Clarke eldest son and heir at law Executor and residuary Devisee of the aforesaid Gedney Clarke dec'd," etc., etc. Then follows the usual form of conveyance and a description of the premises, well known in Salem as the Clarke House and land on the north side of Essex Street, being a part of the old homestead of Deliverance Parkman (and before him of Hilliard Veren), at the eastern corner of North and Essex Streets. This afterwards became the homestead of their kinswoman, Mrs. Deborah Anderson, whose daughter, Miss Mary Anderson, still lives in one of the tenements of the brick block erected on its site by the late Michael Shepard, Esq.

Major Clarke had one son, viz. :—

28 John Jones Gascon, b. abroad; was a colonel in the British Service, died in England, unmarried, and his aunt, Mrs. Deborah F. Anderson, inherited his estate.

**17 Francis** (*John<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem 6 March, 1754, married, 8 June, 1778, Martha Mansfield, daughter of Matthew and Hannah Mansfield, and sister of Daniel Hopkins Mansfield, of Salem.

He died in Salem, 20 July, 1800, and administration on his estate was granted, 2 Sept., 1800, to Patty Clarke, her sureties being John Punchard and Daniel Hopkins Mansfield. And Mrs. Patty Clarke was appointed, 31 March, 1802, guardian of Patty (about twenty years old), Mary (about sixteen), Matilda (about thirteen), Sally M. (about eleven), Francis G. (about ten), and Harriet (about eight), all children of Francis Clarke of Salem, merchant, deceased.

Mrs. Martha Clarke died in Salem 17 Sept., 1831, aged seventy-three years.

Their children, as appears from data kindly furnished by F. C. Butman, Esq., were :—

- 29 Nancy, b. 21 Apr., 1779; d. 12 Mar., 1859; m. Thomas Butman, 1 May, 1816.
- 30 John, b. Sunday, 3 Dec., 1781; d. at sea Sept., 1815, on his passage from Guadaloupe.
- 31 Martha, b. Monday, 14 Oct., 1782; d. 10 April, 1843.
- 32 Mary, b. Monday, 10 April, 1786; d. 17 April, 1840.
- 33 Matilda Fairfax, b. Monday, 7 Apr., 1788; d. 7 Aug., 1812; m. 14 Aug., 1811, Michael Shepard, b. 1786, d. 1856.
- 34 Sally Mansfield, b. Saturday, 17 Apr., 1790; d. 25 Aug., 1825; m. George D. Symonds, 1818.
- 35 Francis Gedney, b. Wednesday, 28 March, 1792; d. 17 Dec., 1843; m. Sally B. Horton.
- 36 Harriet, b. Tuesday, 24 June, 1794; d. 27 May, 1841; m. Michael Shepard, as his second wife.

**18 Deborah Fairfax** (*John<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem, 13 June, 1759, was married 16 Dec., 1780, to John Hartley Anderson, M. D., who was born at Nottingham, near Ferry Bridge, Yorkshire, England, and had two sisters, viz., Grace, who married — Allen, and another, who married — Hoyland, by whom she had a

son named John Hoyland, whose miniature, painted on ivory, came into the possession of his cousin, Miss Mary C. Anderson, now living at a great age in Salem. Dr. Anderson studied medicine in London and afterwards went through a four year's course of surgery under the tuition of the celebrated Dr. Barrow of London. He died 16 Nov., 1781, and his widow died in Salem, 23 March, 1841. They had one child, viz. :—

37 Mary Clarke Anderson, born in Salem, 17 Nov., 1781, and still living (unmarried) in her ninety-ninth year at her old home, corner of Essex and North Streets.

**19 Henry** (*John<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), the date of whose birth has not been ascertained, married, 11 Nov., 1787, Priscilla, daughter of Mr. Bartholomew and Sarah (Hodges) Putnam, of Salem.

Very little has been learned about him. Administration on his estate was granted, 6 Sept., 1802, to John Punchard, Esq. ; and administration on the estate of Mrs. Priscilla Clarke was granted, 21 April, 1807, to Benjamin Ward, Esq.

The will of Mr. Bartholomew Putnam, made 2 June, 1807, proved 5 June, 1815, with codicil made 7 Nov., 1814, mentions his "four grand children, namely, Henry Anderson Clark, William Winthrop Clark, Betsey Putnam Clark and Ann Ferneuse Clark, children of my late daughter Priscilla Clark deceased."

The following children were baptized by the Rector of St. Peter's Church, Salem :—

38 Henry Anderson, bapt. 29 March, 1789.

39 William Winthrop, bapt. 17 July, 1791.

40 Betsey Putnam, bapt. 7 July, 1793.

41 Anna Furno, bapt. 13 Sept., 1796.

## CLARKE AND FAIRFAX LETTERS.

It has been thought worth the while to print the following letters, which confirm and illustrate the foregoing account of the Clarke Family.

The first in chronological order is one from Bryan (afterwards eighth Lord) Fairfax to his aunt, Mrs. Hannah Cabot, of Salem, sent by the hands of Capt. Hodges:—

Barbados May 21 1753

Hon<sup>d</sup>: Madam

I have been lately favoured w<sup>th</sup> yours of the 21<sup>st</sup> April, & am glad to hear my Grandmother continues so hearty: Pray present my Duty to her, Assuring her that I shall always gratefully remember her kind notice of me. You desire to know what Lee it is that has married my Sister, but I can give you no Resolve in that point, as I have not received a Letter from Virginia for many Months: I wrote you by Capt: Jones that I had heard she was married to that Gentleman, but that I could not tell who he was.

Give me Leave also to return you my heartiest thanks for the great notice you are pleased to take of me by your kind Epistles, which have always given me great pleasure & will always be very acceptable to him who has the honour of being with great Esteem

Your most dutiful  
& Obed<sup>t</sup> Nephew  
Bryan Fairfax

The next letter is from his father to the same lady and is as follows:—

Belvoir 7 Feb'y 1754

Dear Madam

M<sup>r</sup> Cook giving but a short warning I have only Time to acquaint you of all Welfare, and of the late Arrival of Bryan Fx. from Barbados; which Place not suiting his Desires, had my leave to return, and I hope We shall find him some Business that will be agreeable to Him. Miss Hannah continues to Improve, is at present with her Sister Carlyle, or intended to have wrote. With our Complements of Duty and Love to our Mother, Relations and Friends

I am dear Sister  
Y<sup>r</sup> very affect<sup>e</sup> Brother  
W. Fairfax

Then follows a double letter, of Bryan and Hannah Fairfax, on one sheet:—

Hond Madam

When my Papa wrote to you last he acquainted you that I was from home, which prevented my writing at the same time; And this being the first opportunity since, I embrace it to pay my Respects to you in as dutiful a manner as an Epistolary Way will admit of and therefore hope that these few lines will be received as a token of that Love & Esteem, which are due to my honoured Aunt.

The opportunitys from hence to your Port are so seldom, that I hope your not hearing from me oft'ner than you will may not be imputed to any Negligence or disrespect in me.

With all dutiful regards to my Grandmama, and best wishes for your Health and Happiness, I conclude myself

Dear Madam

Yr most obedient

& affect: Neice

Virginia

Janry 8th 1755

Hanh Fairfax

There have no vessels from N. England called upon us this year as usual.

Virginia Jan'ry 16, 1755

Hond Madam

You have no doubt been surprised that you should remain so long without a Line from me, as I have not had the pleasure of writing to you since I came from Barbados; But I flatter myself with your Excuse, when you are informed that, tho' I have been arrived above a year, I never had an opportunity till now of renewing a correspondence which was once very agreeable, and will, I hope, prove as satisfactory as can be expected, considering the few Opportunities we have of communicating our sentiments to each other.

I am equally desirous of hearing from you, and of my Grandmama's State of Health; to whom I desire my most dutiful Respects; And, hoping for the Favour of a few Lines, when any opportunity offers, remain with Great esteem

Hond Madam

Your dutiful, affect.

& Obligated Hble Servt

Bryan Fairfax

Westmorland County Janry 22d

When I wrote the above, I was just sitting out from Fairfax to accompany my Sr Lee down here, and, as my Sr Fx. had not time to write her's over again, I hope you'll excuse the many Blots &c.

Pray make my best Respects to my Uncle

B. F.



The following letter refers to the death of William Fairfax Esq. :—

Hon<sup>d</sup> Madam

I had the pleasure to find by the letter Captain Cooke brought me that you and all my Freinds at Salem was well. Tis too true indeed Dr Madam that I have sustained the greatest loss that could have happened to me unless it had been that of my innocence which I trust in God I shall preserve. My Dr Papa died something suddenly after an Illness of Six Days his Physicians apprehended no danger till a few hours before his Death he left his children the greatest of all consolations the knowledge of his having endeavoured to live as a Christian ought we flatter ourselves he was never unprepared for the great change.

I live at Belvoir I beleive all my relations are disposed to be kind to me to the utmost of their ability I hope with the assistance of Divine Grace to improve by the good advice my God Mother Gives me in her kind Letters.

Be pleased to present my Duty to my Grand Mamma and love to my cousin Master Cabot and also my cousin Molly who my Uncle told me lives with you. I am

Hon<sup>d</sup> Madam

Y<sup>r</sup> Dutifully

affect. Neice

Hannah Fairfax

Feby 16<sup>th</sup> 1758

The next letter is addressed simply to Mrs. Clarke :—

Barbados July 1 1769

Honoured Mother

Though I told you in my last that you should hear from me in England, yet I could not leave this Island without takeing up my pen to Inquire after your health which is so Infinitely dear to me and my Brothers and Sisters; and I hope to have the pleasing satisfaction of hearing you all enjoy a perfect state of health; Capt. Clarke and myself sail tomorrow, and tho I feel great uneasyness in Leaveing my freands here yet attending that dear that amiable husband and being with him Desipates most part of my Greaf, I have another Reason which is that he is going to England In hopes to git a Majority in America, which if he does I shall again have the Pleasure of seing my friends in Barbados, as he intends comeing here first, and then I shall have the Inexpresable Happyness of seing you, my Dear Mother and the Rest of the family and In trying to do Everything to shew my Duty and to Gain the Esteem of so Amiable a parent as you are, I will answer for your son that he will do everything to Make

you happy as on your Happiness depends ours. I shall be very happy to Receive my sister Hannah in England If we ever Intend to America, as she may have an opportunity of seeing a little of it, before we come away Capt. Clarke will send for her as soon as we are settled in England, I must beg your Acceptance of 20 Gallons of Spirit which Capt. Clarke and myself send you which is a small Trifle, and Token of our Duty, Providence has at last put it in Capt. Clarke power to get his father's Possessions in Salam which was Mortgaged to my Uncle and which he has took up from my Cousen Gedney Clarke, I am happy that he has it in his power to place you in a house of his own and I am sure he is equally so; I conclude with my best wishes for your health and happiness which are the constant Prayer of her who is with [ t] Respect

Your Dutifull Daughter  
Ann Jones Clarke

P S I beg my Love to My Sister Vans Hannah and Debby and my Brothers. I shall Write by this opportunity to my sister Hannah and be pleased to tell My Sister Vause I shall Write to her by the Next opportunity: I hope to have the honour of a letter from you and the family when I am in England.

The next letter is addressed to Mrs. Deborah Fairfax Anderson:—

St Kitts July 1<sup>st</sup> 1785

My Dear Sister

How is it possible for me to express what I suffered at receiving the afflicting account of the Death of so Amiable a Mother as we lost! and what added more to my distress was my having Brother Frank's letter put into my Hands the very Evening of the Day I dispatched a packet of letters to that Dear Parent & you acquainting you with my most fatal misfortune in being deprived of the most excellent of men in your ever dear Brother and his poor Boy in the Tenderest of Fathers; My Spirits were so sunk at writing on that subject that Frank's letter just after it almost drove me to despair; but I hope the Almighty has enabled you & all the Family to endure this double affliction And as I mentioned in my letter to you that I considered myself as bound by my affection for the most valuable of Husbands memory to allow you no longer to struggle through distress. Since this additional loss to you I feel more than ever for your situation & more (if I can possibly be) Inclined to assist you to the extent of my abilities, I fully Intended, I assure you principally on your account, to be in America this Spring, for this purpose I went so far as to take my Passage from hence (where I was obliged to bring my Boy to his Reg<sup>t</sup> the 55<sup>th</sup>) by this very opportunity, but whilst I was waiting

the loading the Vessel your Brothers most particular Friend General Mathew came from his Government of Grenada here in his Way to England and by his advice I was obliged to change my Intention and accept of a passage for myself & Jack on board one of the Transports that were to carry his Reg<sup>t</sup> to England, Nor will you or the Family blame, but rather commend me when I tell you that Gen<sup>l</sup> Mathew prov'd to me that my not agreeing to this might Injure Jack so much as to be the loss of his Commission in the Army, from the following reason, I had a leave of Absence from the Reg<sup>t</sup> to carry him to America for six months but as the commanding officer here could not give for a longer time & as this six months would be out in December which being Winter I dar'd not risk the passage from America home. I was therefore obliged to depend on General Grant the Col of the Reg<sup>t</sup> now in England to send me an additional leave to America, & this Gen<sup>l</sup> Mathew assured me I should not get, & that of course my Boy would be superceeded, & you must allow I should not after this have been acting the part of a good but on the contrary of a most cruel Mother to have been the cause of such a loss to my child, particularly as this commission was a present to him by one of his Father's most intimate Army Friends some years before his death, & the pay of it is sufficient to educate him at one of the first schools in England, nor did I scruple on account of the solemn promise I made your Brother to go to America as it was only during our Mother's life & I as solemnly promised to be both parents in one to our dear Boy, therefore should I do an act that should Injure him in this point I should violently break my vow. Be assured my change of place shall not affect your welfare for I should be happy and request you will come to me & bring your little girl to England next Spring. May is the best month to travel, so as to be with me in June. You shall be received with open arms & a heart as ready to share every penny with you as you yourself can desire my dear Sister; but I have been so unluckily circumstanc'd this year as to be compelled to stay at Antigua & this Island four months & they are such terrible expence places that out of five hundred pounds (all the money I have received this year from the estate) I have only two hundred to carry home & live the Twelvemonth on & this is so small a sum in England that it will scarcely support Jack & myself, tho his pay pays his schooling. Give me leave then my dear Sister to say that no circumstance but this could prevent my Insisting on your meeting me this year, but a Twelvemonth will soon pass & I hope we may then meet never to part in this life; I have sent you the value of twelve Joes in a Harpsichord I purchased here for my own use when I expected being with you & as you would have lived with me there would not have been occasion to have brought you but what I had, as you would have shared my

purse in everything, but as I am obliged to England & could not sell the Instrument nor could not out of the sum I have spare twelve Joes which I wished to have sent you, I therefore give up with pleasure any amusement the Harpsichord could afford me, and send it under the care of Mr Warner a very genteel man who has promis'd to take care of it and sell it at New York where the Vessel is going, or any other town on the continent he can to the best advantage & give you the money. I am in hopes it will bring you even more than the twelve Joes it cost, but whatever the sum is I beg your acceptance off it, & I hope it may assist you untill you come to me, and with respect to your passage money, I entreat my Brother Frank to pay you whatever the Buildings of any kind on the land in Salem (you know best what they are) are rented for from your Brother's Death Oct: 10<sup>th</sup> 1784 till you set out for England, what I mean by this is the Thirds of it which is my Right as the Widow, and I write by this conveyance to Frank to lay it off for me, & assure you I mean it only for your advantage the other two parts Brother Frank will keep in his hands for Jack as I must account with him for it when of age.

I beg you will write to me & if you cannot get an opportunity for England Immediately & will send your letter to Mr Warner he will convey it to me (should this Gentleman come to Salem I should be glad of any civility that could be paid him, as he has been very kind about the Harpsichord) please to direct your letter to me under cover to the Agents of Jacks Reg<sup>t</sup> the 55<sup>th</sup> Messieurs Cox Cox & Greenwood Craigs Court London, for they will send it to me whatever part of England I am in, & I shall write as soon as I am settled & let you know what part of England to come to me, let me know in your first letter whether you can get the Thirds laid off & the rent paid you, for if not & you chuse it I will send you a power of attorney for the purpose, tho I should be sorry Brother Frank should oblige us to this.

We sail to morrow, I am therefore only, with Jack's best love & duty, to assure you of my wish to see you in the spring & your little girl\* & assure you that I am & ever will be

Your most affectionate sister  
& sincere Friend

A. J. Clarke

Give my best love to Brother Harry & excuse my writing to him, but beg he will write & let me know by the first opportunity any service I can do him

---

\*The "little girl" of 1785 is still living, in 1880, and resides in one of the tenements in the brick block erected by the late Michael Sheppard, Esq., on the site of the old homestead spoken of in this and the preceding letter.

The next letter, interesting and valuable for its genealogical information concerning the Fairfax Family especially, is evidently from the wife of Mr. Warner Washington to Mrs. Anderson. We have already seen two or three letters written by her in her girlhood, as Hannah Fairfax.

I was very agreeably surprised a few Days agoe, at receiving a Letter from so near a relation (as my dear cousin Anderson) & assure her it gave me inexpressible pleasure to hear of the welfare of such dear friends. It is (to my shame) many years since I have heard any thing relative to my relations either at Salem or Barbadoes; after hearing of the deaths of my two Unkles, & Aunt Cabot, I forbore writing; & living so far from navigation, for we've been moved from Gloster twenty years, we now live in Frederick County, about 70 miles above Alexandria, in a fine, healthy, fertile country. I have very great reason to be thankful to my Maker for the many blessings I have always experienc'd. My Father was a most indulgent parent (my dear Mama I do not remember) & after his death, my eldest Brother kindly supplied his place; & since I have been married, weh is now 25 years, I have been bless'd with a very kind husband, a good stock of health, & fine healthy children. I have now seven living, five Daughters & two sons, my two eldest girls are married much to my mind; one lives about two miles from me, the other in Gloster, which is 150 miles from us, but as she has a very good husband, I must submit to the distance. I have had twelve, but four of them made their appearance two months too soon, of course they did not live many Days.

Mr: W:n enjoys his health tolerable well for a man of his Years, as He is now sixty, & I am very seldom sick tho near fifty years old. My Brother Bryan has two Sons, very promising young men & two Daughters living, both clever. My Brother George Fairfax (who died in England two yrs agoe) has left his great fortune to my Brother Bryans second son, Ferdinand Fairfax, who is deserving of it.

I should be glad if you would be more particular in your next, & inform me what is become of my cousin Sam Clarke, & the state of your own family, & whether my cousin Vance left any children. Mr Washington & my Daughters, join me in affect: regards to you & yours

I am Dear Mad: m

Yr loving Cousin

H. Washington

Frederick County

Fairfield Feb:ry 8th: 1789:



The next two letters were doubtless written by Elizabeth, daughter of Bryan Lord Fairfax, the former before marriage and the latter after her marriage to Mr. David Griffith :—

Mount Eagle April 4<sup>th</sup> : 1791 :

Give me leave, my Dear Mrs Anderson, to reassure you, your letters afford me the most heartfelt gratification and convey to my mind Ideas the most pleasing of a relation, whom I look upon myself as extremely happy in being connected with. I think you evince an unparalleled attachment to your absent friends, in being thus averse to engage in amusements in which they cannot participate; but as I believe you possess a degree of sensibility peculiar to yourself, so I make no doubt but it is more particularly call'd forth when you join any of those gay circles in which you have been accustom'd to see those whom you most esteem & admire move. I feel myself as much at a loss to answer the obliging things which your partiality induces you to say in my favor as you say you were to reply to what you term my compliments : all that I can say is, that if my letters afford you any entertainment I will continue them, tho conscious that to an indifferent person they must appear dull and uninteresting, but true friendship veils every defect, & gives the pleasing zest to trifles.

And the Dear little Mary is anxious to make me a return for the very trifle which I sent her? Sweet Child! be assured Dear Madam I think my self amply repaid in the contemplation of so lovely a flower's being rear'd to maturity; & trust her generous nature will not be hurt, if I refuse her offer, but I will take the will for the deed, & that will be a compensation three fold.

You request that I will write every opportunity. I thank you for your desire & will comply with it as I can make it convenient; with Mr Porter I have a slight acquaintance, & therefore shall request his conveyance of this letter. Tho at small distance from Town I seldom go there, but the pleasing view we have of it renders this situation delightful. Such is the difference between your part of the world & ours, that there has not been a particle of snow on the ground for months, in these parts. My Brothers are both absent at present, but I'm sure their best wishes await you my Dear Cousin. I must now bid you Adieu, my pleasing correspondent, & hope that you will ever consider me with every wish for your happiness & that of all your Friends,

Your ever affect :

E: F=x :

The next letter from the same lady is dated :—

Alexandria February 17 —93

I have been prevented from writing to my dear Mrs Anderson by circumstances which I hope she will think a sufficient apology for my silence, when I received your last letter I was in a situation to expect soon to bear the tender appellation of Mother, & knowing the aptitude of your heart to participate in what ever gives joy to others I defer'd writing untill I could acquaint you with a circumstance so pleasing to myself, but Alas! I was but sensible of the tender sensations which that event call'd forth, when by the hand of an all wise providence I was depriv'd of the Dear Infant of my tenderest affections, it was born a most lovely promising child & grew surprisingly untill it was near a fortnight old, when it was taken with a violent cold which soon put a period to its tender life. The only consolation which I have is in the contemplation of the happiness which my Dear Louisa undoubtedly enjoys. I have myself perfectly recover'd my health & strength, & in a few days intend to remove from hence to Towston the seat where my Father once liv'd, & which now belongs to Mr Griffith. It is 13 miles from this, which I am sorry for, as all my Friends live in & about Alexandria, however it is a pleasant place, & 13 miles is but a short distance in Summer. I hope you & your Dear Mary enjoy your health, & that she will be a comfort to your declining years. Remember me affectionately to her, & please to tell her I think it time she had begun her correspondence.

Adieu Dear Madam beleive me

Yours affectionately

Eliza Griffith

Next in order of time comes a letter of Thomas, eldest brother of the preceding correspondent and the successor to the title and estates as ninth Lord Fairfax. He is said to have married, 1st Mary Aylett, 2d Louisa Washington, and 3d Margaret Herbert, and to have died 1846 :—

Berkeley (Virginia) March 15<sup>th</sup>, 1800

Dr Madam

It ever was a very awkward situation with me to sit down to write a complimentary letter without a particular subject and I make no doubt this is the chief reason of what is called neglect among correspondents; this perhaps you have already accused me of, as I promised to write upon my return home last Fall, tho I don't know that I said how soon after. However lest you should think the imputation will apply, I will endeavour to atone for it by writing as many lines

& words in this sheet as it will admit of consistently with legibility, tho after all I may fall short, notwithstanding my best endeavours. Should this be the case you will nevertheless I hope, according to the old adage, "accept the will for the deed." I have mentioned the word complimentary above, and this may need some explanation. It should more properly have been Friendly or any other synonymous import; for as to letters merely Complimental, or made up of unmeaning professions, I never write them.

After I left Salem I remained a few days at Boston, and as many at Providence, from whence I took the road to Norwich where I purchased a Chaise and Horse, and thus continued my journey all the way by Land. This mode of travelling tho somewhat lonely, I found infinitely more agreeable than being confined to the promiscuous society of such as occupy the public stages. I went on quite at my leisure, and whenever my horse appeared to be jaded, I remained a day or so at some Tavern to rest him. I found a uniformity in the appearance of the Country the whole distance from Boston to the State of N. York, both as to the quality of the soil, and mode of Cultivation, with only a few exceptions, one of wch was in the Neighborhood of Fairfield (Connecticut) and here the country is level, clear of stone, and extremely fertile; but to these advantages is opposed an evil which with me would be insurmountable, that is, they were infested at the time I passed with myriads of mosquitoes, and this I suppose to be the case more or less every season.

When at Salem you mentioned a thought you had of moving on some farm, if you met with one suitable, and shall be glad to hear when you favor me with a letter, whether you have put in execution the plan. I much doubt if you will find the farming business as agreeable as you might without a tryal suppose. It is true there is no situation in life without its cares and plagues, but then one may in some measure become reconciled to those annexed to any particular situation from habit; now as you have been long used to a town life, it affords you an advantage you can't avail yourself of in the country. However, a good deal depends upon a active turn of mind, such as I believe you possess, and such as is eminently calculated to take you through the world without being too much affected by the cross incidents of life. As to myself, I am too apt to be affected by such incidents, and were it not that I am convinced they are wisely intended to prevent our being more attached to this world than as *mere travellers* we ought, I might be tempted sometimes to repine.

My Sister to whom I mentioned lately my intention of writing, and also the proposal I had made to Miss Mary of a correspondence between them, desires me to present her friendly respects, and to say, it is her intention shortly to commence it. I am aware of the reluc-

tance most young ladies have to writing letters, especially to those they are not personally acquainted with, and this either through diffidence, or for the reason given above as an excuse for my backwardness, and therefore I have thought the promise I *extracted* from Miss Mary might be rather of that kind, when one does not know how to refuse a thing, and yet had rather let it alone. For aught I know the same reasons may operate with my sister, tho' she has not expressed any thing of the sort; but be this as it may, it would be too late to retract now on either side; the contract between the two ladies is made, and I am a witness to it, and therefore I shall insist on one or two letters at least, after which I shall leave it to themselves to continue or drop the correspondence, as inclination leisure, or any other consideration may dictate.

I must not omit before I conclude this epistle, to express my thanks for the kind attentions I received at Salem from your self and connections, and to request the acceptance of my friendly regards and good wishes for all the family.

I hope you will not follow my example, in being so long before you write, and will let me hear from you as soon after the receipt of this as may be convenient.

I remain Dr Madam

&c

T. Fairfax

A letter directed to Alexandria, with a note at bottom in these words, To be forwarded to Keys's Ferry, will be put in the proper channel by the post master.

My father returned from England last November in a very poor state of health which yet continues. When I was down in December, I went with him on a visit to Mt Vernon. The General was then in high health; I never saw him look better or more cheerful, and yet in two days after he was a corps, so rapid was his disorder in its fatal effects.

The last letter of this collection is directed to Mrs. Debora F. Anderson, Salem, etc., and was written at Clifton, a watering-place in Co. Gloucester, England, about one mile west of Bristol:—

Albemarle row Clifton September 1834

My dear Aunt

I was very glad to hear from you & thank you for your kind remarks upon my Dear lost parent—to be methodical & reply so to the subject upon which your letter treated, I shall say that my dear

Mother died the 21<sup>st</sup> of August 1821, now 13 years ago; her age 68. She died of Palsy & did not articulate tho seemingly sensible. She was buried in a Vault in a Chapel in the neighbourhood: my poor Mother made a Will or, rather I call it a Memorandum. I wrote it. It was made the 14<sup>th</sup> December 1820. You my Dear Aunt was not instanced. Poor Old Lady she had nothing to leave, & the little she had was not more than £20 & that was divided to a poor set of people, & even the sum named I advanced, for which I possessed the few Books she possessed. You know the property mine in Barbodoes was in Intail'd possession. We had a long time — or years dock'd the Intail, still giving the survivor the property. It enabled us to sell the Estate which has not yet been paid for, some part of the money has been paid off, I sold that part for an Annuity. I have a very insufficient Income; only that this Country Bristol is a cheap part of England. I am an old man & very sickly. You know my dear Aunt that the Salem property according to Law as well as Justice is mine; But I shall not at the present touch upon that subject. I remain my dear Aunt in affectionate Duty to you & my Cousin your Daughter & am yours to

Command

J. J. G. Clarke.

---

## RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT SALISBURY, MASS., 1687-1754.

---

COMMUNICATED BY WM. P. UPHAM.

---

[Continued from page 212, Part 3, Vol. XVI.]

- 1705, Aug. 19. Mary French, wife of Edw'd French. Elizabeth Wensley. Hanah Wensley. Sarah Gill.  
 Aug. 26. Samuell Fellows Jun'r. Elliner, wife of Will. True. Kattern, wife of Sam'll Wensley.  
 Sept. 9. Mary, wife of Jno. Morill; Benjamin, Hanah, Ebenezer, Jacob, and John Stevens; Kattern Hacket; Abigail Severance; Elizabeth Woster.  
 Sept. 30. Humphrey Hook.  
 Nov. 18. Thomas Fellows, Joseph Fellows and Anna Fellows.  
 1707, July 13. Sarah Ordua.

Aug. 24. Elizabeth, wife of Jer. Stevens.

[57]



- 1708, Mar. 21. Judith Gill.  
 Aug. 1. Samuell Eaton and Joseph Eaton, Jun'r.
- 1709, Mar. 20. Hanah Page.  
 Apr. 10. Rebecca Herd, Hanah Brown.
- 1710, Jan. 8. Sarah Webster, wife of Jno., Jun'r.  
 Sept. 24. Phillip Flanders, Sen'r.  
 Nov. 5. Eliz. Brown, wife of Abraham.  
 ——— Elizabeth, wife of Abraham Morill.  
 Feb. 18. Anne Smith, wife of Rob't S.
- 1711, Apr. 22. Joseph Greely.  
 Aug. 5. Ann Carter, widow. John Mussy, Zacheus Clough  
 and Abraham Brown.
- 1712, May 18. Rich'd and Elizabeth Carr.
- [84]
- June 15. Eliz. Ring, Sarah Page, and Judith Morill.  
 Aug. 17. Hanah Grealy.  
 Aug. 30. Tho's, Hannah, Jacob, Ruth, and Susanna Morrill.  
 Martha Hook and Elizabeth Hook.  
 Sept. 21. Sarah, wife of Nath'l Easman.  
 Oct. 5. Mary Pike, ye wife of Moses. Abigail and Mary  
 Moody.  
 Oct. 26. Dorothy Carr.  
 Nov. 9. Martha Tongue.
- 1714, Aug. 29. Andrew Grealy, Jun'r, and Elliner his wife.
- 1715, Sept. 11. Elizabeth, ye wife of William Shepperd.
- 1716, Aug. A Phillip and Mary Griffin, Ruth Whitcher, Rebecca  
 Clough.
- 1717, May 19. Mary Wensley, Abigail French, Mary Morrill.
- [85]
- June 23. Martha Eaton and Sarah Morrill.  
 July 14. Solomon Shepperd, Sen'r.
- 1718, Apr. 13. Samuel Carr.  
 June 29. Ezekiel Morrill, Will'm Brown, Jno. Gill, Benj'n Gill,  
 Isaac Clough, Judith Clough, Martha Clough and  
 Samuel Brown.
- 1719, Aug. 30. Mary Hook and Hanah Hackit.  
 Nov. 1. Jacob and Josiah Hook, sons of Wm.  
 Jan. 3. Ebenezer Severans.  
 Feb. 7. Ebenezer Hacket.  
 Feb. 28. Hanah, Sam'll, and William Moody.
- 1720, June 19. Hanah Clough, wife of Moses.
- 1722, Dec. 23. William Gill.  
 Jan. 6. Joseph Silley.  
 Jan. 27. Elizabeth Underhill.
- 1723, Apr. 28. Mary Warthen and Judith Norton.  
 Sept. 8. Esther, ye wife of Jno. Eaton, Sen'r.

- Sept. 22. Mary, wife of Sand'r's Carr.  
 1724, July 26. Rob't Haze [*Egrotus?*].  
 1725, May 9. Dan'l Carr and Silvanus Carr.  
 Aug. 1. Judith Eaton.  
 1726, Nov. 20. Benony and Elliner Silly.

[The following entries are found on pages 105 and 106, being a leaf pasted into the book.]

(*Handwriting of Caleb Cushing*).

[105]

- 1737, Oct. 9. Edward Hopkins.  
 1738, Sept. 17. Ephraim Grealy.  
 (1739, Mar. 18. Nath'l Brown, Jun'r.)<sup>1</sup>  
 1741-2, Mar. 7. Scipio, Negro Serv't to Jno. Doel.  
 Mar. 14. Susaña French.  
 Mar. 21. David Norton.  
 Mar. 28. John Eaton ye 3d.  
 June 27. William Graves.  
 1745, Apr. 7. Sarah Eaton.  
 June 9. Elizabeth Wherrin.  
 1745-6, Jan. 26. William Eaton of York.  
 1746, Apr. 6. Jane Eaton.  
 1748, July 3. Samuel Merrill, Jun.  
 Oct. 16. Benj. Simon and Ezra French.  
 Oct. 30. Samuel and Mary French.  
 1751, Aug. 18. Moses Stevens.  
 Nov. 10. Joseph March, Jun'r.

[106]

- 1705, Sept. 9. Abigail Severance.  
 Elizabeth Woster.  
 Sept. 23. John Clough, Jun'r, and Elizabeth his wife.  
 Sept. 30. Humphrey Hook.  
 Oct. 14. Jonathan Grealy and Jane his wife.  
 Nov. 18. Thomas Bradbury. Thomas, Joseph and Anna Felloes.  
 1706, July 28. Leiut. John Giles and Ruth his wife.  
 Sept. 22. Martha Palmer of Bradford.  
 1707, Jan. 26. John Tompson. Sarah Ordua.  
 Aug. 10. Mary Harris.  
 Aug. 24. Elizabeth Stevens, wife of Jer.  
 1707-8, Mar. 21. Judith Gill.  
 Aug. 1. Samuell Eaton and J[oseph E]aton, Jun'r.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cancelled in original.

(Handwriting of Edmond Noyes.)

[136]

## Persons Married by Edmund Noyes Clerk.

June ye 16, 1752. Mr. Philip Huntton of Kingstown to Mrs. Eleanor Fellows of Salisbury.

Nov. 14. Mr. Samuel Pettingell of Newbury to Mrs. Mary Pettin-gell of Salisbury. 0. 6. 0.

Dec. 28. Mr. Abner Lowell to Mrs. Elizabeth Eaton. 0. 6. 0.

Janry ye 9. Mr. Joseph French to Mrs. Abigail French. 0. 6. 0.

Jany ye 23, 1753. Mr. Nathan Brown of Hampton to Mrs. Anne Hook of Salisbury. 0. 3. 0.

Feb. 28. Mr. Daniel Jackman and Mrs. Eleanor Merril. 0. 18. 0. Old Tenor.

May ye 17. Mr. Stephen Sweat of Newbury and Mrs. Abigail Carr of Salisbury. 0. 6. 0.

May ye 29. Mr. Samuel Sanders & Mrs. Ruth Carr. 1 £ 7 s. 0 d. Old Tenor.

Sept. ye 20. Mr. Cutting Sargent of Amesbury and Mrs. Sarah Brown of Salisbury. 0. 18. 0. Old Tenor.

Sept. 27. Mr. John Moulton of Hampton and Mrs. Dorothy Brown of Salisbury. 0. 6. 0.

Nov. 29. Mr. Jonathan Kimbal of Plastow & Mrs. Abigail True of Salisbury. 0. 6. 0.

Dec. 31. Mr. Jose Briant & Mrs. Jedidah Wheeler. 1. 5. 0. Old Tenor.

[137]

1754, Janry 3. Mr. William Noyes of Newbury & Mrs. Mary Pike of Salisbury.

(Handwriting of James Allen.)

[31]

Memoranda frō May 1st, 1687.

Anno 1687.

Upon the fourth of May 1687 Ordination of Mr. James Allin was celebrated

Mr. Wm. Hubbard: Mr. Phillips, Mr. Jno. Richards & Mr. Payson imposed hands; Mr. Hubbard gave ye charge & Mr. Phillips ye right hand of fellowship:

Upon the 15 day of ye same month being the Sabbath, ye brethren agreed upon a day of pray'r unto ye Lord, to beg his presence &c.

And the Sacram't of ye L'ds Supper Appointed to be on ye 29th day of ys Instant:

On the 25 day a church meeting.

Voted by holding up of hands yt every Communicant should pay to ye Deacons 12d mony or as mony for ye furnishing of ye Tables.

It was also presented to ye church to Cons: of ye baptizing of Grandchildren.

May 29, ye L'ds Supper was administered.

[32]

upon a church meeting, 21 Nov: 1688, agreed upon

1 ye children of the church who are such as are baptized, are subjects of ye church discipline & under ye churches watch.

2 yt a church meeting be before every Sacram't in ye week preceeding

3 it was desired of ye church by myself yt yey would not interrupt me in ye administration of my office in baptizing of granchildren

3 Agreed upon yt ye church members doe each of ym give 12 d mony for ye furnishing of ye tables, in ye year Ensuing.

[37]

Upon ye 17th Sept., 1691 at a Ch meeting voted yt Each Communicant pay 12 d to Deco. Buswell to defray ye chh. charges, & purchase the flaggon of Widdow Severanse.

*(Handwriting of Caleb Cushing.)*

[50]

Upon Nov. 9th 1698 ye ordination of Mr. Caleb Cushing was Celebrated In wch

Mr Syms preacht ye ordination Sermon and gave ye right hand of fellowship. Mr Cotton gave ye charge and wth ym Mr. Rolf and Mr. Clark Imposed hands.

Memorand. decembr 1698.

[39]

Formula. administ. Sacr. Coen.

Our Lord J x In ye Same Night in wc he was betrayed took bread — and blessed it — and brake it — and gave it to his disciples and so he doth to every one of us in ys Ordinance Saying take, eat, ys is my body wc is broken for you ys do in remembrance of me for as oft as ye do Eat ys bread ye do shew forth ye Lords death till he come &c.

after ye Same manner also he took ye Cup — and gave thanks — and gave it to his disciples and so he doth to us in ye Ordinance Saying drink ye all of it for ys Cup is my blood in ye N. test. wc is shed for you for ye remission of Sins. ys do in remembrance of me for as oft as ye drink &c. ut supra.

[51]

July 25th, 1700 ye Chh. being meet Upon regular Warning, Capt. Henery True and Leiut. Nath. Brown were both Elected to ye office of Deacons in this church.

[87]

Att a Church Meeting Sept. 12th 1718 Whereas sundry of ye Bre'rn of ys Chh have Manifested yr desires to have a Chh gathered & Minr settled at ye west End of ye Town In ye New meeting house tis Con-

cluded & agreed Upon 1st yt to lay a foundation for peace & order tis necessary yt some line be prescribed between ye two meeting houses to assign ye proper limits for Each parish & Each Min'r. 2dly yt ye sd Pastoral line shall run from Mr. Nathl Browns house to Thos. Clough's house upon ye westerly side of sd houses and so by a direct parallel line Southerly to Merrimack River & Northerly to Hampton line. 3dly yt ye Inhabitants who live on ye Easterly side of sd line shalle be deemed of ye Lower parish & looked on as Under ye pastoral care & charge of ye pastr of ye Chh at ye old meeting house. And yt ye Inhabitants who live on ye westerly side of sd line shall be deemed of ye up'r parish & looked on as under the pastoral Care & charge of ye Minr at ye up'r meeting house. 4ly yt such persons as are members of this church living on ye westerly side of sd line [88] shall be dismist & have free liberty upon their desire to Incorporate Into a chh state. In order to setling a Minr among ym According to ye order of ye Gospell & ye Constitution of these Churches of Xt. wñ ever or as soon as God in his providence shall make way for yr regular proceeding therein. all wch abovewritten Articles were Voted in ye affirmative by ye Church.

at est C. Cushing  
past'r.

at a chh. meeting

Nov. 7, 1718 the Brethrn of ye chh. living on ye west side of ye aforesd pastoral line were on yr desire dismist & recomended to Enter into chh. order and fellowship in a distinct Society there. also Thos. Clough was allowed to Joyn with ye abovesd Breth'rn he desiring it as most Convenient for him to attend ye public worship there.

at test C. Cushing past'r.

[7]

Octobr 13, 1721, at a chh. meeting Mr. Wm. Bradbury & Jabez True were chosen deacons & accepted of it.

[140]

Memorand. yt ye biggest Chh. flaggon was bought of Goody Severance by Capt. Wm. Buswell then Deacon for which he paid Eleven shillings by ye Chhs. order, July 1691.

July 7th 1749. Moses Merrill John Buswell & Nathl Fitts wefe chosen Deacons.

(*Handwriting of E. Noyes.*)

[138]

Nov. ye 20, 1751. The Ordination of Mr. Edmund Noyes was celebrated. Mr. winget began with prayer. Mr. Tucker Preached. Mr. Whipple Introduced ye Charge which was given by ye Revd. Mr. Cushing. Mr. Lowell gave ye right Hand & Mr. Cotton Concluded.

[134]

June ye 21, 1752. It was proposed to ye Chh. whether yey would



comply with ye request of ye Chh. at Hampstead to assist in ye ordination of Mr. Henry True—which was Voted in ye affirmative & Deacon Moses Merrill & Deacon Fitts, were chosen Delegates.

attest Edmond Noyes Pastor.

[133]

*(The following are in a more modern handwriting.)*

Mr. William Worcester, the first minister in Salisbury Died 28 Day of the eighth month Octr 1662. In an advanced age and about the 20th year of his ministry, more or less.

Mr. John Wheelwright, the 2d Minister was called here from Wells Decr 9th 1662, and died very suddingly in an appoplectic fit, Nov. 15th, 1679, in the 17th year of his ministry, in an advanced age.

Mr. James Allen, the 3d Minister of this Town, was called here from Boston Anno 1682, and was ordained May 4th 1687. He died March 4th 1695-6 in the 37 year of his age and 8th of his ministry.

Mr. Caleb Cushing the 4th minister in this place, was from Scituate May 1696 and was ordained Nov. 9th 1698. He died Jan. 25th 1752 in the 80th year of his age, and 56th year of his ministry.

Mr. Edmond Noyes the 5th minister in this place, was called from Newbury, and was ordained Nov. 20, 1751. He died July 12th 1809 and in the 81st year of his age.

*(Handwriting of Edmond Noyes.)*

[138]

Janry 25, 1752, Between 1 & 2 of ye Clock in ye aft. The Revd. Mr. Caleb Cushing Departed this Life in ye 80th year of his Age & in ye 56 of his Ministry.

*(In the same handwriting as the other minutes relating to ministers.)*

July 12th 1809. This day Departed this life Edmund Noyes, late the Pastor of the Church and minister of the first Parish in Salisbury, and in the 81 year of his age.

*(Handwriting of James Allen.)*

[45]

Upon the tenth of December 1688, Robt Pike accompanied with his father came to me and acquainted yt he had matter of just offence against Deacon Henry Brown, and yt he had dealt with him according to ye rule of ye gospell but was not Satisfyed and yt now according to his duty did apply himself to me. I told him I was sorry to hear of such a breach of love & Unity betwixt brethren. And would acquaint Goodm. Brown yt he had been here we accordingly was done. And in order to a composure of ye matter a meeting was appointed to hear ye same. And being met on ye 19 of December Deacon Brown & Robert Pike & Majr Pike being present—the ground & matter of offence was alledged the parties. were these yt Deacon Brown having

Engaged to pay five & sixpence to Robt Pike upon his son Abraham Browns Aect. after a long time of waiting, he ye sd. Brown denyed to do it & put him off smartly to his Son Ab: Brown again:

Denyed by Deacon Brown, yt he had so Engaged.

Robt. Pike could produce no testimony to prove his charge.

[46]

Second charg: yt Goodm. Brown should say before Mr. Woodbrige at Newberry yt there was an agreeint between him & Mr. Pike concerning a firkin of butter for Sixpence a pound. witness to the charge as to matter of fact were Jno. Allen, Mr. Ambross & Mrs. Anne Allin who were sd to attest this thing.

Answer by Goodman Brown; he knew not yt he so said, wt in passion he knew not, if he did, he intended to pay Mr. Pike, & yt it was either a mistake in him or misprission in ye witnesses.

3d charge. yt the sd Brown should say there was an agreeint, betwixt him & Mr. Robt. Pike about ye butter at Sixpence a pound. Witness to this charge were persons Above-named but not proved yt spoke falsly in it.

Answer yt he did say so then & did say so now.

4th charge. yt he should say yt ye Pikes were an hundred pound ye better for ye Browns & ye sd Brown's pounds ye worse for ye Pike Fact asserted by ye witnesses above, but no proof yt the Speech was false, & asserted to be true by Goodm. Brown.

[47]

5th Charge. yt he should charge the Said Pike for taking an otter Skin illegally out of his Sons house without his privity & giving an oath to his damage.

Good: Brown Answered he did not charge him as he remembers & in such tearms yt he had taken away the skin, besides his sons knowledge he had heard So & wt he said was upon information and as to ye Oath he had done no Evill in it & yt he swore to ye best of his knowledge.

[49]

Nov. 15, 1695, at a ch. meeting apointed ye sabbath before to consider ye case of Majr Pike agn Sergt Page.

Deacon Brown, Lieut: True Benjamin Easman & Sergt Page went to Majr Pike in order to a reconciliation between ym who brought word to ye ch. yn at my house yt Majr Pike & Sergt. Page were reconciled, & yt it was agreed yt they should both have the writings referring to ye difference wch was Majr Pike's charge agst Sergt Page & his answer to it & wch was according delivered to ym in the presence of ch:

as attestr Jam. Allin Pastr

Majr Pikes writings were delivered to Lieut. True to be given to Majr. Pike as was desired of him.

*(Handwriting of Caleb Cushing.)*

[40]

Majr. Robert Pike having made Complaint to me of some public offences w<sup>ch</sup> his brethren Nath. Brown & Jno. Eastman had given him &c. a church Meeting was appointed In order to ye hearing and removing sd offences — and ye Chh. being mett. together on yt acct upon Feb. 12th 99-700 Majr Pike and N. Brown & Jno. East. being present ye ground & Matter of offence w<sup>ch</sup> alledged and ye particular charges of Majr Pike agst ym w<sup>ch</sup> these viz :

1. yt Jno. East. & Nath. Brown had made a false return abt ye hog house flatts w<sup>ch</sup> was on record in ye Town Book.

yr reply to w<sup>ch</sup> was yt they did not judge it to be false but true bec. they apprehended yt ye sd. flatts was yn Comon & not ye Major's but as he was a proprietor wth ym.

Much debate yn was In ye chh. whether it was a proper Scandall for chh to take Cognizance of and at last unanimously Concluded by ye chh. yt ye Case was Civill & not Ecclesiasticall bec. ye determination of ye verity or falshood of ye return did Necessarily depend on ye Civill Controversie abt ye title of ye Land w<sup>ch</sup> we Judged Not in our power to do as a chh and yrfore rejected it.

Upon ys other offences w<sup>ch</sup> alledged but (ye day being spent) not yn heard or determined and yrfore we appointed another chh. meeting to be ye Next day yt if possible we might bring ym to [41] a reconciliation. Accordingly ye church being Mett upon ye 13th of Feb. 99-700 and ye parties present as before, ye

2. offence was yt they acted not as became Ch<sup>ns</sup> bec. they did not first deal privately wth him as ye rule directs &c.

to w<sup>ch</sup> yr reply was yt they acted as publick agents improved by ye town in a public Case and Not as yr own private Concerns

Upon w<sup>ch</sup> acct ye chh. judged ym Not blameworthy

3. offence yt they did not seek for a fair tryall in a way of Law, but first violently Entered on ye Land Contrary to Law &c.

to w<sup>ch</sup> yr reply was yt they Judging it to be a piece of Comon Land Could not properly or justly sue him out bec. they acknowledged him a proprietor in Comon wth ym and yt they offered no Illegall Violence to ye Land or persons bt wt they did was to bring it to a tryal. Upon w<sup>ch</sup> ye chh. Judged it

Not any Scandall.

4. offence yt after ye Comitty of 3 persons had signed and given in yr return to ye Moderator these two men drew back yt and signed another as ye Comitty.

to w<sup>ch</sup> ye reply was yt they might draw up severall forms of a return before they Could fully and to yr Minds Express wt they Intended to represent to ye town &c. 2. yt though yr might be one yt was signed by Ring and left with us to sign and deliver In to ye town yet

we do not positively say yt we did actually sign it &c. 3. yt [42] suppose yt might be signed and shewed to ye Moderator yet it was Never by ym publickly declared to be delivered In to ye Moderator as yr finall result to be Communicated to ye town Neither was it published by him as such. 4. yt yrfore if they yn discovered any Errours In the form or Manner of Expressing it w<sup>r</sup>in they did not so properly and plainly declare wt they Intended or had concluded to represent to ye town as might have been done it being yet Not published but Under private veiw, it was yrfore In yr power and liberty to make a New draught of it w<sup>r</sup>by they might more Clearly and plainly Express ye thing Intended &c. and 5. yt tho ye 3d person appointed in ye Comitty did not sign ye last form of our return bec. he was absent being Called away on Some Necessary business. Yet we always Judged yt ye Majr part was accounted ye Comitty In such Case and yt being ye time appointed for ym to make ye finall return they could not deferr it.

Upon wc ye chh. Judged it no Scandall for tho. in some circumstances attending it might then carry with it ye appearance of Evill Yet seeing ye thing itself might be done without designed injustice true chtn Charity wc thinketh No Evill will cover it.

5. offence yt Jno. East. said he would lay foundation for Con- [43] tention abt ye flatts between ye Majr & his children Even to ye Youngest.

To wc ye offender replied yt he did not actually remember these words but yet did heartily Condemn ym as Very wicked & Unchtn if sd by him and yt he was heartily sorry for ym &c.

Upon wc ye chh. judged yt ye offended ought to forgive him as one saying it repents him.

6. offense yt Jno. East. sd in publick yt if Mr Pikes Engagemt to dover would not keep him out &c. he would find something Else yt should, Viz: ye flatts.

to wc he replied 1. yt he sd. not (as he believed) yt *he* would find &c. but yt *there* might or would be something Else found yt &c. 2. yt if ye flatts wr ye thing mentioned or Intended ye reason was bec. we supposed yt if Mr Pike Maintained them against us by Law or otherwise it might be a means to render his labours less profitable to many of us if he wr our minister 3. yt he himself had no prejudice agst Mr. P. but a good respect for his person as he beleived most of ye town had &c.

Upon wc ye chh. Judged No Scandall or Morall Evill in ys Considering ye Circumstances of it.

these Particulars wr ye substance of wt was alledged by Majr. P. as matter of offence agst N. B. and Jno. East. and of yr replys to ym and of the churches Judgment and sentence upon ym as is above exprest and laid down after wc Sentences of ye chh. being [44] Unanimously by Vote Confirmed, It was farther moved In ye

chh. yt for the more charitable reconciling yr Spirrits, We should urge ye *offended* to put on charity and to accept of a genll Confession from ye offenders of wtever might be supposed or taken amiss & ye *offenders* freely to make such a Confession Upon ye acct. of any aggravating Circumstances attending those Contentions. Wrupon both parties (having absented in ye time of ye chhs. agitation) were sent for into ye chh. and yn we Urged it Upon 1. yt Majr. P. for peace sake to put on charity and to accept of yr Confession as aforesd &c. and 2. ye supposed offenders freely to make such a Confession to him &c we was in these words Viz:

Whereas we N. B. and Jno. East. have been Improved in these transactions and controversies abt ye flatts, tho. we are not Conscious to our own Souls yt we have wittingly transgressed ye rules of christianity in ym Yet if in any of these things we have been guilty of ye breach of any chtn rules in words or actions we do profess ourselves heartily sorry for ym and beg forgiveness of yourself and of all chts. heartily desiring to live in Love and Unity wth you. This was by Nath. B. and Jno. East. acknowledged to Majr. P. before ye chh. \*(Very readily and freely.) And thereupon Majr. P. pro- [47] fessed his Charity to ym and yt he freely forgave ym &c. and so they Imediately Embraced Each other wth many affectionate Expressions of charity and Unity we reconciliation ye whole chh. wth ym professed much rejoyceing in and wth Solemn praise and prayer gave thanks to God for it

as attests C. Cushing  
pastour of ye sd chh.

after we on Feb. 25th Instant ye Sacramt was administered and Majr Pike Communicated wth ye chh. & wth Jno. East. & N. Brown being present.

as attests C. Cushing,  
pastour of ye chh.  
[22]

Major Pike having for a long time absented from ye Sacrament a meeting was appointed by ye chh. To inquire into ye cause of it accordingly Sept. 22d 1702 ye chh. being meet and ye meeting began wth prayer. It was by ye pastr propounded to Majr Pike by way of Query, wt was ye reason of his withdrawing from Comunion wth ye chh. &c. Since the reconciliation wth his Bre'n N. Brown & Jno. Eastman formerly made we was Feb. 13, 99-700. To we he replied yt notwthstanding ye repentance they yn profest they refused to remove ye fals record abt ye flatts we remained to his great damage &c. Upon we.

2. it was askt him whethr yt aforesd Confession was too short in itself or whethr they had come short in doing anything we yt oblidged ym unto &c



To we ye Sum of his reply was yt they fell short of so making good yr Confession because they still refused to remove or recant yt fals return we had been alledged as matter of offence &c. and yt ye only thing we he Now Complained of and Expected a redress of was yt record we still remained to his great damage.

Upon we after some debating ye chh. as formerly in ye case.

1. it was Concluded yt ye Matter of ye offence did consist in or depend upon a Civill Contest abt title of Land &c. and yrfore not fit to be admitted as a ground of Complaint before a chh. [23] judicatory and yt it was no proper Scandall for ye chh. as such to take Cognizance of or pass any Ecclesiasticall Censure upon. And seeing it is not proper for or in ye power of ye chh. to decide ye title they cant determine ye truth or falsehood ye regularity or irreg'ty of any action we Necessarily depends thereupon. it was judged

2. yt his reasons alledged for separating from ye Communion of ye chh. in absenting from ye Sacrament was groundless and insufficient and his action herein wth his obstinacy to be justly Censured as a disorderly walking Contrary to the rule of ye gospell and his Covenant bonds.

Voted in ye affir. Nem: dissent. Upon we he was Immediately before ye chh. admonished by ye pastour.

attest C. Cushing pastr.

Sept. 19th 1703 Majr Pike Irregularly offering himself att ye Sacrament wrs authoritatively suspended by ye Pastour In Execution of ye abovesd Censure past wth ye Consent of ye chh.

Novembr 5th 1702 att a private Conference which ye pastr wth some of ye brethren had wth Majr Pike, Majr Pike professed his desires for peace wth ye chh. and his resolutions to reform for ye [30] future and desired yt ye following Confession might be read in ye chh. ye next Sabbath and their acceptance of it asked by ye pastor.

The Confession is this Viz. Whereas I Robt Pike by my freq'nt wthdrawing and absenting from Comunion wth ye chh. in ye Sacrament have so offended as to procure ye Censure of ye chh. being Now Convinced of my Errour in ye omission of such a blessed ordinance (tho I then thought my Conscience bound me to it) I heartily desire yt all my Brethren would charitably cover and pass by my offences and resolving to reform I desire to embrace ym in charity and live in Constant Unity wth ye chh. R. P.

Accordingly Nov. 7th 1703 ye abovesd Confession was Communicated to ye chh. and propounded for yr acceptance And hereupon by a Silent Vote of ye chh. Majr Pike was readmitted to Communion and ye aforesd Censure taken off.

attest C. Cushing  
pastr.

[END.]

# BAPTISMS AT CHURCH IN SALEM VILLAGE, NOW NORTH PARISH, DANVERS.

COMMUNICATED BY HENRY WHEATLAND.

[Continued from page 240, Part 3, Vol. XVI.]

- 1703, Oct. 3. Sarah Read, adult, owned the covenant.  
 " 17. Jonathan, son of Thomas Nichols.  
 Hepsibah, dau. of Ephr. and J. Sheldon.  
 Dec. 12. Joseph, son of Joseph and Eliz. Green.  
 " 19. Hannah, dau. of Edw. and Susanna Bishop.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of John Giles.  
 Jan. 9. Hannah, dau. of Jon. Flint (adult).  
 Also two daughters of Joshua Rae, named Sarah and Elizabeth (adults).  
 Also a maiden named Margret Chick.  
 Feb. 20. John Jeffers, adult, owned the covenant.  
 1704, Mar. 5. James, son of Thomas and M. Kenny.  
 Ap. 16. Elizabeth Shepherd owned covenant (adult).  
 " 23. Ruth, dau. of John Dale.  
 " 30. Unice, dau. of Jonathan Fuller.  
 May 14. Girl adopted by Mary Ross, a child of her deceased sister, named Penelope.  
 " 28. Martha Parker, maiden, adult,—  
 June 4. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Goodale.  
 " 25. Mehitable, dau. of John and Mary Walcot.  
 " " Stephen, son of John and Priscilla Buxton.  
 July 9. Elizabeth, wife of Joseph Prince (adult).  
 Sept. 3. Children of John Wooden (of Beverly chh.), named Samuel, James, Hepsibah, Eliz., Daniel.  
 " " Solomon, son of David and Hannah Richardson.  
 Oct. 22. Robert and Joseph, ch. of Jos. and Eliz. Prince.  
 Nov. 5. Bartholemew, son of John and R. Rae.  
 Dec. 3. Paul, son of Nicholas and Jemima Howard.  
 Jan. 21. John Fuller, adult.  
 Feb. 15. William Clemens, adult.  
 " " John Clemens, adult.  
 " 25. Mary, dau. of John and Sarah Hadlock.  
 1705, Ap. 8. Mary, dau. of John Allin.  
 " 29. Daniel, son of Daniel Andrew.

- May 20. Josiah White, adult.  
 " " Mary White, adult.
- June 3. Catherine, dau. of Wm. and Triphosa Leech.  
 " 10. John, son of Thom. and Sarah Darling.  
 " 17. Ebenezer, son of John Hutchinson.  
 " 24. Anna, dau. of Joseph and Eliz. Putnam.
- July 1. Robert Bartle, adult.  
 Lydia, dau. of James Phillips.  
 " 15. Stephen, son of Thomas and Martha Kenny.  
 " 29. Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Prince.  
 " " Katherine, dau. of Rich'd and El. Williams.
- Aug. 19. Jane, dau. of Benj. and Jane Hutchinson.  
 " 26. Thomas, son of Thomas and Eliz. Peirce.
- Sept. 2. Mary, dau. of Jon. and Eliz. Phelps.  
 " 16. Priscilla, wife of Henry Kenny, jr., and their children—Jemima, Pricilla, Dinah, Mary, Anne, Esther.  
 Ruth, dau. of John Giles.  
 John, son of Wm. and Anna Curtis.  
 " 30. Elizabeth, dau. of Tho. and Eliz. Vinny.
- Oct. 7. Hannah Shephard, adult.  
 Sarah Smith, adult.  
 Priscilla Chubb, adult.  
 Zerviah Rae.  
 " " Lydia, dau. of Wm. and Eliz. Allin.  
 " 14. Abigail, dau. of—and Abigail Allin.  
 " 21. Mary Pitman, adult.  
 " " Mary Squire, adult.
- Nov. 18. Daniel, son of Daniel Kenny.
- Dec. 2. Edward, son of Joseph and Eliz. Green.  
 " " Thomas, son of Thomas and Lydia Flint.  
 " 16. Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Nichols.  
 " 23. Mary Littlefield, maiden, adult.  
 " 30. Rachel Guppy, maiden, adult.
- Feb. 3. Hannah Roberts, maiden, adult.
- Mch. 3. James Prince, adult.  
 " 10. Humphrey Case and his children, John, Mary, Margaret.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Abraham Goodale.  
 " 24. Sarah dau. of Joshua and Mary Beans.  
 Sarah, dau. of John and Sarah Hadlock.
- 1706, Ap. 7. Nath'l, son of Ephraim and J. Shelden.  
 " 14. Elizabeth Bailey, maiden, adult.  
 " " Ebenezer, son of Aquila and Lydia Wilkins.  
 " 27. , son of John Kenny.

- May 5. Jonathan Fuller, adult.  
 " 12. Hepsibah Shelden, adult.  
 " " Abigail, dau. of Henry Holten.  
 " " dau. of John Fuller.  
 " 19. dau. of Jonathan Fuller,  
 " 26. Priscilla, dau. of John and Priscilla Buxton.  
 June 2. Susanna, dau. of John and Mary Walcot.  
 " 9. Othmel, son of Benj. and Margery Wilkins.  
 " " Hannah; dau. of Henry Brown.  
 " 23. James Smith, adult.  
 " " Benjamin Holten, adult.  
 " " Lydia, dau. of Edward Bishop.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Henry and Sarah Wilkins.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Isaac Goodale.  
 Aug. 25. Thomas, son of Thomas Putnam.  
 Sept. 8. David, son of Capt. Jonath. Putnam.  
 " 29. Holyoke, son of Edward Putnam, jr.  
 Oct. 7. Samuel Cutler, jr.  
 " 14. Samuel, Jonathan,  
 Cornelius, Sarah, Abigail, } Children of  
 Hannah, Eunice. } Samuel Cutler, jr.  
 " " Also Ebenezer Cutler and his children, viz.: Eben-  
 ezer, Zachariah, Ezekiel, Amos, Mary (adult), Eliz-  
 abeth.  
 Nov. 10. Jonathan, son of Jon. and Eliz. Buxton.  
 Feb. 16. Ruth, dau. of Jos. Whipple.  
 " 23. Aaron, son of Thomas Kenny.  
 " " Mehitable, dau. of Henry Kenny, jr. \*  
 1707, Mch. 23. Robert Moulten, jr., adult.  
 " 30. Solomon, son of Joseph Prince.  
 " " Bethyah, dau. of Tho. Peirce.  
 " " Mary, dau. of James Smith.  
 Ap. 6. Mary, wife of Wm. Upton. .  
 " " Ruth, dau. of John Rae.  
 " 20. Hepsibah, dau. of Sam'l Rae.  
 " 27. Mary, dau. of Daniel Andrew.  
 May 11. John Ganson, adult, and his daughter, Lois.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of John Putnam, 3d.  
 " 18. Amos, son of Wm. Allin.  
 " " Eleazer, son of Abraham Goodale.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Eben and Sarah Fowle.  
 " 25. John, son of Wm. Leech.  
 June 15. Samuel, son of Eleazer Putnam.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Abraham Smith.

- July, 6. Ebenezer, son of Isaac Goodale.  
 June 1. of G. and Abigail Allen of Capan, named—  
 July 13. Joseph, son of Thomas Darlin.  
 " 20. Jonathan, son of James and S. Prince.  
 Aug. 3. Abigail, wife of Sam'l Upton and his children, viz.:  
     Samuel, Abigail.  
 July 27. Phebe, dau. of Thomas Nichols.  
 Aug. 10. Amos, son of Sam'l and Mary Goodale.  
 " 17. Ginger, dau. of Israel and Sarah Porter.  
 " 24. Elizabeth, wife of Thos. Fuller, jr.  
     Rachel Prance.  
 Sept. 21. Joseph, Timothy, Elizabeth, } ch. of Thom. and  
     Ruth, Mary, } Eliz. Fuller.  
 " " Joseph, son of Jon. and Eliz. Phelps.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Goodale.  
 " 28. Robert, Hannah, } ch. of Robt. Moulten, jr.  
     Mary, Abigail, Lois, }  
 Oct. 5. William, son of John Tarbell, jr.  
 " 19. Jonathan, son of Thomas Flint, jr.  
 " " Isaac, son of Daniel Kenny.  
 " 26. David, son of Joseph Putnam.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Benj. Wilkins, jr.  
 1708, Mch. 28. Bethyah, dau. of Jos. Hutchinson, jr.  
 Ap. 4. Phinehas, son of Thos. Putnam.  
 " " Lydia, dau. of Robert Molten.  
 " 25. of Wm. Upton.  
 May 9. Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Green.  
 June 6. Mary, dau. of John Buxton, jr.  
 " 13. Samuel, son of Samuel Goodale.  
 " 20. Hannah Cox (adult).  
 " 27. of John Hadlock.  
 " " John, son of James Phillips.  
 " " Abigail, dau. of Henry Holten.  
 July 18. Elizabeth, dau. of Jos. Swinnerton, 2 years old—  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of John Allin.  
 " 25. Jonathan, son of Henry and Rachel Phelps.  
 Oct. 5. Israel, son of Benjamin Hutchinson.  
 " 10. Jonathan, son of Jonathan Fuller.  
 " " Amos, son of Thomas Kenny.  
 Sept. 10. of Aquila Wilkins.  
 Nov. 28. Benjamin, son of John Kenny.  
 " " Jonathan, son of Jonathan Rayment.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Edward Putnam, jr.  
 Jan'y 9. Eunice, dau. of Zach. Goodale, jr.  
 Mch. 6. Susanna, dau. of Joseph and Mary Whipple.



- 1709, Mch. 27. Nathaniel and Jemima, twins of Sam'l Upton.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Ebenezer Fowle.  
 Ap. 24. Experience, dau. of John Wallcut.  
 " " Nathaniel, son of Ebenezer Flint.  
 May 8. Jerusha, dau. of John Fuller.  
 July 3. Samuel, son of Jonathan Rayment.  
 Samuel, son of John Brown.  
 Timothy, son of Isaac Wilkins.  
 Susanna, dau. of Joseph Prince.  
 Anna, dau. of Henry Wilkins, jr.  
 " 10. Nicholas Bayly and Mary Bayly (adults).  
 " " Susanna Wilkins, adult.  
 " " Desire, child of Ezekiel Marsh.  
 Aug. 7. Mehetabel, dau. of Nicholas Howard.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Thomas Peirce.  
 Sept. Thomas, son of Daniel Andrews.  
 " John, son of John Phelps.  
 " 25. Thomas Preston and his son Thomas.  
 " " Lydia, dau. of Thomas Flint, jr.  
 Oct. 8. Elizabeth, dau. of J. and Eliz. Smith of Plainfield.  
 " 30. Bartholemew, son of John Buxton, jr.  
 Nov. Rachel, dau. of Henry Phelps.  
 Dec. 18. Jacob, son of Daniel Kenny.  
 Jan. 4. James, son of James Smith.  
 Feb. 10. Sarah, dau. of Israel Porter.  
 " " Matthew, son of Thom. Putnam.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of John Ganson.  
 Mch. dau. of Benj. Holten.  
 1710, Ap. 18. Paul, son of Wm. Upton.  
 " " Eunice, dau. of Jos. Putnam.  
 May 7. Stephen, son of Sam'l Felton.  
 " " Joseph, son of Joseph Buxton.  
 " 14. John, son of James Jeffers.  
 " 18. Theophilus, son of Henry Kenny.  
 " " John, son of John Kenny.  
 " " Moses, son of Thomas Kenny.  
 " " Abigail, dau. of Sam'l Nurse, jr.  
 June 25. Emma, dau. of Wilkins.  
 July 16. Martha Gloid, maiden, adult.  
 " " Ebenezer, son of Humphry Case.  
 " 2. dau. of Wm. Leech.  
 " 23. Elizabeth, dau. of Thom. Darlin.  
 " 30. Phebe, dau. of Sam'l Goodale.  
 Aug. 13. William, son of Joseph and Elizabeth Green.

- Aug. 13. Joseph, son of Joseph Porter, jr.  
 " " Patience, dau. of Sam'l and Mary Lambert.  
 " 20. Israel, son of William Porter.  
 Sept. 24. Elizabeth, dau. of George Nurse.  
 Oct. 1. Thankful, dau. of Abraham Goodale.  
 " " Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Putnam.  
 Mch. 4. Thomas, son of Jonathan Rayment.  
 " 11. Hannah, dau. of Isaac Buxton.  
 1711, Ap. 8. Abel, son of Joseph Prince.  
 " 29. Thomas, son of Thomas Peirce.  
 " 16. Moses Gibbon, jr., adult.  
 May 20. Mary, dau. of Sam'l Fuller.  
 " 27. Ezekiel, son of Ezekiel Marsh.  
 June 10. Amos, son of Ambrose Hutchinson.  
 " 17. Bethyah, dau. of James Phillips.  
 " 30. Edward, son of Edward Putnam, jr.  
 " " Samuel, son of Samuel Putnam.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Thom. Nichols of Reading.  
 July John, son of John Brown.  
 " John, son of John Fuller.  
 Aug. 26. Joseph, son of Joseph Goodale.  
 " " Mary, dau. of John Jeffers.  
 Sept. 2. Benjamin, son of Benj. Wilkins, jr.  
 " Abner, son of Benj. Wilkins.  
 " Stephen, son of Joseph Whipple.  
 " 23. Jabez, son of John Wallcut.  
 " 30. Mary, dau. of Thom. Flint, jr.  
 Jan. 6. Mary, wife of Benj. Deland.  
 " " Mary Wallcutt (adult).  
 Mch. 9. Benjamin, son of Edward Bishop.  
 " " Bartholemew, son of Bartholemew Putnam.  
 " " Martha, dau. of Thomas Kenny.  
 1712, Ap. 6. Joseph, son of Ebenezer Fowle.  
 " " Hannah, granddaughter of Joseph Houghton.  
 " " Anna, dau. of Samuel Upton.  
 " 20. Eunice, dau. of John Hutchinson.  
 " " Rebeckak, dau. of Thomas Preston.  
 " " Joseph, son of Joseph Fuller.  
 " " Jacob, son of Nath'l Putnam.  
 May 18. son of John Wilkins, jr.  
 " " Benjamin, son of John Ganson.  
 " 25. Priscilla, dau. of Joseph Porter, jr.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Sam'l Goodale.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Anthony Buxton.

- June 1. Mary Gould and Zerviah Gould (adults).  
 " " Jonathan, son of John Wilkins (14 yrs.).  
 " " Nathaniel, son of John Phelps.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Henry Phelps.  
 " 8. Abraham, son of Abraham Goodale.  
 " " Jonathan, son of Jonathan Kenny.  
 " 22. Abigail, dau. of Joseph Buxton.  
 July 6. Jonathan, son of Thom. Darbon.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Putnam.  
 " 13. Ruth, dau. of Ben. Houghton.  
 " " Eunice, dau. of S. and Mary Lambert.  
 " 20. Rebekkah, dau. of Sam'l Nurse, jr.  
 " 27. Daniel, son of Dan'l Rae, jr.  
 Aug. 3. Anna, dau. of Wm. and Anna Curtis.  
 " 17. Henry, son of Eli Putnam.  
 " 31. Henry Peirce and Mary Peirce, two children educated  
     by Mary, wife of Jno. Houghton.  
 " " John, son of Benj. Parnell.  
 Sept. 7. Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Houghton.  
 " 21. Ebenezer, son of Eben Flint.  
 " " Francis, son of Wm. Upton.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Robert Hutchinson.  
 Oct. 5. John, son of Daniel Andrews.  
 " " Stephen, son of Abraham Smith.  
 " " Israel, son of Daniel Kenny.  
 Sept. 21. Thomas, son of Thom. Nicols.  
 Oct. 12. Thomas, son of John Tarbell, jr.  
 " 19. Elliner, dau. of John Jeffers.  
 " " Susanna, dau. of Wm. Dagget.  
 Dec. 28. Sarah and Priscilla, adult daug's. of Jona. Wallcott.  
 " " Lydia, dau. of Skelton Felton.  
 Mch. John, son of Israel Porter.  
 " Jacob, son of Sam'l Phelton.  
 " Bartholemew, son of John Kenny.  
 " Lois, dau. of Thomas Kenny.  
 1713, May 10. Benjamin, son of Sam'l Upton.  
 " 24. dau. of Isaac Burton.  
 " " dau. of Nicholas Bayly.  
 " 31. Bethyah Whipple of Ipswich (adult).  
 " " Anna, dau. of James Smith.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Thomas Perce.  
 June 21. Abigail Pudney, a maiden (adult).  
 " " William, son of Wm. Porter.  
 " " Martha, dau. of Joseph Prince.

- June 28. Margaret and Abigail, two adult daughters of Jehoshaphat Rogers.  
 " " Samuel, son of Gabriel Wood.  
 " " Margaret, dau. of John Buxton.  
 July 5. Benjamin, son of Joseph and Eliza Green.  
 " 26. Jonathan Trask, } adults.  
 " " Mary Trask, }  
 " " Sarah White, }  
 " " Isaac, son of Isaac Wilkins.  
 " " Abigail, dau. of Wilkins.  
 Aug. 2. Mary, dau. of George Nurse.  
 " 9. Mary Richards, adult.  
 " 23. Israel, son of Ambrose Hutchinson.  
 " " Anna, dau. of Wm. Wallcott.  
 Sept. 3. Joseph Sibly, grandson of Ruth Osborn.  
 " 27. David, son of John Fuller.  
 Oct. 24. Amos, Mary, and Joseph, ch. of Joseph Wilkins.  
 Nov. 1. Hannah, dau. of Remember White.  
 " " Naomi, dau. of Benj. Wilkins, jr.  
 Dec. 6. Rachel, dau. of Humphrey Case.  
 Jan. 17. Ebenezer, son of Thomas Putnam.  
 " " Susanna, dau. of Edward Putnam, jr.  
 " 31. William, son of Jno. Hutchinson.

(here possibly some were omitted.)

- 1714, Ap. A child of Joseph Whipple.  
 " A child of John Wilkins, jr.  
 May 2. Nath'l son of Nath'l Putnam.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of John Giles.  
 " 9. Miriam, dau. of Sam'll Fuller.  
 June 27. Edward, son of Thomas Flint, jr.  
 " " Rachel, dau. of Joseph Buxton.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of John Jefferds.  
 July 11. Elizabeth Pope, maiden (adult).  
 " 18. William, son of Wm. Flint.  
 Aug. 1. Christian Trask (adult).  
 " " Abigail, dau. of David Goodale.  
 " 15. Asa, son of Josiah Putnam.  
 " " Rachel, dau. of Joseph Fuller.  
 " " Anna, dau. of Abraham Goodale.  
 " 29. Lydia Rae (adult).  
 Sept. 20. Elizabeth, Thomas, Abigail, Susanna, Rebekkak, and Benjamin Bayly.  
 " " Lois, dau. of Ebenezer Flint.  
 " " Rebekkak, dau. of Jonathan Kenny.

- Oct. 3. Timothy, son of John Buxton, jr.  
 " " Susanna, dau. of Dodge (Edw. Bishop's daughter).  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Nehemiah Wood.  
 " 17. Hannah, dau. of Henry Phelps.  
 " 31. Bette, dau. of Nehemiah Wilkins.  
 " " Anna, dau. of Thomas Preston.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas Bayly.  
 Dec. 12. Joseph, son of S. and Mary Lambert.  
 Jan. 16. Bartholemew, son of Jonath. Raymt.  
 Mar. 6. Kezia, dau. of Thos. Kenny.  
 1715, Ap. 24. Jonathan, son of Joseph Flint (deceased).  
 " " Samuel, son of Ambrose Hutchinson.  
 " " Eunice, dau. of Samuel Upton.  
 " " David, son of John Kenny.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Daniel Kenny.  
 May 1. Mercy, dau. of John Gassy (deceased).  
 " 29. Samuel, son of Sam'l Nurse, jr.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Joseph Porter (deceased).  
 June 5. Mary, dau. of John Giles.  
 " 19. David, son of John Wilkins, also Lydia and Mercy,  
       dau. of John Wilkins.  
 " " Benjamin, son of Wm. Porter.  
 " " Thomas, son of Thomas Cave.  
 July, 3. Sarah, dau. of John Phelps.  
 " " Lois, dau. of Jonathan Wilkins.  
 " 10. Sarah, dau. of Rufus Herrick.  
 " 17. Pelatiah, son of Daniel Rae, jr.  
 " 24. Elisha, son of Thomas Flint, jr.  
 " " Jonathan, son of Jonathan Putnam, jr.  
 Aug. 7. Hannah, dau. of James Phillips.  
 " 14. Stephen, son of Richard Hutchinson.  
 " 21. Mary Pre       , adult.  
 " " Lydia, dau. of Thos. Fuller, jr.  
 Sept. 11. Samuel, son of Daniel Andrews.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Fuller.  
 " " Samuel, son of Stephen Flint.  
 Oct. 9. Ruth, dau. of John Fuller.  
 " " Jeremy, son of William Fuller.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Wilkins.  
 " " Stephen, son of Isaac Buxton.  
 " " Abigail, dau. of Samuel Chever.  
 " 16. Edward, son of William Upton.  
 " " George, son of George Nurse.  
 " " Edward, son of John Wilkins, 3d.  
 " " Jonathan, son of Daniel Wilkins.



Children baptized by the elders of other churches after Mr. Green's decease, who departed this life the 26th day of November, 1715, at the age of 40 years and 2 days.

1715, Dec. 4.	Sarah, dau. of James Putnam, jr.
Jan. 8.	Elisha, son of Elisha Putnam.
Mch. 18.	Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Prince.
1716, May 6.	Ruth, dau. of Mrs. Elizabeth Green.
" "	Jonathan, son of Joseph Whipple.
" "	Anna, dau. of Thomas Putnam.
" "	Robert, son of Robert Hutchinson.
" "	Ebenezer, son of Thomas Darling.
" "	Lidiah, dau. of Joseph Wilkins.
" "	Nehemiah, son of Isaac Wilkins.
" "	Enos, son of Anthony Buxton.
" "	Tarant, son of Tarant Putnam.
" "	David, son of David Goodale.
" "	John, son of Samuel Putnam.
Sept. 2.	Stephen, and Joseph, sons of Philip Mackintire.
" "	Hannah, dau. of John Woden (?) Wood.
" "	Lidiah, dau. of Richard Hutchinson.
" "	Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel Putnam.
" "	Thomas, son of Jonathan Kenny.
" "	Ruth, dau. of Joseph Fuller.
" "	Abigail, dau. of John Ganson.
" "	Rebekkah, dau. of Wm. Daget.
" "	Lydia, dau. of Benjamin Holton.
Dec. 2.	Assiah, dau. of Eleazer Putnam.
1717, Feb. 10.	Mary, dau. of Edward Putnam.
" "	Enos, son of Josiah Putnam.
" "	Nathan, son of Benjamin Hutchinson.

*Baptisms by Peter Clark.*

1717, June 30.	Huldah, dau. of Joseph Putnam.
" "	Francis, son of Sam'l Nurse.
" "	Henry, son of Abraham Goodale.
" "	Ruth, dau. of Daniel Kenny.
July 21.	Daniel, son of Philip Maccantire.
" "	Stephen, son of Francis Eliot.
" "	Samuel, son of John Wilkins, 3d.
" "	Elizabeth, dau. of George Prooth.
Sept. 1.	Nathan, son of Ebenezer Flint.
" "	Elizabeth, dau. of James Smith.
" "	Sylvester, son of Thomas Cave.

- Sept. 1. Joseph, son of Joseph Pope.  
 " " John, son of Thomas Baily.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Benj. Russell.  
 " 8. William, son of Joseph Prince.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Elisha Putnam.  
 " 29. Edward, son of Edward Fuller.  
 Oct. 6. Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Flint.  
 " " John, son of Timothy Holten.  
 " 20. Richard, son of William Upton.  
 " " Amos, son of Sam'l Upton.  
 " " Ebenezer, son of James Putnam.  
 " 27. William, son of William Walcot.  
 " " Hannah Gould (adult).  
 Nov. 3. Walter Smith (adult).  
 " " Nathaniel Carril and his child named Francis.  
 " 17. David, son of Jonathan Putnam, jr.  
 Dec. 1. Susanna Prentice (adult).  
 1717-18 Feb. 2. Israel, son of Joseph Putnam.  
 " 16. Amos, son of Joseph Fuller.  
 Mar. 2. Nathan, son of Jonathan Kenny.  
 " 16. Andrew, son of John Fuller.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Joseph Buxton.  
 1718, Ap. 20. Daniel, son of Daniel Felch.  
 May 4. Israel Richards (adult).  
 June 8. Esther, dau. of John Giles.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Tarrant Putnam.  
 " 22. Daniel, son of Anthony Buxton.  
 " " Archelaus, son of Nath'l Putnam.  
 " 29. Rachel, dau. of Henry Phelps.  
 July 27. Thomas, son of Thomas Putnam.  
 " " Benjamin, son of Benjamin Holten.  
 Aug. 3. Henry, son of Isaac Burton.  
 " " William, son of Israel Richards.  
 " 10. Josiah, son of John Wilkins, 3d.  
 Sept. 7. Rebekkah, dau. of John Phelps.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Cornelius Tarbel.  
 " 21. Timothy and Dorcas, ch. of William Upton.  
 " " John, son of John Deal, jr.  
 " 28. Eunice, dau. of Sam'l Nurse, jr.  
 Oct. 5. Elisha, son of Wilkins.  
 " " Joshua, son of Benjamin Swinnerton.  
 " 18. Amos, son of Ebenezer Flint.  
 " " Ruth, dau. of William Fuller.  
 " " Benjamin, son of Benjamin Putnam.

- 1718, Oct 26. Uziel, son of Daniel Rae.  
 Nov. 2. Enos, Jacob, Abigail, ch. of Isaac Goodale.  
 " " Walter, son of Walter Smith.  
 Dec. 28. Nath'l son of Nath'l Carril.  
 Mch. 1. Joseph, son of Thomas Pearse.  
 " 29. Nehemiah, son of Elisha Putnam.  
 " " John, son of John Ganson.  
 1719, Ap. 5. Mary, dau. of Daniel Wilkins.  
 " 26. Elizabeth, dau. of Israel Porter.  
 May 3. Mehetable, dau. of Joseph Pope.  
 " " Josiah, son of Josiah Putnam.  
 " 17. Stephen, son of Stephen Putnam.  
 " 24. Daniel, son of George Bigsby.  
 June 7. Joseph, Stephen, Solomon, sons of John Wilkins, sen.  
 " " Samuel, son of Joseph Prince.  
 " " Josiah, son of Edward Fuller.  
 " " Samuel, son of Samuel Chever.  
 " 21. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Buxton.  
 " " Mehetable, son of Eleazer Brown.  
 " 28. Benjamin, son of Daniel Rolf.  
 July 5. John, son of Ambrose Hutchinson.  
 Aug. 16. Hannah, dau. of Isaac Wilkins.  
 " 30. Benjamin, son of Benjamin Russel.  
 Sept. 13. Sam'l White and his child Jerusha.  
 " " Eunice, dau. of Edward Putnam.  
 Oct. 11. Daniel, son of Samuel Putnam.  
 Nov. 15. Anna, dau. of Thomas Flint.  
 Feb. 7. Mary, dau. of William Walcot.  
 " 14. Eunice, dau. of Daniel Kenny.  
 " " Abigail, dau. of Samuel Fuller.  
 Mch. 6. dau. of Cornelius Tarbell.  
 " 20. Jane, dau. of Benj. Hutchinson, jr.  
 " 27. Timothy, son of Timothy Holten.  
 1720, Ap. 3. Ephraim, son of Nath'l Putnam.  
 " 10. Thomas, son of Joseph Fuller.  
 " 24. John, son of John Sampson.  
 " " Deborah, dau. of Daniel Feleh.  
 May 1. Amos, son of Ebenezer Cheever.  
 " 22. Ebenezer, son of Isaac Burton.  
 June 12. Samuel, son of Jonathan Kenny.  
 " 19. Solomon, son of Tarrant Putnam.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Putnam.  
 July 3. Lydia, dau. of James Smith.  
 Sept. 4. Amos, son of Thomas Darling.

- 1720, Sept. 11. Abigail, dau. of Edward Putnam, jr.  
     " " Archelaus, son of John Dale, jr.  
     " " Priscilla, dau. of Henry Wilkins, jr.  
 Oct. 2. Peter, son of Peter & Deborah Clark.  
     " " Mercy Rogers (adult).  
     " 30. William, son of William Henfield.  
     " " Joseph & Benjamin, sons of Edward Nichols.  
 Nov. 13. Sarah, dau. of Thomas Putnam.  
 Feb. 12. James, son of Walter Smith.  
 Mch. 12. Mehetable, dau. of Joseph Putnam.  
     " 19. Israel, son of Benj. Holten.  
 1721, Ap. 18. Miriam, dau. of Stephen Putnam.  
 May 7. John, son of Benj. Russell.  
     " " Elizabeth, dau. of Ezra Putnam.  
     " 14. Eunice, dau. of Sam'l White.  
     " " Archelaus, son of James Putnam, jr.  
     " 21. John, son of Joseph Buxton.  
 June 4. Hannah, dau. of Nath'l Carril.  
     " 11. James, son of Ambrose Hutchinson.  
 July 9. William, son of John Ganson.  
     " 23. Priscilla, Nathanael, Joshua, Rachel, children of  
         Nath'l Pribble.  
     " " Phebe, dau. of Sam'l Nurse.  
     " 30. Elizabeth, dau. of Eleazer Brown.  
 Aug. 13. Abigail, dau. of Francis Eliot.  
 Sept. 3. Jonathan, son of Elisha Putnam.  
     " " Hannah, dau. of Joseph Pope.  
     " 10. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Putnam.  
     " 17. Noah, son of Samuel Upton.  
     " 24. Moses, son of Thomas Flint.  
 Oct. 1. William, son of William Fuller.  
     " " Jasper, son of Benjamin Swinnerton.  
     " 15. Israel, son of Samuel Cheever.  
     " 29. Susanna, dau. of Isaac Burton.  
 Dec. 3. Hobart, son of Peter & Deborah Clark.  
     " " Moses, son of Caleb Putnam.  
     " " Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel Wilkins.  
     " 31. Aaron, son of Jonathan Putnam.  
 Jan. 28. Mary, dau. of John Sampson.  
 Feb. 25. Moses, son of William Walcot.  
 Mch. 4. Hannah, dau. of Nath'l Putnam.  
 1722, Ap. I. Judith, dau. of Uzziel Rea.  
     " 8. Edward, son of Edward Fuller.  
     " 29. Joseph, Ruth, ch. of Joseph & Abigail Hutchinson.

- 1722, Ap. 29. Cornelius, son of Cornelius Tarbel.  
 May 20. Elizabeth, dau. of Nathan Smith.  
 June 10. Eunice, dau. of Benjamin Putnam.  
 July 1. Abigail, dau. of John Hutchinson, jr.  
 " 22. John, son of Joseph Swinnerton, jr.  
 " 29. David, son of Daniel Kenny.  
 " " Stephen, son of Nath'l Pribble.  
 Aug. 12. Timothy, son of Joseph Prince.  
 " 19. Mary, dau. of Israel Richards.  
 Sept. 9. Elizabeth, dau. of George Bigsby.  
 " 16. Anna, dau. of Israel Porter.  
 " 30. Benjamin, son of Benj. Hutchinson, jr.  
 Oct. 7. Mary, dau. of Francis Eliot.  
 " " Phinehas, son of Isaac Putnam.  
 " 21. Nathan, son of Daniel Rea.  
 " " Oliver, son of Joseph Putnam, jr.  
 " " Ephraim, son of Joseph Fuller.  
 " 28. James, son of Samuel Fuller.  
 Nov. 11. Nathan, son of John Ganson.  
 " 18. Sarah, dau. of Ebenezer Nurse.  
 Dec. 16. Hannah, dau. of Samuel Putnam.  
 Jan'y 6. Nathan, son of Ebenezer Cheever.  
 Mar. 3. Mary, dau. of Ezra Putnam.  
 " 10. Samuel, son of Samuel Fuller.  
 " 24. Sarah, dau. of Thomas Darling.  
 1723, Ap. 7. Jonathan, son of Obed Abbot.  
 " " Abigail, dau. of Walter Smith.  
 June 23. Samuel, son of Nath'l Carril, jr.  
 July 7. Elizabeth, dau. of Benj. Holten.  
 " 21. Ann, dau. of Sam'l White.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of John Deal, jr.  
 Sept. 8. Susanna, dau. of Elisha Putnam.  
 " 15. Rufus, son of Stephen Putnam.  
 " 22. Eunice, dau. of Daniel Rea.  
 " 29. Rachel, Elizabeth, daus. of Richard Hutchinson.  
 Oct. 13. Samuel, an orphan child, presented by Jona. Fuller.  
 Nov. 10. Mehetabel, dau. of Caleb Putnam.  
 Dec. 8. David, son of Cornelius Tarbel.  
 " " Nathan, son of Jona. Putnam, jr.  
 Jan. 5. Samuel, son of Thomas Putnam.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Eleazer Brown.  
 Mar. 15. Mary, dau. of Nath'l Hutchinson.  
 " 8. Abigail, dau. of John Sampson.  
 " 22. Caleb, son of Peter & Deborah Clark.



- 1724, Ap. 5. Peter, son of Josiah Putnam.  
 " 19. Lois, dau. of Edward Putnam, jr.  
 " " Edward, son of John Wilkins.  
 " " Mehetabel, dau. of John Hutchinson, jr.  
 " 26. Joseph, son of Joseph Putnam.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Israel Andrew.  
 May 3. Mary, dau. of Tarrant Putnam.  
 " 17. Archelaus, son of Joseph Wilkins.  
 " " Nathaniel, son of Joseph Pope.  
 June, 14. Mary, dau. of Oliver Smith.  
 " 21. Nath'l. son of Nath'l Putnam.  
 " " Susanna, dau. of Isaac Wilkins.  
 " " Rachel, dau. of John Case.  
 " 28. Stephen, son of Isaac Burton.  
 Aug. 9. Lydia, dau. of Joseph Buxton.  
 " 30. Mary, dau. of Benj. Russel.  
 Sept. 6. Abner son of Joseph Hutchinson.  
 " 20. Sarah Needham, (adult).  
 " " Asaph, son of Isaac Putnam.  
 Oct. 11. John, Amos, Lydia, ch. of John Putnam jr.  
 " " Francis, son of Thos. Eliot.  
 Nov. 1. Betty, dau. of Israel Richard.  
 " 8. Jerusha, dau. of Francis Eliot.  
 " 15. Martha, dau. of Ebenezer Nurse.  
 Dec. 20. Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Swinnerton jr.  
 Feb. 21. Sarah, dau. of Benj. Hutchinson.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Obed Abbot.  
 March, 28. Ruth, dau. of Sam'l. Flint.  
 1725, Apr. 11. Benjamin, son of George Bigsby.  
 May, 9. Nathan, son of Wm. Fuller.  
 " 16. Rachel Needham, (adult).  
 June, 13. Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel Rea.  
 " " Amos, son of Walter Smith.  
 " " Joseph, son of Joseph Berry.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Ebenezer Cheever.  
 " 27. Edmund, son of John Putnam jr.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Edward Nichols.  
 July, 4. Elizabeth, dau. of Josiah Putnam.  
 " 11. Thomas & Susanna, ch. of George Cloye.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Joseph Wilkins.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Whipple jr.  
 " 18. Mary & Abigail, daus. of Daniel Wilkins.  
 " 25. Susanna, dau. of Isaac Burton.  
 Aug. 8. Nicholas, son of Benj. Baily.

- 1725, Aug. 22. Abigail, dau. of Nath'l Carril.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Sam'l Cheever.  
 Sept. 5. Nathan, son of Sam'l Putnam.  
 " " Miles, son of Edward Putnam jr.  
 " " Nehemiah, son of Ezra Putnam.  
 " 19. Elizabeth, dau. of John Fuller.  
 " " Judith, dau. of Dan'l. Town, of Topsfield.  
 " 26. Nathaniel, son of Nath'l Town.  
 Oct. 3. John, son of Sam'l. Flint.  
 " " Ruth, dau. of Benj. Swinnerton.  
 " 10. Elizabeth, dau. of Oliver Smith.  
 Nov. 21. Mary, dau. of Peter & Deborah Clark.  
 " " Abigail, dau. of John Sampson.  
 " 28. Susanna, dau. of Nath'l. Hutchinson.  
 Dec. 5. Margaret, dau. of Christopher Dennis  
 Feb. 13. Hannah, dau. of David Richardson.  
 " " Caleb, son of Caleb Putnam.  
 " 20. Mary, dau. of Jona. Putnam.  
 March, 20. David, son of David Prince.  
 " 27. Timothy, son of Stephen Putnam.  
 " " Francis, son of Francis Eliot, jr.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of John Eliot.  
 1726, Apr. 10. Anna, dau. of John Deal jr.  
 " 24. Mary, dau. of Israel Porter.  
 May, 15. Elizabeth, dau. of Wm. Putnam.  
 " " Thomas, son of Thos. Eliot.  
 " 22. Amos, son of Jona. Rea.  
 " " Sarah, dau. of Nath'l Goodale.  
 " " Lydia, dau. of Rachel Needham.  
 " 29. Benjamin, son of Benj. Baily.  
 June, 5. Mary, dau. of Cornelius Tarbel.  
 " 12. Gideon, son of Tarrant Putnam.  
 " " Amos, son of John Case.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Nathan Smith.  
 July, 10. Josiah, son of Joseph Hutchinson jr.  
 " 31. James, son of James Putnam jr.  
 " " Anna, dau. of Isaac Putnam.  
 Sept. 11. Ruth, dau. of Acquilla Wilkins.  
 " 25. Joshua, son of Sam'l Fuller.  
 Oct. 2. Elizabeth, dau. of Ebenezer Nurse.  
 " 9. Joseph, son of Eleazer Brown.  
 " 23. Hannah, dau. of wid. Abigail Hutchinson.  
 Dec. 23. Nathan, son of Isaac Burton.  
 Jan. 1. Anna, dau. of Israel Andrew.

- 1726, Jan. 15. Hannah, dau. of Joshua Putnam.  
 " " Jonathan, son of Daniel Kenny.  
 " 29. Eleanor, wife of Moses Stacy.  
 March, 12. Matthew, son of Joseph Whipple jr.  
 " 19. Mehetable, dau. of Natha' Putnam.  
 " " Sarah dau. of George Bigsby.  
 1727, Apr. 2. Sarah, dau. of Dan'l. Wilkins sen.  
 " 16. Huldah, dau. of Jethro Putnam.  
 " 23. Hannah, dau. of Edward Putnam jr.  
 " " Samuel, son of Hephshibah Felch.  
 " 30. Eunice, dau. of Joseph Pope.  
 May, 7. Elizabeth, dau. of Benj. Knight.  
 " 14. widow Mary Read & her children,  
       named Isaac, Mary, Aaron, John, }  
       Bartholemew, Sarah. }  
 " 28. Benjamin, son of Walter Smith.  
 June, 4. Rachel, dau. of Dan'l. Wilkins, jr.  
 " " Israel, son of Paul Hayward.  
 " 23. Archelaus, son of Benj. Fuller jr.  
 July, 2. Lucy, dau. of John Eliot.  
 " 9. Emma, dau. of John Putnam jr.  
 " " Mary, dau. of Uzziel Rea.  
 " 16. Emma, dau. of Daniel Rea.  
 " 23. Henry, son of Abraham Goodale.  
 " " Caleb, Sarah, ch. of Zerebabel Rea.  
 Aug. 20. Job, son of Joseph Swinnerton.  
 Sept. 24. Ebenezer, son of Ebenezer Cheever.  
 Oct. 1. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Berry.  
 " " Hannah, dau. of Amos Putnam.  
 " 15. Mary, dau. of Joshua Putnam.  
 " " Elizabeth, dau. of Benj. Hutchinson jr.  
 " 22. Ruth, dau. of Thos. Putnam.  
 Nov. 5. George, son of George Wyat.  
 " 12. Israel, son of Elisha Hutchinson.  
 " 19. Margaret, Masury (maiden) adult.  
 Dec. 17. Deborah, dau. of Peter & Deborah Clark.  
 " " Amos, son of Isaac Burton.  
 " 31. John, son of Caleb Putnam.  
 Jan. 21. Elizabeth, dau. of Shueman.  
 Feb. 18. Samuel Masury (adult).  
 March, 17. George Cloye (adult).  
 " 24. Elisha, son of Josiah Putnam.  
 " 31. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Hutchinson jr.  
 " " Sarah, dan. of Sam'l. Masury.

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Abbey, 67.  
 Abbie, 236, 237.  
 Abbot, 11, 315, 316.  
 Abbott, 22. [142.  
 Aborn, 71, 72, 133, 138, 139,  
 Aborne, 14, 132.  
 Abourne, 6.  
 Abrahams, 13.  
 Ackland, 271.  
 Adams, 71, 208, 209.  
 Albrece, 25.  
 Alden, 72.  
 Allen, 19, 21, 30, 34, 55, 61,  
 62, 71, 74, 90, 137, 193, 201,  
 202, 212, 218, 220, 224, 266,  
 277, 293, 296, 297, 305.  
 Alley, 71, 73, 77, 79, 130, 131,  
 132, 133, 141, 239.  
 Allin, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 63,  
 64, 65, 66, 67, 151, 152, 153,  
 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160,  
 204, 206, 207, 211, 212, 238,  
 240, 293, 297, 302, 303, 304,  
 305.  
 Ambross, 57, 60, 155, 297.  
 Ames, 106, 165.  
 Anderson, 105, 271, 272, 275,  
 276, 277, 278, 282, 285, 286,  
 287, 289.  
 Andrew, 35, 220, 240, 255,  
 256, 302, 304, 316, 317.  
 Andrews, 9, 76, 131, 140,  
 306, 308, 310.  
 Andross, 11.  
 Appleton, 44, 47, 49, 250.  
 Archer, 12, 13, 23, 24, 34, 35,  
 36, 98, 191, 194, 195, 198,  
 199, 200, 220, 229, 234.  
 Armstrong, 14.  
 Arnold, 119, 122, 123, 125.  
 Arthur, 11.  
 Ashbey, 20, 89.  
 Ashby, 10, 13, 27, 43, 88, 89,  
 90, 203.  
 Ashbye, 90.  
 Ashton, 93.  
 Atkinson, 13, 96.  
 Atwell, 71, 135, 136, 140.  
 Austin, 41.  
 Avery, 7.  
 Ayers, 129.  
 Aylett, 287.  
 Babbidge, 35, 191, 196, 197,  
 199, 222.  
 Bachelder, 133, 137.  
 Bachiler, 8.  
 Bacon, 11, 13, 14, 19.  
 Bagley, 69.  
 Bailey, 303.  
 Bailly, 312, 316, 317.  
 Baker, 8, 58, 60, 71, 72, 75,  
 80, 130, 131, 133, 136, 153,  
 154, 155, 156, 157, 165, 209,  
 211.  
 Balch, 242.  
 Baldwin, 141.  
 Ballard, 71, 72, 73, 76, 134,  
 136, 141.  
 Balsam, 72.  
 Balsh, 15.  
 Banper, 1.  
 Bancroft, 71, 72, 73, 74, 76,  
 77, 127, 128, 129, 131, 133,  
 134, 135, 136, 137, 140, 141.  
 Banks, 16.  
 Barker, 194.  
 Barnaby, 183.  
 Barnard, 97, 203, 232.  
 Barnes, 55.  
 Barns, 68.  
 Barr, 198.  
 Barrett, 139.  
 Barrow, 278.  
 Bartholmew, 145.  
 Bartholomew, 261, 263.  
 Bartle, 303.  
 Bartlett, 23.  
 Bartlett, 29, 35, 192, 193, 194.  
 Barton, 12, 225.  
 Bass, 71, 77. [135.  
 Basset, 71, 73, 76, 78, 130,  
 Bassett, 71, 73, 132, 133, 135.  
 Baston, 9.  
 Batchelder, 22.  
 Bateman, 20.  
 Bates, 72, 128, 132, 140, 224.  
 Baton, 27, 201, 202.  
 Batten, 20, 132, 140.  
 Batters, 15.  
 Battin, 12.  
 Batton, 222.  
 Battoon, 196.  
 Bavage, 12.  
 Baxter, 71, 78, 131, 138, 267,  
 268, 269.  
 Bayly, 55, 306, 308, 309, 310.  
 Beadle, 10, 11, 13, 14, 17,  
 108, 109, 226, 230.  
 Beals, 19.  
 Beanes, 14.  
 Beans, 214, 303.  
 Beck, 104, 165.  
 Becket, 9, 12, 24, 28, 33, 35,  
 36, 192, 194, 195, 199, 200,  
 213, 217, 224, 226, 231.  
 Beckett, 17, 46, 221, 231.  
 Beckford, 98.  
 Belcher, 72.  
 Belt, 71.  
 Benighton, 76, 79.  
 Benjamin, 119, 125.  
 Bennit, 158, 159.  
 Benson, 123, 195.  
 Bentley, 18, 88, 89, 99, 191,  
 217, 218, 221, 232, 233.  
 Berry, 22, 67, 71, 73, 75, 76,  
 80, 132, 136, 139, 316, 318.  
 Bertram, 42, 45, 46, 166, 231.  
 Best, 140, 214.  
 Bethel, 13. [233.  
 Bickford, 14, 29, 44, 48, 99,  
 Bigsby, 313, 315, 316, 318.  
 Bill, 62, 74.  
 Biofe, 16.  
 Biose, 16.  
 Birch, 11.  
 Bishop, 47, 54, 138, 238, 240,  
 302, 304, 307, 310.  
 Black, 13, 16.  
 Blackburn, 142.  
 Blaisdell, 61.  
 Blake, 125.  
 Blanchard, 72.  
 Blaney, 37, 38, 39, 40, 52, 73,  
 74, 90, 92, 94, 104, 106, 108,  
 109, 128, 129, 130, 139.  
 Blanco, 92.  
 Blany, 92.  
 Blazedell, 55.  
 Blodged, 56, 64, 65.  
 Bly, 10, 12, 74.  
 Blyth, 95, 130.  
 Blythe, 95.  
 Boardman, 71, 73, 129, 130,  
 133, 140.  
 Boice, 248.  
 Bolithar, 72.  
 Bolles, 103.  
 Bomer, 70.  
 Bond, 64, 65.  
 Bonnemaïson, 26.  
 Booth, 10, 72.  
 Boston, 79, 135.  
 Bournt, 73.  
 Bontel, 74.  
 Boutell, 132.  
 Bowden, 72, 78, 128, 135, 136.

- Bowditch, 11, 14. [121.  
 Bowers, 41, 94, 112, 116, 120,  
 Boyce, 74.  
 Boyd, 32.  
 Boyes, 74.  
 Boynton, 59, 155, 156, 157,  
 158, 229.  
 Brackett, 43.  
 Bradbury, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59,  
 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 151, 152,  
 153, 154, 157, 158, 159, 160,  
 203, 204, 205, 207, 210, 211,  
 242, 295.  
 Bradish, 41.  
 Bradshaw, 138.  
 Bradstreet, 255, 266.  
 Bray, 196, 213, 224, 227.  
 Bredeen, 72, 137.  
 Breed, 72, 73, 74, 77, 79, 129,  
 130, 132, 134, 135, 139, 141,  
 142.  
 Breen, 132.  
 Brewer, 133, 234.  
 Briant, 136, 143, 293.  
 Bridges, 43.  
 Briggs, 27, 223, 263.  
 Brimsdell, 77.  
 Bristnall, 133.  
 Britton, 41, 96, 97, 119.  
 Brook, 133.  
 Brookhouse, 233.  
 Brooks, 217.  
 Brown, 9, 13, 41, 55, 56, 57,  
 58, 59, 60, 63, 64, 66, 67, 68,  
 72, 74, 75, 89, 90, 129, 130,  
 131, 135, 136, 137, 138, 141,  
 143, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155,  
 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 194,  
 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209,  
 210, 211, 222, 227, 239, 240,  
 273, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295,  
 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 304,  
 306, 307, 311, 315, 317.  
 Browne, 24, 30, 32, 33, 43,  
 44, 56, 73, 89, 91, 109, 127,  
 196, 198, 199, 200, 215, 216,  
 237, 246, 252, 262.  
 Brownell, 106.  
 Browning, 231.  
 Brumagin, 142, 143.  
 Buckingham, 185.  
 Buckley, 135.  
 Buffam, 42, 105.  
 Buffington, 108, 130.  
 Buffum, 40, 41, 74, 90.  
 Bullock, 108, 198, 200, 217.  
 Burbank, 227.  
 Burchmore, 219.  
 Burchstead, 72, 91, 131, 143.  
 Bures, 242.  
 Burke, 26, 262, 268.  
 Burley, 105.  
 Burlow, 139.  
 Burnall, 72, 79.  
 Burnam, 61, 94, 208.  
 Burnap, 5, 6, 75, 135.  
 Burnell, 72, 128.  
 Burnside, 125. [137.  
 Burrage, 72, 73, 76, 80, 129,  
 Burrill, 71, 72, 73, 77, 78,  
 129, 130, 131, 135, 136, 137,  
 139, 140, 143, 193, 195, 225.  
 Burrows, 140.  
 Burt, 261.  
 Burton, 15, 308, 312, 313, 314,  
 316, 317, 318.  
 Buswel, 156, 157.  
 Buswell, 55, 58, 59, 66, 67,  
 150, 153, 155, 158, 159, 160,  
 204, 205, 206, 207, 211, 294,  
 295.  
 Butcher, 142.  
 Butler, 13, 124, 142, 265, 269.  
 Butman, 24, 34, 277.  
 Butterfield, 114.  
 Buxton, 92, 99, 236, 237, 239,  
 302, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308,  
 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314,  
 316.  
 Byrne, 33.  
 Caban, 25.  
 Cabot, 14, 271, 274, 275, 279,  
 281, 285.  
 Cain, 129.  
 Caldwell, 233.  
 Callender, 76.  
 Calley, 128.  
 Callum, 56.  
 Camit, 157, 158, 160, 209.  
 Cammit, 160, 204, 210, 211.  
 Candish, 10.  
 Car, 58, 63.  
 Carder, 138, 139, 143.  
 Carey, 119, 126.  
 Carleton, 134.  
 Carlton, 25, 31, 183, 198, 202.  
 Carlyle, 274, 279.  
 Carnes, 275.  
 Carr, 20, 55, 58, 59, 60, 61, 68,  
 151, 152, 153, 154, 156, 157,  
 158, 159, 160, 203, 204, 205,  
 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211,  
 291, 292, 293.  
 Carril, 312, 313, 314, 315, 317.  
 Carroll, 196, 199, 203, 221,  
 223.  
 Carson, 119, 123.  
 Carter, 10, 135, 151, 291.  
 Cary, 274.  
 Case, 303, 306, 316, 317.  
 Cauklin, 4.  
 Cave, 210, 311.  
 Center, 22.  
 Chadwell, 75, 79, 128, 129,  
 130, 132, 140, 141, 142, 231.  
 Chalice, 55. [138.  
 Chamberlain, 47, 49, 99, 127.  
 Champney, 75, 110, 112, 129.  
 Chauack, 131.  
 Chaney, 76.  
 Channeck, 75.  
 Chaplain, 79.  
 Chaplin, 9. [100.  
 Chapman, 13, 43, 95, 96, 97,  
 Chappleman, 96. [222.  
 Chase, 38, 39, 123, 133, 166.  
 Cheever, 74, 75, 80, 128, 136,  
 140, 141, 142, 143, 217, 235,  
 236, 237, 313, 314, 315, 316,  
 317, 318.  
 Cheevers, 204, 235.  
 Cheney, 75, 76.  
 Chever, 21, 22, 202, 310, 313.  
 Chevers, 204, 205, 239.  
 Chick, 302.  
 Chilson, 71, 75, 76, 80, 139.  
 Chipman, 20.  
 Christy, 78.  
 Chubb, 303.  
 Clark, 29, 73, 103, 112, 139,  
 204, 243, 244, 246, 270, 278,  
 294, 311, 313, 314, 315, 317,  
 318.  
 Clarke, 50, 114, 241, 242, 243,  
 244, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250,  
 251, 270, 271, 272, 274, 275,  
 276, 277, 278, 279, 281, 282,  
 284, 285, 290.  
 Clavell, 102.  
 Clearage, 25.  
 Clarke, 244.  
 Clemens, 193, 302.  
 Clements, 131.  
 Clerk, 143.  
 Cleveland, 166.  
 Cliffords, 9.  
 Clifford, 151.  
 Clipsam, 128.  
 Clough, 20, 57, 58, 59, 65,  
 66, 67, 68, 99, 150, 151, 152,  
 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158,  
 159, 160, 203, 204, 206, 208,  
 221, 291, 292, 295. [217.  
 Cloutman, 192, 195, 202, 216,  
 Cloye, 239, 318.  
 Cloves, 316.  
 Cluff, 56, 63, 64.  
 Coal, 75.  
 Coates, 127.  
 Coates, 127, 128, 131, 133, 137.  
 Coburn, 79, 131, 137.  
 Cochran, 108.  
 Cody, 29.  
 Coffin, 210, 211.  
 Coffrin, 30.  
 Coggeswell, 75.  
 Cogswell, 73, 94.  
 Coit, 234.  
 Colby, 119, 122.  
 Cole, 13, 31, 41, 80, 145, 146,  
 166, 169.  
 Coleby, 155.  
 Collier, 134.  
 Colley, 73, 135.  
 Collier, 12.  
 Collins, 11, 12, 13, 22, 24, 26,  
 28, 58, 65, 71, 73, 74, 75, 76,  
 78, 79, 80, 91, 105, 127, 128,  
 129, 130, 131, 133, 134, 135,  
 136, 137, 138, 140, 142, 213,  
 216.  
 Collyer, 134, 164, 214.  
 Conant, 15, 16, 76.  
 Concklin, 3.  
 Conckline, 3.  
 Concklyne, 4.  
 Concline, 2, 7.  
 Conclyne, 3.  
 Conckline, 2.  
 Conklin, 2.  
 Cook, 13, 14, 41, 42, 44, 52,  
 76, 97, 98, 99, 100, 187, 233,  
 279.  
 Cooke, 25, 31, 99, 130, 149,  
 194, 281.



- Cooper. 26, 113, 139, 172, 174, 234.  
 Cordwell. 200.  
 Corning, 16.  
 Corwin, 248, 250, 251, 260, 261, 263.  
 Cotton, 212, 263, 294, 295.  
 Coucklayne, 4.  
 Coverly, 268.  
 Cowden, 129.  
 Cowell, 267, 268.  
 Cowin, 137.  
 Cox, 13, 28, 97, 100, 131, 142, 195, 198, 239, 284, 305.  
 Crafts, 175.  
 Crawford, 137.  
 Crelly, 192.  
 Crisde, 78.  
 Crispin, 200.  
 Croad, 145, 146. [104.  
 Croade, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 53,  
 Crocker, 61, 129, 211.  
 Crockett, 68.  
 Croke, 232.  
 Croker, 210.  
 Cromwell, 266.  
 Crow, 104.  
 Crowell, 14, 17.  
 Crowningshield, 17.  
 Crowninshield, 23, 29, 192, 194, 233.  
 Cruik, 108.  
 Culpepper, 273.  
 Cummings, 79.  
 Currier, 55, 61, 185, 218.  
 Curtice, 76.  
 Curtin, 75.  
 Curtis, 77, 129, 139, 140, 142, 239, 303, 308, 309.  
 Curwen, 241, 260, 261.  
 Cushing, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 64, 66, 68, 159, 160, 179, 204, 205, 207, 210, 212, 292, 294, 295, 296, 298, 300, 301.  
 Cutler, 256, 304.  
 Daget, 311.  
 Dagget, 76, 308.  
 Dailey, 132.  
 Dale, 239, 302, 314.  
 Dalton, 14.  
 Dampney, 40, 41.  
 Dane, 41, 135, 192, 193.  
 Danforth, 189, 266.  
 Daniel, 17.  
 Daniels, 77, 135, 156, 191.  
 Darbon, 308.  
 Darby, 13, 102, 145.  
 Darland, 45, 46.  
 Darlin, 305, 306.  
 Darling, 14, 76, 107, 131, 233, 303, 311, 313, 315.  
 Daues, 72.  
 Davie, 256, 257, 265.  
 Davis, 143, 155.  
 Day, 128, 130, 186.  
 Deadman, 38.  
 Deal, 312, 315, 317.  
 Dean, 14, 21, 31, 38, 39, 41, 42, 43, 88, 95, 100, 108, 109, 182, 187, 188, 194, 200, 213.  
 Deane, 50, 51.  
 Deer, 131.  
 Deland, 221, 307.  
 Denmark, 77.  
 Dennis, 317.  
 Derby, 42, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 53, 100, 101, 102, 103, 135, 142, 202, 257, 272.  
 De Solms, 163.  
 Denerix, 136.  
 Devens, 187.  
 Devereux, 23, 27, 200, 222.  
 Deverex, 76, 128.  
 Devoreux, 14, 15.  
 Devorix, 91.  
 Dexter, 72.  
 Hicks, 90.  
 Dillaway, 76.  
 Diman, 192, 232.  
 Dimon, 19, 23.  
 Dimond, 139.  
 Dinn, 101.  
 Dispaw, 71, 138.  
 Ditmore, 224.  
 Dodd, 27.  
 Dodge, 16, 21, 77, 168, 310.  
 Doe, 54.  
 Doel, 152, 153, 154, 155, 160, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 292.  
 Doell, 61, 150, 203.  
 Donaldson, 201, 227.  
 Dorrell, 196.  
 Douglas, 71, 76, 136.  
 Douglass, 43, 44.  
 Dow, 57, 61, 157, 209, 211.  
 Dowce, 14.  
 Downer, 56, 59, 64, 67.  
 Downing, 71, 77, 85, 86, 130, 133, 137, 138, 140, 141, 232, 255, 266.  
 Downs, 159.  
 Downyng, 243.  
 Dowty, 76.  
 Doyle, 82.  
 Drake, 119.  
 Driver, 13, 196, 224.  
 Dudley, 266.  
 Duglass, 42, 43.  
 Dunham, 121.  
 Dnnull, 129.  
 Dunlap, 105, 163.  
 Dunnell, 75, 137, 143.  
 Dupy, 28.  
 Durand, 256.  
 Durant, 90.  
 Dymn, 100, 101, 102.  
 Eager, 12.  
 Eames, 82.  
 Easman, 55, 56, 58, 59, 62, 63, 68, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 291, 297.  
 East, 138.  
 Eastes, 106.  
 Eastey, 106.  
 Eastie, 104.  
 Eastman, 56, 57, 65, 66, 67, 212, 298, 299, 300.  
 Eaton, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 65, 66, 68, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 80, 127, 130, 131, 134, 136, 137, 139, 141, 142, 150, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 291, 292, 293.  
 Ebonne, 4.  
 Edmonds, 137.  
 Edmonds, 72, 75, 76.  
 Edwards, 32, 75.  
 Eliot, 23, 311, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318.  
 Elliott, 268. [233,  
 Elkins, 13, 14, 19, 127, 130.  
 Ellingwood, 26.  
 Ellinwood, 96.  
 Ellis, 11.  
 Ellison, 200.  
 Elson, 9, 249.  
 Elvins, 17.  
 Elwell, 72.  
 Emerson, 58, 59, 157, 158, 159, 194.  
 Emerton, 30, 32, 35, 197, 234.  
 Emmerton, 8, 102.  
 Emmons, 72, 76.  
 Emms, 260.  
 Endecott, 9.  
 Endicott, 137.  
 English, 12, 15, 34, 35, 272, 273.  
 Epes, 109.  
 Eppes, 272.  
 Estes, 51, 76, 90, 104, 105, 106, 128, 137, 141.  
 Estis, 105.  
 Estwick, 9.  
 Eulen, 36, 99, 222.  
 Eustice, 235.  
 Evans, 94, 136, 140.  
 Evens, 56, 64, 205, 212.  
 Evins, 58, 65, 66, 67, 151, 153, 154, 155, 158.  
 Ewel, 15.  
 Fabens, 39, 40.  
 Fairfax, 241, 271, 272, 273, 274, 279, 280, 281, 285, 286, 287, 289.  
 Fairfield, 28, 31, 32, 36, 69, 70, 233.  
 Farley, 189.  
 Farmer, 182, 188.  
 Farr, 78, 80, 130, 132.  
 Farrar, 74, 80.  
 Farrington, 71, 75, 76, 80, 128, 131, 132, 133, 135, 137, 138, 140, 141, 142. [318.  
 Felch, 61, 137, 211, 312, 313.  
 Felloes, 57, 58, 59, 66, 155, 156, 157, 208, 292.  
 Fellows, 55, 290, 293.  
 Felt, 16, 17, 33, 71, 80, 89, 93, 98, 129, 135, 170, 215, 227.  
 Felton, 10, 238, 306, 308.  
 Fenno, 217.  
 Fern, 73, 80, 140, 143.  
 Field, 38.  
 Fillebrown, 115, 118.  
 Fiske, 19, 32, 266.  
 Fitch, 111.  
 Fits, 11.  
 Fitts, 57, 58, 59, 60, 155, 157, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 295, 296.

- Fittz, 65, 66, 152.  
 Fitz, 67, 150.  
 Flanders, 56, 57, 65, 212, 291.  
 Fletcher, 55.  
 Fling, 80.  
 Flinn, 80.  
 Flint, 9, 10, 11, 24, 35, 37, 38,  
   39, 42, 44, 52, 80, 91, 92,  
   106, 107, 108, 109, 137, 217,  
   235, 236, 237, 240, 302, 303,  
   305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310,  
   311, 312, 313, 314, 316, 317.  
 Floyd, 73, 133.  
 Fogg, 196, 218, 242.  
 Foggo, 163.  
 Follet, 9, 11. [212.  
 Foot, 12, 17, 36, 56, 62, 192.  
 Foote, 25, 99, 192.  
 Forrester, 257.  
 Foss, 67.  
 Foster, 11, 18, 93, 189, 200.  
 Fowle, 111, 304, 306, 307.  
 Fowler, 139, 211.  
 Fox, 113, 164.  
 Foye, 215, 216, 223, 224.  
 Frail, 73.  
 Frankle, 188.  
 Franklin, 162, 163.  
 Franks, 32.  
 Fraser, 133.  
 Freeman, 129.  
 French, 11, 24, 27, 55, 56, 57,  
   58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65,  
   66, 67, 68, 151, 152, 153, 154,  
   155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 194,  
   203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208,  
   209, 210, 211, 212, 290, 291,  
   292, 293.  
 Friend, 177, 181.  
 Friends, 106.  
 Frost, 12, 68.  
 Fry, 195.  
 Frye, 50, 51, 216, 217, 272.  
 Fuller, 74, 75, 80, 128, 133,  
   134, 135, 136, 138, 139, 141,  
   142, 143, 236, 237, 239, 240,  
   302, 304, 305, 306, 307, 309,  
   310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315,  
   316, 317, 318.  
 Fullerton, 164, 165.  
 Furneaux, 271.  
 Furness, 271.  
 Gail, 136.  
 Gale, 8, 10, 29, 222, 223, 227.  
 Ganson, 304, 306, 307, 311,  
   313, 314, 315.  
 Gardiner, 9, 24, 192.  
 Gardner, 4, 9, 10, 11, 12, 16,  
   193, 220, 225, 242, 248, 253,  
   254, 255, 264, 266, 269, 275.  
 Gascoigne, 275.  
 Gascon, 272, 275, 276.  
 Gassy, 310.  
 Gatchel, 194.  
 Gatchell, 19.  
 Gavet, 10.  
 Gavett, 27.  
 Gearns, 78.  
 Gedney, 241, 242, 243, 244,  
   245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250,  
   251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256,  
   257, 258, 259, 260, 262, 263,  
   264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269,  
   270, 271.  
 Geering, 18.  
 George, 94. [146.  
 Gerrish, 12, 13, 15, 108, 109,  
   Gerry, 140, 141, 143.  
 Gibbon, 266, 307.  
 Gibson, 14, 77.  
 Giddings, 77.  
 Gidney, 9, 10, 252, 253, 257.  
 Gidny, 245.  
 Giggles, 9, 16.  
 Giles, 14, 59, 67, 130, 140,  
   238, 239, 292, 302, 303, 309,  
   310, 312.  
 Gill, 55, 58, 59, 154, 155, 156,  
   157, 158, 159, 160, 205, 210,  
   212, 290, 291, 292.  
 Gillingham, 10, 109.  
 Gillis, 105.  
 Glas, 129.  
 Glass, 136.  
 Gleason, 73.  
 Gloid, 306.  
 Glover, 15, 98, 269.  
 Gloyd, 132, 140.  
 Goare, 80.  
 Goatam, 137.  
 Goddard, 76.  
 Godfrey, 59.  
 Gold, 10, 15.  
 Golds, 244.  
 Goldsmith, 201.  
 Goldthright, 108.  
 Goldthwait, 128.  
 Goodale, 78, 235, 238, 239,  
   240, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306,  
   307, 308, 309, 311, 313, 317,  
   318.  
 Goodell, 140, 250.  
 Goodhue, 48, 49, 76, 161, 162,  
   163, 164, 183, 198.  
 Goodin, 107.  
 Goodwin, 107, 139, 140.  
 Gookin, 251, 263, 264.  
 Goold, 266.  
 Goose, 242.  
 Gordon, 79.  
 Goss, 36.  
 Gott, 72, 80, 128.  
 Gould, 47, 48, 71, 78, 79, 128,  
   308, 312.  
 Gouldsmith, 61.  
 Gowing, 72, 73, 74, 77, 78, 80,  
   127, 128, 129, 131, 132, 133,  
   135, 136, 140, 141, 142.  
 Grafton, 9, 16, 68, 250, 251,  
   259, 360.  
 Graham, 155.  
 Grant, 42, 43, 79, 125, 191,  
   256, 257, 269, 283.  
 Graves, 59, 61, 71, 75, 77,  
   78, 79, 80, 93, 127, 128, 130,  
   133, 137, 140, 157, 208, 210,  
   212, 292.  
 Gray, 32, 78, 128, 130, 136,  
   137, 141, 143.  
 Grea, 78.  
 Greale, 208.  
 Grealey, 151.  
 Grealy, 57, 58, 59, 60, 66, 67,  
   154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160,  
   205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210,  
   291, 292.  
 Greeley, 127, 210, 211.  
 Greely, 68, 151, 152, 291.  
 Greley, 205.  
 Grely, 204, 205, 207, 208.  
 Green, 34, 122, 129, 147, 212,  
   237, 239, 302, 303, 305, 306,  
   308, 311.  
 Greenslit, 141, 142.  
 Greenwood, 284. [291.  
 Griffin, 58, 62, 76, 136, 141,  
   Griffith, 175, 286, 287.  
 Groas, 143.  
 Grous, 138, 143.  
 Grover, 80.  
 Groves, 138.  
 Gruchy, 275.  
 Guernsey, 78.  
 Guppy, 238, 303.  
 Gustin, 80.  
 Gyles, 7, 12, 14, 160, 204.  
 Hacey, 73.  
 Hacker, 15, 172, 173, 174.  
 Hackett, 59, 155, 156, 158, 159,  
   290, 291.  
 Hackitt, 59, 291.  
 Hadden, 55. [305.  
 Hadlock, 238, 239, 302, 303,  
   Hagar, 27.  
 Hains, 67. [206.  
 Hale, 60, 96, 100, 132, 205.  
 Hall, 57, 65, 66, 68, 72, 75,  
   129, 134, 135, 137.  
 Holloway, 108.  
 Hollowell, 75, 79, 142.  
 Hammond, 224.  
 Hampson, 23.  
 Hancock, 113.  
 Hanly, 16.  
 Hannon, 221.  
 Hanson, 80, 142.  
 Haraden, 217.  
 Harding, 78, 123.  
 Hardy, 8, 9, 11, 161.  
 Harnet, 80.  
 Harpwell, 136.  
 Harris, 67, 292.  
 Hart, 75, 79, 106, 128, 131,  
   133, 134, 137, 138, 139, 161,  
   165, 199.  
 Hartshorn, 76, 127, 134.  
 Hartshorne, 50.  
 Harver, 61.  
 Haskell, 31, 96, 128, 135.  
 Hasket, 11, 103, 257.  
 Haskett, 100, 101, 102, 103.  
 Haskit, 102, 103.  
 Haskitt, 102, 103.  
 Hastings, 112, 113.  
 Hathorn, 196.  
 Hathorne, 14, 19, 33, 40, 75,  
   78, 80, 95, 103, 132, 134, 137,  
   141, 199, 273.  
 Hawthorn, 8.  
 Haven, 75.  
 Hawkes, 136, 142, 143.  
 Hawkins, 74.

- Hawks, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 80, 127, 128, 132, 136, 137, 139, 140, 141, 142.  
 Hawley, 16.  
 Hawthorne, 10.  
 Hayden, 76, 91.  
 Hayward, 318.  
 Haze, 292.  
 Hazeltine, 142.  
 Heard, 30, 32, 56, 202.  
 Heart, 130.  
 Hebard, 75.  
 Heberd, 76.  
 Heburd, 76.  
 Helmes, 198.  
 Helwis, 8.  
 Henchman, 127, 137, 139.  
 Henderson, 78, 97, 98.  
 Henfield, 15, 97, 255, 314.  
 Henly, 9.  
 Herbert, 12, 287.  
 Herd, 57, 65, 66, 291.  
 Herick, 9, 16. [310.  
 Herrick, 16, 31, 137, 141, 143.  
 Hewes, 1, 175.  
 Hewitt, 140.  
 Hews, 56, 63.  
 Hicks, 42, 43, 44, 53, 112, 137.  
 Higinson, 10, 14, 44, 45, 100, 109, 218, 275.  
 Hill, 8, 9, 14, 89, 133, 139, 140, 194, 196, 201.  
 Hiller, 39.  
 Hilliard, 216.  
 Hillow, 74.  
 Hills, 143.  
 Hinchman, 138.  
 Hinkson, 75, 78.  
 Hitchborn, 200.  
 Hitching, 217.  
 Hitchings, 72, 73, 77, 78, 129, 132.  
 Hitchins, 191, 192, 226.  
 Hobart, 259.  
 Hobbs, 75, 78.  
 Hodges, 9, 22, 32, 166, 193, 198, 214, 219, 220, 222, 262, 279.  
 Hodgman, 140.  
 Hoit, 55, 57, 59, 60, 62, 150, 152, 153, 157, 158, 159, 160, 204, 205, 206, 207, 210.  
 Holden, 132.  
 Holgrane, 242.  
 Hollinwood, 9.  
 Holloway, 75, 131, 132.  
 Holman, 92, 108, 115, 118.  
 Holmes, 2, 3, 112, 113, 115, 119.  
 Holten, 130, 235, 304, 305, 306, 312, 313, 315.  
 Holton, 78, 128, 235, 311, 314.  
 Holyoke, 234.  
 Honiwell, 56, 64.  
 Hood, 72, 73, 75, 79, 80, 129, 131, 133, 135, 136, 141.  
 Hook, 57, 58, 59, 66, 67, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 290, 291, 292, 293.  
 Hooker, 125.  
 Hooper, 14, 94.  
 Hoper, 140.  
 Hopkins, 79, 292.  
 Hopkiuson, 163.  
 Hoppner, 162.  
 Horn, 9.  
 Horton, 277.  
 Hosmer, 223, 263.  
 Houghton, 307, 308.  
 Houlton, 236, 240.  
 Howard, 13, 16, 78, 117, 120, 121, 128, 138, 142, 238, 240, 266, 302, 306.  
 Howe, 268.  
 Howland, 75, 130.  
 Hoyland, 277, 278.  
 Hoyt, 208, 209, 210, 211.  
 Hubbard, 36, 55, 56, 57, 59, 60, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 152, 154, 155, 156, 207, 208, 209, 210, 293.  
 Hndson, 73, 79, 80, 132, 133, 138, 143.  
 Hullme, 2.  
 Humphrey, 243.  
 Hunnewell, 176, 177, 182.  
 Hunt, 12, 34, 71, 80, 179, 181, 183, 185, 198.  
 Huntin, 141.  
 Huntington, 55.  
 Huntoon, 293.  
 Hutchinson, 10, 40, 74, 76, 78, 79, 127, 129, 132, 134, 138, 139, 143, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 245, 303, 305, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318.  
 Ingalls, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 80, 128, 129, 135, 136, 138.  
 Ingersall, 8.  
 Ingersoll, 19, 33, 74, 97, 131, 199, 200, 216, 233.  
 Ingerson, 16, 74.  
 Ingols, 11, 14.  
 Ireland, 44, 48. [186.  
 Ireson, 74, 79, 134, 142, 181.  
 Isaacson, 182.  
 Ives, 33, 39, 193, 216, 217, 218, 249, 257, 262.  
 Ivory, 73, 74, 128, 130, 134, 136, 137, 139.  
 Jackman, 60, 61, 211, 293.  
 Jackson, 75.  
 Jacobs, 40, 72, 132, 140.  
 Jacques, 115, 118, 121, 122.  
 James, 72, 74, 93, 127, 137, 142.  
 Janes, 41, 74.  
 Jaquis, 156.  
 Jaquith, 141.  
 Jarvis, 72.  
 Jeans, 29.  
 Jefferds, 76, 78, 130, 133, 135, 136, 139, 309.  
 Jeffers, 302, 306, 307, 308.  
 Jeffrey, 80, 219, 224.  
 Jeffries, 76.  
 Jencks, 138.  
 Jenkins, 80, 194.  
 Jenks, 73, 74, 76, 77, 79, 80, Jeffrey, 11. [135.  
 Jewell, 65, 212.  
 Johnson, 16, 25, 31, 40, 47, 49, 74, 75, 83, 130, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 158, 166, 243, 266.  
 Johnston, 142.  
 Jones, 9, 73, 129, 141, 279.  
 Joseph, 234.  
 Joy, 64, 65, 66, 68, 151.  
 Kaiton, 14.  
 Keen, 29.  
 Keizar, 107.  
 Kelley, 136.  
 Kelly, 224.  
 Kelsey, 130.  
 Kelsy, 131.  
 Kempton, 15.  
 Kenney, 129, 234.  
 Kenny, 239, 240, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 315, 318.  
 Kent, 75.  
 Kettle, 11, 239.  
 Kilby, 143, 201, 225.  
 Kilcup, 172.  
 Killams, 3.  
 Kimbal, 293.  
 Kimball, 36, 41, 62, 110, 117, 120, 171, 174, 177, 181, 182, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, King, 12, 75, 77, 91, 93, 133, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 193, 198, 220, 265.  
 Kinsman, 21, 22, 222.  
 Kippins, 16.  
 Kitchen, 15, 47, 50, 51, 53, 104, 105, 147, 150.  
 Kittle, 240.  
 Knap, 194.  
 Knapp, 18, 26.  
 Knight, 140, 141, 318.  
 Knights, 19, 80.  
 Knower, 75.  
 Knowlton, 202.  
 Knox, 142.  
 Kory, 235.  
 Kuhn, 115, 118.  
 Lambert, 11, 14, 15, 25, 31, 34, 36, 196, 200, 214, 215, 221, 307, 308, 310.  
 Lander, 27, 201, 202.  
 Lane, 140, 191, 194, 238, 239.  
 Lang, 41.  
 Langden, 212.  
 Langdon, 134.  
 Larrabee, 73, 77, 79, 130, 135, 136, 138, 139.  
 Laskin, 260.  
 Laughton, 74, 76, 77, 128.  
 Lauzford, 12.  
 Lawes, 272.  
 Lawrence, 46.  
 Leach, 68, 219.  
 Leason, 131.  
 Leavitt, 51, 97, 232.  
 Lee, 108, 109, 274, 279, 280.

- Leech, 11, 12, 303, 304, 306.  
 Legare, 77, 130, 138.  
 Legroe, 13, 273.  
 Leverett, 105.  
 Lewis, 23, 73, 77, 78, 80, 131,  
 132, 134, 135, 143.  
 Libby, 115.  
 Lilley, 77, 133.  
 Lillie, 102.  
 Lindall, 248, 257, 258, 260.  
 Lindsay, 165.  
 Lindsey, 75, 77, 78, 79, 80,  
 98, 131, 134, 135, 139, 142.  
 Littlefield, 303.  
 Livingstone, 143.  
 Loader, 12.  
 Locker, 79.  
 Lockhart, 193.  
 Long, 49, 56, 57, 59, 63, 64,  
 156, 157.  
 Loofe, 16.  
 Looms, 9.  
 Lord, 10.  
 Lothrop, 268.  
 Londer, 9.  
 Lovet, 16.  
 Low, 94.  
 Lowell, 61, 211, 293, 295.  
 Lowwater, 17.  
 Lufkin, 25, 30.  
 Luke, 132.  
 Lusk, 140.  
 Lyscomb, 92, 228.  
 Lynde, 203, 273.  
 Lysk, 140.  
 Maccantire, 238, 240, 311.  
 Macdonald, 29.  
 Macdonald, 195.  
 Macewen, 21.  
 Macintyre, 140.  
 Mack, 166.  
 Mackentire, 10.  
 Mackey, 232.  
 Mackintire, 311.  
 Mackmalion, 12.  
 Mackmilion, 12.  
 Macmullen, 77.  
 Maccrest, 56, 63.  
 Magoun, 191.  
 Makewater, 139.  
 Maley, 23.  
 Malloy, 192.  
 Maning, 146.  
 Manley, 175.  
 Manly, 115.  
 Manning, 14, 17, 19, 46, 142,  
 146, 147, 148, 214, 215.  
 Mansfield, 15, 73, 74, 76, 77,  
 78, 79, 99, 127, 128, 129,  
 131, 132, 133, 137, 138, 139,  
 140, 141, 220, 228, 272, 277.  
 Maplesdame, 80.  
 March, 59, 61, 67, 134, 151,  
 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157,  
 158, 159, 160, 198, 210, 211,  
 292.  
 Marcy, 112.  
 Mardin, 68.  
 Marsh, 25, 102, 306, 307.  
 Marshal, 10, 76.  
 Marshall, 15.  
 Marston, 9, 11, 12, 13, 14,  
 15, 35, 90, 191, 194, 218,  
 246, 254, 262, 272.  
 Marten, 238, 240.  
 Martin, 29, 105, 159.  
 Mascoll, 30, 36.  
 Mash, 12.  
 Maskall, 8.  
 Maskol, 12.  
 Mason, 128, 132, 266.  
 Massey, 17, 95.  
 Massy, 8, 12, 16.  
 Masters, 17.  
 Maston, 11, 12.  
 Mastor, 11.  
 Masury, 24, 26, 27, 202, 214,  
 216, 221, 224, 233, 234, 269,  
 318.  
 Mathew, 283.  
 Maul, 109, 141.  
 Maule, 50, 51, 53.  
 Maxfield, 62.  
 Mazury, 15, 17.  
 McClea, 105.  
 McClellan, 125.  
 McDowell, 190.  
 McIntire, 196.  
 McMullan, 234.  
 McWalter, 139.  
 Mead, 125.  
 Mechnm, 10.  
 Mehnman, 139.  
 Menzies, 272.  
 Merrill, 58, 151, 152, 153, 154,  
 155, 156, 209.  
 Merriam, 75, 76, 77, 130, 131,  
 137, 140, 142, 202.  
 Merrihue, 76.  
 Merrill, 61, 209, 210, 293.  
 Merrill, 55, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61,  
 150, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157,  
 158, 159, 204, 205, 206, 207,  
 208, 209, 211, 292, 295, 296.  
 Merry, 76, 78, 80, 136, 142.  
 Metcalf, 92.  
 Miller, 22, 268.  
 Millet, 36, 195, 198, 201, 202.  
 Mills, 72, 75, 77, 80, 81, 96,  
 130, 132.  
 Misservy, 10.  
 Mitchell, 158.  
 Montgomery, 139.  
 Moody, 58, 59, 134, 152, 157,  
 158, 159, 160, 204, 205, 206,  
 207, 208, 209, 210.  
 Moody, 59, 151, 158, 212, 291.  
 Morang, 90.  
 More, 95.  
 Morgan, 50.  
 Moriarty, 226.  
 Morill, 57, 67, 153, 154, 208,  
 210, 290, 291.  
 Morong, 90.  
 Morrill, 55, 57, 58, 59, 61, 63,  
 64, 65, 66, 68, 154, 205, 206,  
 207, 291.  
 Morrison, 133.  
 Morse, 112, 113.  
 Morss, 210.  
 Moseley, 226.  
 Moses, 10, 11.  
 Moss, 207, 209.  
 Moulten, 304, 305.  
 Moulton, 71, 127, 133, 139,  
 142, 293.  
 Mower, 71, 75, 76, 77, 130,  
 135, 136, 137.  
 Muckleroy, 232.  
 Mudget, 65.  
 Mudgett, 55.  
 Mugget, 64.  
 Muhlrig, 182, 187.  
 Munyan, 75. [221.  
 Murray, 14, 17, 28, 29, 220,  
 Murry, 13.  
 Mussy, 291.  
 Myrick, 137.  
 Narremore, 79, 137, 140.  
 Neal, 11, 12, 13, 15, 45, 47,  
 48, 49, 104, 218, 234.  
 Neale, 46, 50, 272.  
 Neck, 141.  
 Needham, 38, 40, 79, 90, 234,  
 316, 317.  
 Neuman, 189.  
 Newberry, 105.  
 Newbold, 78.  
 Newbole, 78.  
 Newcomb, 230.  
 Newell, 198, 199.  
 Newhall, 71, 72, 74, 75, 77,  
 78, 79, 80, 99, 104, 127, 128,  
 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134,  
 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140,  
 141, 142, 143, 244, 248, 263.  
 Newman, 73, 77, 78, 126, 128,  
 138, 141.  
 Nichols, 10, 26, 48, 83, 161,  
 162, 164, 165, 217, 302, 303,  
 305, 307, 314, 316.  
 Nickerson, 131.  
 Nicols, 239, 308.  
 Noah, 142.  
 Norcross, 182.  
 Norrice, 13, 14.  
 Northee, 133.  
 Northey, 225.  
 Norton, 59, 61, 207, 208, 209,  
 210, 211, 291, 292.  
 Norwood, 73, 77, 79, 129, 132,  
 133, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140,  
 141, 142, 143. [139.  
 Nourse, 40, 79, 128, 136, 138,  
 Nowell, 20.  
 Noyes, 60, 61, 62, 97, 210,  
 211, 293, 295, 296.  
 Nurse, 235, 244, 306, 307, 308,  
 309, 310, 311, 312, 314, 315,  
 316, 317.  
 Nuttin, 103.  
 Nutting, 233, 264, 275.  
 Nye, 16.  
 Oakes, 127, 128.  
 Oakham, 61, 211.  
 Oakman, 76.  
 Oben, 140.  
 Ober, 192.  
 Oburne, 102.  
 Odel, 14.  
 Odell, 127.



- Okey, 266.  
 Oliver, 20, 82, 127, 135.  
 Orange, 39, 52, 93, 109.  
 Ordua, 290, 292.  
 Oring, 108.  
 Orms, 12.  
 Orn, 10.  
 Orne, 13, 15, 97, 109, 129, 179, 193, 275.  
 Osborn, 309.  
 Osbourne, 2.  
 Osburn, 237.  
 Osgod, 14.  
 Osgood, 14, 57, 128, 132, 134, 151, 270.  
 Owens, 127.  
  
 Page, 56, 57, 63, 64, 68, 151, 152, 153, 210, 212, 291, 297.  
 Paige, 112, 174.  
 Paine, 126.  
 Palfrey, 220, 222, 224.  
 Palfrey, 29, 32, 36.  
 Palfry, 17.  
 Palmer, 67, 68, 96, 292.  
 Pappoon, 130, 136.  
 Parker, 79, 111, 130, 132, 134, 135, 302.  
 Parkman, 244, 246, 247, 251, 258, 259, 276.  
 Parnell, 308.  
 Parris, 72, 79, 131.  
 Parrish, 141, 143.  
 Parrot, 131.  
 Parsons, 218.  
 Partridge, 119, 125.  
 Pascho, 9.  
 Pasco, 10.  
 Patch, 9.  
 Paterson, 33, 34.  
 Pateshall, 252.  
 Patrick, 190.  
 Patten, 34, 35, 197.  
 Patterson, 192, 195, 216, 222.  
 Paul, 72, 79.  
 Payson, 293.  
 Peabody, 28, 166.  
 Peach, 130.  
 Pearce, 79, 80.  
 Pearce, 313.  
 Pearson, 73, 78, 79, 127, 128, 130, 131, 134, 135.  
 Pease, 12, 90.  
 Peaslee, 94.  
 Peck, 92.  
 Pedrick, 141.  
 Peele, 24, 46, 96, 106, 195, 201, 219, 227.  
 Peirce, 41, 99, 142, 225, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308.  
 Pell, 73, 131.  
 Pelsue, 139.  
 Perce, 308.  
 Percival, 191.  
 Perd, 239.  
 Perkins, 21, 31, 32, 35, 48, 72, 129, 133, 134, 143, 202, 218, 224.  
 Perley, 94, 186.  
 Peters, 10, 216.  
  
 Peterson, 222.  
 Pette, 212. [158.  
 Pettingal, 58, 59, 60, 156.  
 Pettingell, 211, 293.  
 Phelps, 218, 239, 240, 303, 305, 306, 308, 310, 312.  
 Phelton, 308.  
 Philbrick, 212.  
 Phillips, 12, 90.  
 Phillips, 14, 19, 74, 80, 92, 105, 127, 130, 135, 143, 234, 236, 239, 240, 293, 303, 305, 307, 310.  
 Phipen, 258.  
 Phipeny, 9.  
 Phippen, 13, 14, 20, 21, 24, 31, 32, 99, 194, 196, 218, 231, 258, 259.  
 Phipps, 261.  
 Pickering, 9, 14, 71, 91, 107, 108, 109, 129, 133.  
 Picket, 195.  
 Pickman, 50, 224.  
 Pierce, 22.  
 Pike, 14, 55, 56, 58, 59, 60, 61, 63, 65, 66, 67, 144, 145, 150, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 160, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 233, 291, 293, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301.  
 Piller, 137.  
 Pinchon, 272.  
 Pintard, 164.  
 Pitman, 8, 9, 10, 135, 303.  
 Pix, 92.  
 Plaisted, 109.  
 Plasse, 148.  
 Ploant, 102.  
 Plummer, 44.  
 Pool, 69, 74, 131.  
 Poole, 79, 97, 129, 130, 132, 134, 139, 140, 183.  
 Poole, 139.  
 Pomery, 11, 12.  
 Pope, 13, 43, 104, 105, 125, 130, 139, 309, 312, 313, 314, 316, 318.  
 Porter, 21, 22, 264, 286, 305, 306, 307, 308, 310, 313, 315, 317.  
 Potter, 26, 71, 72, 74, 76, 79, 128, 129, 130, 131, 134, 136, 137, 141, 143, 245, 246, 248, 249.  
 Powell, 162.  
 Powers, 130.  
 Poynton, 249, 270.  
 Prance, 305.  
 Prat, 197. [142.  
 Pratt, 14, 73, 75, 132, 133, 135.  
 Preble, 123.  
 Prentice, 312.  
 Prentiss, 111, 112, 116, 174, 175, 176.  
 Prescott, 106.  
 Pressece, 62.  
 Preston, 30, 31, 306, 307, 310.  
 Pribble, 314, 315.  
 Price, 11, 15, 55.  
 Priest, 128.  
  
 Prince, 36, 142, 173, 179, 197, 198, 218, 236, 237, 239, 240, 245, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 311, 312, 313, 315, 317.  
 Prisbury, 72.  
 Pritchett, 56, 62. [133.  
 Proctor, 12, 72, 75, 130, 131, Prooth, 311.  
 Provender, 141.  
 Pudney, 143, 308.  
 Punchard, 277, 278.  
 Punchin, 11.  
 Purchase, 100.  
 Purchis, 92.  
 Putnam, 9, 17, 19, 34, 38, 39, 40, 181, 186, 188, 189, 190, 214, 220, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 245, 272, 278, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 316, 317, 318.  
 Putt, 80.  
  
 Quincy, 165.  
 Quiner, 133, 136.  
  
 Raddin, 73, 128, 130, 135, 141, 142.  
 Rae, 238, 240, 302, 303, 304, 308, 309, 310, 313.  
 Ramsdell, 77, 78, 79, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142.  
 Rand, 71, 74, 78, 79, 112, 115, 128, 134, 136, 139, 140, 143, 222.  
 Randall, 195.  
 Rande, 68.  
 Rankin, 194.  
 Rantoul, 30, 166.  
 Ray, 240. [310.  
 Rayment, 16, 305, 306, 307, Rea, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318.  
 Read, 302, 318.  
 Readdon, 73.  
 Reason, 135.  
 Reath, 26.  
 Reddin, 128, 135.  
 Redding, 128.  
 Redford, 251.  
 Reed, 92.  
 Reeves, 12, 15, 52.  
 Revere, 175.  
 Rhodes, 71, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 129, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 137, 139, 140, 141, 143.  
 Rice, 36, 128, 224, 234.  
 Rich, 128, 131, 134.  
 Richard, 316.  
 Richards, 75, 76, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135, 138, 293, 309, 312, 315.  
 Richardson, 28, 34, 72, 78, 80, 105, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 302, 317.



- Riddan, 130, 135, 141, 142.  
 Ridgway, 267, 268, 269.  
 Rind, 35.  
 Ring, 251, 291, 298.  
 Ripley, 183.  
 Roach, 249.  
 Robbin, 47, 54.  
 Roberts, 303.  
 Robertson, 105.  
 Robinson, 10, 226.  
 Roby, 132.  
 Roc, 54.  
 Rogers, 12, 42, 43, 71, 192, 309, 314.  
 Rolf, 294, 313.  
 Rolfe, 129.  
 Rolland, 95.  
 Rootes, 9, 16.  
 Roots, 131.  
 Rop, 10.  
 Ropes, 10, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17, 21, 38, 41, 44, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 53, 54, 83, 104, 108, 202, 219, 227, 231, 234.  
 Rose, 259.  
 Ross, 40, 132, 302.  
 Rowe, 40.  
 Rowell, 64, 217.  
 Rowland, 128, 131, 137.  
 Ruck, 13, 15, 42, 43, 44, 47, 54, 245, 254, 262, 264, 265.  
 Rue, 36.  
 Rnee, 25.  
 Russel, 313, 316.  
 Russell, 110, 111, 112, 114, 117, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 211, 225, 312, 314.  
 Sabens, 127.  
 Safford, 166, 191.  
 Sage, 29, 30, 32, 197.  
 Salter, 72.  
 Saltonstall, 169 [317].  
 Sampson, 238, 313, 314, 315, 316.  
 Sandburn, 155.  
 Sanders, 106, 169, 214. [293].  
 Sargent, 62, 72, 74, 127, 186, 199.  
 Saul, 99.  
 Saunders, 13.  
 Savage, 243.  
 Savory, 229.  
 Sawyer, 127, 129.  
 Scarlet, 76, 78.  
 Scott, 89, 135.  
 Scriven, 66, 67.  
 Scrugs, 8.  
 Scudder, 7.  
 Searl, 131.  
 Senver, 76, 119, 125.  
 Sergeant, 64.  
 Sergeant, 56, 61.  
 Sessions, 80.  
 Sever, 76.  
 Severance, 291, 292, 295.  
 Severans, 291.  
 Severanse, 294.  
 Severns, 155.  
 Sewall, 9, 45, 80, 100, 164.  
 Shad, 30.  
 Shaffin, 144, 145.  
 Sharp, 76.  
 Shatswell, 230.  
 Shattock, 145.  
 Shaw, 10.  
 Shed, 32.  
 Shehane, 23, 32.  
 Shelden, 35, 108, 239, 240, 303, 304.  
 Sheldon, 140, 141, 142, 196, 239, 302.  
 Shepard, 64, 71, 77, 127, 142, 207, 219, 227, 276, 277.  
 Shephard, 203, 303.  
 Shepherd, 56, 63, 64, 302.  
 Sheppard, 159, 205, 206, 284.  
 Shepperd, 57, 58, 153, 291.  
 Sherborn, 212. [188].  
 Sherman, 16, 78, 129, 132, 133.  
 Shore, 74.  
 Sibley, 43, 47, 79, 98, 132, 222, 235.  
 Sibly, 20, 22, 236, 237.  
 Sigourney, 265.  
 Silley, 59, 157, 204, 205, 203, 207, 208, 209, 291.  
 Silly, 58, 206, 292.  
 Silsbee, 30, 42, 53, 76, 77, 78, 79, 128, 135, 139, 142, 193, 194, 197.  
 Silsby, 13, 17.  
 Silver, 200.  
 Simmons, 189.  
 Simon, 292.  
 Simonds, 79.  
 Simpson, 54.  
 Sinclair, 30.  
 Singleton, 140.  
 Skerry, 9, 13, 15, 17.  
 Skeryes, 16.  
 Skinner, 78, 129, 135, 139.  
 Slack, 75.  
 Slade, 27.  
 Slafter, 78, 134.  
 Sleeper, 155, 212.  
 Sloy, 136.  
 Slueman, 318.  
 Smith, 10, 11, 14, 16, 19, 23, 29, 32, 33, 57, 59, 71, 73, 75, 112, 115, 117, 120, 121, 132, 136, 140, 141, 151, 157, 158, 160, 192, 194, 199, 202, 205, 222, 239, 240, 291, 303, 304, 306, 308, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318.  
 Snooke, 102.  
 Snow, 73, 135, 143.  
 Southcott, 265.  
 Southward, 218, 221.  
 Southwick, 2, 3, 6, 7, 99, 222.  
 Sparhawk, 134.  
 Sparrowhawk, 142.  
 Spaulding, 82, 232.  
 Spooner, 42, 43, 52.  
 Sprague, 41, 42, 71.  
 Squire, 303.  
 Stacey, 95, 127, 133.  
 Stacey, 9, 11, 318.  
 Stacyses, 9.  
 Staniford, 105.  
 Stanley, 23, 192, 193, 195.  
 Stanton, 135.  
 Stanwood, 70.  
 Star, 12.  
 Starres, 9.  
 Stearns, 42, 50, 51, 80, 132, 133, 135, 146, 141, 143.  
 Steils, 137.  
 Stephens, 64, 65, 156.  
 Stevely, 26.  
 Stevens, 8, 10, 27, 39, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64, 66, 67, 68, 136, 137, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 178, 186, 202, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 233, 290, 292.  
 Steward, 137, 250.  
 Stewart, 250.  
 Stickney, 20.  
 Stileman, 15, 27.  
 Stillman, 18.  
 Stimpson, 133.  
 St. Memim, 165.  
 Stocker, 31, 72, 73, 77, 78, 80, 128, 129, 132, 133, 139, 140, 141.  
 Stockman, 55, 59, 60, 68, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 207, 208, 209, 211.  
 Stoddard, 25.  
 Stone, 16, 35, 77, 135, 145, 146, 147, 148, 167, 189, 214, 256.  
 Street, 33.  
 Stront, 18, 196.  
 Stuart, 82.  
 Stubbs, 227.  
 Suasy, 9.  
 Sutton, 5.  
 Swan, 110, 111.  
 Swasey, 26, 273.  
 Sweet, 293.  
 Sweetzer, 28.  
 Swetland, 132.  
 Swett, 197, 225.  
 Swinnerton, 305, 312, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318.  
 Symonds, 13, 222, 277.  
 Symons, 70.  
 Sympton, 13.  
 Syms, 294.  
 Symson, 42.  
 Tailer, 13, 15.  
 Talbot, 138.  
 Tapleigh, 17.  
 Tappan, 59, 157.  
 Tarbell, 312, 315, 317. [313].  
 Tarbell, 235, 236, 305, 308.  
 Tarbox, 23, 72, 73, 78, 80, 128, 130, 131, 132, 133, 136, 139, 140, 193.  
 Tarrant, 97.  
 Taswell, 74.  
 Taylor, 79, 129, 131, 132, 134, 135, 188.  
 Tazel, 200.  
 Thacher, 175.

Thayer, 73, 188.  
 Thomas, 89, 137.  
 Thonking, 11.  
 Thomson, 127.  
 Thorn, 57, 66, 150, 152, 153.  
 Thoyts, 139.  
 Thresher, 105.  
 Tibbets, 198, 199.  
 Tomkins, 11.  
 Tompkins, 133.  
 Tompson, 69, 292.  
 Tongue, 291.  
 Tonkin, 134.  
 Tousel, 33.  
 Tonzell, 272, 273.  
 Tower, 268.  
 Town, 131, 137, 317.  
 Towne, 79.  
 Townsend, 21, 25, 27, 28, 34,  
 59, 60, 74, 78, 127, 129, 131,  
 136, 138, 139, 140, 160, 197,  
 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 221,  
 263.  
 Tozzer, 192.  
 Trask, 6, 34, 96, 104, 135,  
 225, 248, 249, 309.  
 Traske, 21, 53.  
 Trevett, 141.  
 Trevitt, 77, 79.  
 Trow, 133.  
 True, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60,  
 61, 62, 63, 66, 67, 68, 150,  
 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156,  
 157, 158, 159, 160, 203, 206,  
 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 290,  
 293, 294, 295, 296, 297.  
 Tucker, 58, 127, 138, 220,  
 295.  
 Tufts, 25, 138.  
 Turner, 11, 17, 50, 51, 219,  
 244, 246, 251, 260.  
 Tuttle, 72, 232.  
 Twiss, 30.  
 Twisse, 33.  
 Twist, 13, 132, 133, 136, 141,  
 250, 270. [226.  
 Tyler, 138, 190, 214, 215, 216.  
 Tytler, 197.  
 Ulmar, 198.  
 Ulmer, 200.  
 Underhill, 156, 157, 291.  
 Underwood, 34.  
 Unthank, 129, 138. [290.  
 Upham, 55, 128, 142, 150, 203,  
 Upton, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86,  
 87, 132, 137, 141, 169, 304,  
 305, 306, 307, 308, 310, 312,  
 314.  
 Valpey, 202.  
 Valpy, 20, 192, 222.  
 Vance, 285.  
 Vans, 49, 272, 275, 282.  
 Vanse, 282.  
 Veren, 257, 275.  
 Verplanck, 163.  
 Verry, 11, 99.

Very, 46, 133, 269.  
 Victory, 35.  
 Village, 29.  
 Vincent, 20, 217.  
 Vinney, 303.  
 Vinton, 81, 110.  
 Wade, 5, 6, 226.  
 Wadley, 56, 61, 152, 153.  
 Wainwright, 38, 107, 109.  
 Wait, 135, 136.  
 Waitt, 94, 128, 129, 133, 138,  
 140, 142.  
 Walcot, 235, 238, 302, 304,  
 312, 313, 314.  
 Walcut, 236, 237, 238.  
 Walden, 24, 35, 79, 139.  
 Waldo, 48, 49, 50, 266, 271.  
 Walker, 58, 114, 127, 143,  
 242, 272.  
 Wallcott, 308, 309.  
 Wallcut, 306, 307.  
 Wallcutt, 307.  
 Waller, 245.  
 Walley, 265.  
 Wallis, 46, 71, 139.  
 Walsh, 73. [211.  
 Walton, 61, 137, 142, 210.  
 Ward, 17, 23, 29, 30, 32, 218,  
 219, 220, 222, 231, 378.  
 Ware, 115, 117, 120, 121.  
 Warner, 22, 284.  
 Warthen, 291.  
 Washington, 161, 162, 163,  
 164, 165, 241, 274, 285, 287.  
 Waters, 11, 17, 30, 33, 37,  
 88, 98, 102, 105, 144, 192,  
 193, 212, 241, 265.  
 Watson, 57, 67, 224.  
 Way, 235, 236, 237.  
 Weakes, 66.  
 Webb, 19, 21, 23, 27, 34, 35,  
 36, 75, 97, 166, 192, 193,  
 196, 197, 199, 200, 201, 203,  
 212, 215, 216, 218, 219, 221,  
 223, 228, 229, 231, 233, 234.  
 Webber, 134, 266.  
 Webster, 57, 68, 151, 152,  
 153, 154, 155, 156, 205, 291.  
 Weekes, 248.  
 Weeks, 67.  
 Welcome, 29, 221.  
 Weldeu, 28.  
 Wellman, 134, 140, 217.  
 Wells, 10, 113, 134, 222.  
 Welman, 36, 74, 129, 130,  
 134, 135, 138, 141, 197, 199,  
 202, 203.  
 Wensley, 57, 59, 290, 291.  
 West, 8, 13, 38, 97, 162, 199,  
 225, 230.  
 Western, 195.  
 Westgate, 13.  
 Weston, 144, 202, 221.  
 Wey, 235, 236.  
 Whatley, 70.  
 Wheat, 133.  
 Wheatland, 42, 44, 50, 166,  
 235, 241, 272, 302.

Wheeler, 55, 56, 58, 59, 60,  
 62, 64, 65, 67, 68, 151, 152,  
 153, 157, 158, 160, 203, 293.  
 Wheelwright, 296.  
 Wheldon, 237.  
 Wheeler, 56, 64, 157.  
 Weerrin, 292.  
 Whipple, 162, 166, 186, 230,  
 236, 238, 239, 295, 304, 305,  
 307, 308, 309, 311, 316, 318.  
 White, 20, 26, 27, 39, 78, 89,  
 118, 132, 184, 196, 203, 254,  
 255, 303, 309, 313, 314, 315.  
 Whitefoot, 25, 192.  
 Whitford, 21, 78, 127, 139,  
 201, 231.  
 Whitlock, 245.  
 Whitmore, 268.  
 Whitney, 189.  
 Whittemore, 18, 26, 71, 134,  
 137, 141, 193.  
 Whittredge, 41, 97, 99, 225.  
 Wiat, 140.  
 Widger, 23.  
 Wigglesworth, 74.  
 Wiley, 134, 135, 137, 138.  
 Wilkin, 235, 236.  
 Wilkins, 235, 236, 237, 303,  
 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309,  
 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 316,  
 317, 318. [135.  
 Willard, 12, 13, 38, 108, 109.  
 Williams, 8, 10, 15, 22, 29,  
 35, 41, 72, 73, 77, 78, 95,  
 128, 129, 130, 131, 135, 138,  
 139, 140, 197, 214, 225, 227,  
 233, 238, 239, 240, 247, 257,  
 258, 259, 269, 270, 303.  
 Willabee, 251.  
 Willoughby, 12, 251, 261,  
 262, 263.  
 Wills, 197.  
 Willson, 100.  
 Wilson, 128, 129, 133, 134,  
 140, 141.  
 Winan, 128.  
 Winchester, 24.  
 Wing, 105.  
 Winget, 133, 295.  
 Winship, 112.  
 Winslow, 271.  
 Winsor, 152, 166.  
 Winthrop, 110, 260, 266.  
 Witherel, 15.  
 Witheridge, 12. [249.  
 Witt, 75, 130, 134, 135, 139,  
 Woden, 311.  
 Wolfe, 8, 113, 275.  
 Wolts, 73.  
 Wood, 309, 310, 311.  
 Woodbery, 8, 9, 16.  
 Woodbridge, 297. [211.  
 Woodbury, 61, 70, 143, 210,  
 Wooden, 302.  
 Woodis, 107.  
 Woodman, 198.  
 Woods, 36.  
 Woodward, 189.

Woodwell, 10, 97.  
 Wool, 125.  
 Worcester, 296.  
 Work, 131.  
 Worster, 59.

Woster, 290, 292.  
 Wower, 135.  
 Wright, 162, 163, 164, 165.  
 Wyat, 239, 318.  
 Wyman, 112, 131.

Wytherill, 13  
 Young, 88, 102, 129, 140, 143.  
 Youngman, 142.

---

#### ERRATA.

---

Pages 115 and 117, Galen Ware of "Framingham,, read "Wrentham."  
 Page 119, No. 47, "mar<sup>d</sup>." Jan. 31, read "died."  
 Page 175, 2d line from top, "Mar. 4" read "March 7."  
 Page 179, 8th line from top, "Mar. 1806" read "Dec. 1806."  
 Page 181, 19th line No. 12 from top, born "Nov. 3" read "March 3d."  
 Page 181, 22d line No. 15 "June 30" read "June 3d."  
 Pages 182 and 187, "James H." read "James J. Muhlig."  
 Page 182 No. 8, "Eunice Hunnewell" read "Elizabeth."  
 Page 185, last line "June 15" read "January 15."  
 Page 187, 15 line No. 22 "Emeline Russell" read "Emeline Rebecka."  
 Page 190, 22 line strike out "Gustavus."



3737















